

# INDIVIDUAL INCOME TAX RETURNS 1990

▲ RETURNS FILED \$ TAX COMPUTATIONS \$

SALARIES & WAGES \$ TAXABLE INCOME ▼

▲ EXEMPTIONS \$ STANDARD DEDUCTIONS

ADJUSTED GROSS INCOME \$ INCOME TAX

NET GAINS ▲ NET LOSSES ▼ TAX LIABILITY

ITEMIZED DEDUCTIONS \$ ADJUSTMENTS ▼

▼ IRAS \$ MARITAL STATUS ▼ DEPENDENTS

INTEREST ▼ ALTERNATIVE MINIMUM TAX

\$ NONTAXABLE RETURNS ▼ TAX REFUNDS

▲ TAX CREDITS ▼ SOURCES OF INCOME \$

DIVIDENDS ▲ ROYALTIES \$ CAPITAL GAINS

\$ EARNED INCOME CREDIT ▼ TAX RATES ▲

STATISTICS OF INCOME DIVISION

Department  
of the  
Treasury  
**Internal  
Revenue  
Service**

# Individual Income Tax Returns 1990

Publication 1304 (Rev. 8-93)

---

**Margaret Milner Richardson**  
Commissioner

**Michael Dolan**  
Deputy Commissioner

**Phil Brand**  
Chief Operations Officer

**Judy Van Alfen**  
Assistant Commissioner  
(Returns Processing)

**Fritz Scheuren**  
Director  
Statistics of Income Division

**David Paris**  
Chief  
Individual Statistics Branch

This report contains data on sources of income, adjusted gross income, exemptions, deductions, taxable income, income tax, modified income tax, tax credits, self-employment tax, and taxpayments. Classifications are by tax status, size of adjusted gross income, marital status, and type of tax computation.

Additional unpublished information from individual income tax returns, classified by size of adjusted gross income, is available on a reimbursable basis. A public-use tape file, the Individual Tax File, containing the records selected for the Statistics of Income sample is also available on a reimbursable basis. The file is suitable primarily for making national-level estimates.

The Statistics of Income Division Statistical Information Services (SIS) staff provides data, statistical analysis, and information in response to requests from customers in the IRS, other government agencies, congressional offices, businesses, academic institutions, and the public. In addition, the SIS staff provides data referral services, acts as liaison between requesters and IRS analysts on technical questions, and arranges for sales and transmittals of publications and published tables. The SIS staff can be reached by telephone on (202) 874-0410, or by fax on (202) 874-0922.

## **Suggested Citation:**

Internal Revenue Service  
Statistics of Income-1990  
Individual Income Tax Returns  
Washington, DC 1993

# Section 1

# Introduction and Changes in Law

This report contains complete individual income tax data for Tax Year 1990. The statistics are based on a stratified probability sample of individual income tax returns, selected before audit, which represents a population of approximately 114 million Forms 1040 (including returns filed electronically), 1040A, and 1040EZ filed for Tax Year 1990.

Table A on the following page presents selected income and tax items for Tax Years 1980, 1985, 1988, 1989, and 1990, and provides the percentage change for each item between 1989 and 1990. When comparing income and tax items from different years, it is important to consider any changes in the tax law which may have affected the data.

For Tax Year 1990, the number of individual tax returns filed increased 1.6 million, or 1.4 percent. Adjusted gross income (AGI) grew \$149.1 billion, or 4.6 percent for 1990, a slight drop-off from the 5.6 percent growth recorded for 1989. Four components of AGI showed sizable changes for 1990: net capital gain less loss dropped 22.3 percent, taxable distributions from Individual Re-

tirement Arrangements increased 26.5 percent, unemployment compensation climbed 27.8 percent, and total adjustments rose 38.3 percent (see Section 1, *Changes in Law*). Total income tax, defined as the sum of income tax after credits and the alternative minimum tax, grew 3.3 percent to \$447.1 billion.

This report is divided into six sections. Section 1 explains the requirements for filing, changes in the law for 1990, and the 1979 Income Concept. Section 2 describes the sample of individual income tax returns upon which the statistics are based. Section 3 contains tables of detailed aggregate statistics on individual tax returns. Section 4 provides explanations of the terms used in the tables. The tax forms and instructions appear in Section 5, and Section 6 contains a subject index.

## Requirements for Filing

The Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, provides the legal basis for the tax activity detailed in this volume. The filing requirements

---

Edward B. Gross, Jr. was responsible for the text and production of this report. Technical assistance was provided by Michael Strudler. This report was prepared under the direction of Jeff Hartzok, Chief, Returns Analysis Section, Individual Statistics Branch.

## Individual Returns 1990

**Table A.—Selected Income and Tax Items for Selected Years, 1980—1990**  
 [All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Item   | 1980          | 1985                     | 1988                     | 1989                     | 1990          | Percent change, 1989 to 1990 |
|--|---------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|---------------|------------------------------|
|  | (1)           | (2)                      | (3)                      | (4)                      | (5)           | (6)                          |
| All returns .....  | 93,902,469    | 101,660,287              | 109,708,280              | 112,135,673              | 113,717,138   | 1.4                          |
| Form 1040 returns .....  | 57,122,592    | 67,006,426               | 71,359,242               | 71,563,456               | 69,270,236    | -3.2                         |
| Form 1040A returns .....   | 36,779,877    | 18,124,702               | 19,066,165               | 20,478,063               | 26,917,288    | 26.6                         |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....  | NA            | 16,529,160               | 19,282,873               | 20,094,154               | 18,529,614    | -7.8                         |
| Total income, amount .....   | 1,642,346,558 | 2,401,033,782            | 3,111,221,671            | 3,280,931,125            | 3,439,401,579 | 4.8                          |
| Adjusted gross income, less deficit .....                          | 1,613,731,497 | 2,306,951,483            | 3,083,019,783            | 3,256,358,156            | 3,406,427,348 | 4.6                          |
| Salaries and wages:  |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 83,802,109    | 87,198,001               | 93,257,370               | 95,487,922               | 96,729,912    | 1.3                          |
| Amount .....   | 1,349,842,802 | 1,928,200,978            | 2,337,984,129            | 2,449,530,553            | 2,599,401,271 | 6.1                          |
| Taxable interest received:   |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 49,019,575    | 64,526,434               | 69,421,338               | 69,881,648               | 70,369,662    | 0.7                          |
| Amount .....   | 102,009,444   | 182,109,194              | 186,981,636              | 220,016,823              | 227,083,888   | 3.2                          |
| Dividends in adjusted gross income:                                |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 10,738,982    | 16,527,579               | 22,903,155               | 23,079,592               | 22,904,441    | -0.8                         |
| Amount .....   | 38,761,253    | 55,046,351               | 77,329,507               | 81,309,036               | 80,168,536    | -1.4                         |
| Business or profession net income less loss:                       |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 8,881,119     | 11,900,341               | 13,571,440               | 14,160,696               | 14,637,591    | 3.4                          |
| Amount .....   | 55,129,154    | 78,772,577               | 126,323,250              | 132,737,680              | 141,430,193   | 6.6                          |
| Net capital gain less loss in adjusted gross income <sup>1</sup> : |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 8,929,474     | 12,579,494               | 14,309,235               | 15,059,662               | 12,121,525    | -19.5                        |
| Amount .....   | 29,659,600    | 68,277,779               | 153,768,209              | 145,630,930              | 113,159,105   | -22.3                        |
| Pensions and annuities in adjusted gross income:                   |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 7,373,704     | 13,133,295               | 16,481,248               | 16,816,830               | 17,014,091    | 1.2                          |
| Amount .....   | 43,339,736    | 95,096,003               | 138,785,886              | 147,358,442              | 159,294,448   | 8.1                          |
| Rent and royalty net income less loss in adjusted gross income:    |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 8,208,132     | 9,544,495                | 9,985,858                | 9,747,254                | 10,258,013    | 5.2                          |
| Amount .....   | 4,105,381     | -12,963,726              | -1,278,809               | -1,438,255               | 3,764,049     | NA                           |
| Partnership and S Corporation net income less loss:                |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | U             | 5,487,671                | 5,899,223                | 5,928,288                | 5,977,458     | 0.8                          |
| Amount .....   | 10,099,346    | -2,526,591               | 57,080,226               | 63,092,056               | 67,022,231    | 6.2                          |
| Farm net income less loss:   |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 2,608,430     | 2,620,861                | 2,367,527                | 2,359,718                | 2,321,154     | -1.6                         |
| Amount .....   | -1,792,466    | -12,005,483              | -1,176,537               | -213,939                 | -433,762      | NA                           |
| Total statutory adjustments:                                       |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 13,148,919    | 37,763,418               | 10,747,370               | 9,926,729                | 16,648,032    | 67.7                         |
| Amount .....   | 28,614,061    | 95,082,299               | 28,201,888               | 24,572,969               | 33,974,231    | 38.3                         |
| Individual Retirement Arrangement payments:                        |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 2,564,421     | 16,205,846               | 6,361,421                | 5,824,914                | 5,223,737     | -10.3                        |
| Amount .....   | 3,430,894     | 38,211,574               | 11,881,754               | 10,828,694               | 9,858,219     | -9.6                         |
| Self-employed (Keogh) retirement plan:                             |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 568,936       | 675,822                  | 814,586                  | 822,353                  | 824,327       | 0.2                          |
| Amount .....   | 2,007,666     | 5,181,993                | 6,626,908                | 6,326,156                | 6,777,645     | 7.1                          |
| Number of exemptions .....   | 227,925,098   | 244,180,202              | 221,884,006              | 223,756,252              | 227,549,246   | 1.7                          |
| Total deductions:  |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 88,491,251    | 96,848,626               | 108,819,935              | 111,311,212              | 112,795,712   | 1.3                          |
| Amount .....   | 346,000,155   | 554,733,523 <sup>2</sup> | 685,954,065 <sup>3</sup> | 740,409,033 <sup>3</sup> | 789,941,575   | 6.7                          |
| Total itemized deductions:   |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 28,950,282    | 39,848,184               | 31,902,985               | 31,972,317               | 32,174,938    | 0.6                          |
| Amount .....   | 218,028,139   | 405,023,525              | 395,216,456              | 430,977,999              | 458,485,055   | 6.4                          |
| Medical and dental expense .....                                   | 14,972,082    | 22,926,214               | 17,993,829               | 20,920,881               | 21,456,587    | 2.6                          |
| Taxes paid .....   | 69,404,275    | 128,084,618              | 120,628,182              | 131,299,652              | 140,011,461   | 6.6                          |
| Interest paid .....  | 91,187,006    | 180,094,578              | 179,737,720              | 193,186,034              | 208,354,360   | 7.9                          |
| Contributions .....  | 25,809,608    | 47,962,848               | 50,949,273               | 55,459,205               | 57,242,757    | 3.2                          |
| Taxable income:  |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 88,104,696    | 96,124,046               | 90,281,729               | 92,313,789               | 93,148,332    | 0.9                          |
| Amount .....   | 1,279,985,360 | 1,820,740,833            | 2,069,966,980            | 2,173,345,881            | 2,263,661,230 | 4.2                          |
| Income tax before credits:   |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 76,135,819    | 85,994,216               | 90,218,979               | 92,246,065               | 93,089,368    | 0.9                          |
| Amount .....   | 256,294,315   | 332,165,333              | 418,889,165              | 438,240,138              | 453,127,579   | 3.4                          |
| Total tax credits .....  | 7,215,839     | 10,248,044               | 7,047,140                | 6,131,134                | 6,831,187     | 11.4                         |
| Child care credit .....  | 956,439       | 3,127,702                | 3,812,849                | 2,439,471                | 2,549,004     | 4.5                          |
| Credit for the elderly or disabled .....                           | 134,993       | 108,642                  | 68,904                   | 64,490                   | 61,898        | -4.0                         |
| Foreign tax credit .....   | 1,341,675     | 782,561                  | 1,087,203                | 1,311,742                | 1,682,307     | 28.3                         |
| Income tax after credits .....                                     | 249,078,475   | 321,917,289              | 411,842,025              | 432,109,004              | 446,296,392   | 3.3                          |
| Total income tax:  |               |                          |                          |                          |               |                              |
| Number of returns .....  | 73,906,244    | 82,846,420               | 87,135,332               | 89,178,355               | 89,862,434    | 0.8                          |
| Amount .....   | 250,341,440   | 325,710,254              | 412,869,909              | 432,939,998              | 447,126,703   | 3.3                          |

NA: Not applicable.

U: Unavailable.

<sup>1</sup> Includes capital gain distributions.<sup>2</sup> Includes total itemized deductions, charitable contributions for non-itemizers, and zero bracket amount on non-itemized deductions.<sup>3</sup> Includes total itemized deductions, and basic and additional standard deductions (zero bracket amount in lieu of standard deduction for prior year returns).



# Contents

| <b>Section 1</b>  | <b>Page</b> |
|---|-------------|
| Introduction and Changes in Law                                   |             |
| Requirements for Filing .....                                     | 1           |
| Changes in Law .....  | 3           |
| The 1979 Income Concept.....                                      | 5           |
| Comparison of Adjusted Gross Income with 1979 Income Concept..... | 6           |
| <br><b>Section 2</b>  |             |
| Description of the Sample   |             |
| Sample Selection.....   | 11          |
| Sample Design and Selection Criteria .....                        | 12          |
| Method of Estimation .....  | 12          |
| Table Presentation.....   | 12          |
| Processing and Management of the Sample .....                     | 12          |
| Sample Redesign.....  | 14          |
| <br><b>Section 3</b>  |             |
| Basic Tables  |             |
| Part 1—Returns Filed and Sources of Income .....                  | 16          |
| Part 2—Exemptions and Itemized Deductions.....                    | 37          |
| Part 3—Tax Computation .....                                      | 45          |
| <br><b>Section 4</b>  |             |
| Explanation of Terms .....  | 59          |
| <br><b>Section 5</b>  |             |
| 1990 Forms and Instructions .....                                 | 79          |
| <br><b>Section 6</b>  |             |
| Index .....   | 133         |

**Figure 1.—General Filing Requirements**

| Marital Status   | Filing Status                             | Age   | Gross Income                    |
|--|---|---|---------------------------------|
| Single (including divorced and legally separated)                                  | Single                                    | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$5,300<br>\$6,100              |
|  | Head of household                         | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
| Married with a child and living apart from spouse during the last 6 months of 1990 | Head of household                         | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
| Married and living with spouse at the end of 1990 (or on the date spouse died)     | Married, joint return                     | under 65 (both spouses)<br>65 or older (one spouse)<br>65 or older (both spouses) | \$9,550<br>\$10,200<br>\$10,850 |
|  | Married, separate return                  | any age   | \$2,050                         |
| Married and not living with spouse at end of 1990 (or on the date spouse died)     | Married, joint or separate return         | any age   | \$2,050                         |
| Widowed before 1990 and not remarried in 1990                                      | Single                                    | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$5,300<br>\$6,100              |
|  | Head of household                         | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
|  | Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$7,500<br>\$8,150              |

for Tax Year 1990 were generally based on gross income, filing status, marital status, age, and to a lesser extent on dependency and blindness. Gross income included all income received in the form of money, property, and services that was not expressly exempt from tax. Generally, a citizen or resident of the United States was required to file a tax return if gross income for the year was at least as much as the amount shown for the appropriate filing status in Figure 1. If the taxpayer could be claimed as a dependent by another person (such as a parent), Figure 2 was used.

In addition to the general filing requirements, an individual was obligated to file a return for Tax Year 1990 if he or she:

1. was liable for any of the following taxes:
  - social security tax on unreported tip income;
  - uncollected social security tax or railroad retirement tax on reported tip income;
  - alternative minimum tax;
  - tax on an individual retirement arrangement (IRA) or qualified retirement plan;

- tax from the recapture of investment credit or low-income housing credit;

2. received any advance earned income credit (AEIC) payments;
3. had net earnings from self-employment of at least \$400; and
4. had wages of \$100 or more from a church or qualified church-controlled organization that was exempt from employer social security taxes.

Data shown in this report include individuals who were not required to file tax returns, but did so for any of a number of reasons. For example, an individual might have filed a return to obtain a refund of tax withheld, or to take advantage of the earned income credit.

## Changes in Law

All major changes in effect for Tax Year 1990 which influenced the Statistics of Income data are listed below in alphabetical order. Section 4, *Expla-*

**Figure 2.—Filing Requirements for Children and Other Dependents**

If someone (such as a parent) can claim the filer as a dependent, and any of the four following conditions apply, he or she must file a return.

In this figure, **unearned income** includes taxable interest and dividends. **Earned income** includes wages, tips, and taxable scholarships and fellowships.

**1. Single dependents under 65**

Must file a return if—

|                             |            |   |
|-----------------------------|------------|---|
| <b>Unearned income was:</b> | <b>and</b> | <b>the total of that income plus earned income was:</b> |
|-----------------------------|------------|---|

|             |                   |
|-------------|-------------------|
| \$1 or more | more than \$500   |
| \$0         | more than \$3,250 |

**2. Single dependents 65 or older or blind**

Must file a return if—

- Earned income was more than \$4,050, or
- Unearned income was more than \$1,300 (\$2,100 if 65 or older and blind), or
- Gross income was more than the total of earned income (up to \$3,250) or \$500, whichever is larger, plus \$800 (\$1,600 if 65 or older and blind).

**3. Married dependents under 65**

Must file a return if—

- Earned income was more than \$2,725, or
- They had any unearned income and gross income was more than \$500, or
- Gross income was at least \$5 and spouse files a separate return on Form 1040 and itemizes deductions

**4. Married dependents 65 or older or blind**

Must file a return if—

- Earned income was more than \$3,375, or
- Unearned income was more than \$1,150 (\$1,800 if 65 or older and blind), or
- Gross income was more than the total of earned income (up to \$2,725) or \$500, whichever is greater, plus \$650 (\$1,300 if 65 or older and blind)
- Gross income was at least \$5 and spouse files a separate return on Form 1040 and itemizes deductions.

*nation of Terms*, provides more detailed explanations and definitions of the terms used in this report.

**Deduction for One-Half of Self-Employment Tax**

Beginning in 1990, if an individual had income from self-employment and he or she owed self-employment tax, the taxpayer was allowed to deduct one-half of that tax. The deduction was entered on Form 1040, line 25 as an adjustment to total income.

**Earned Income Credit**

The earned income credit was increased to a maximum \$953 for 1990. Some credit was available to qualified individuals whose earned income and AGI were each less than \$20,264. For 1989, the

maximum credit was \$910, and it phased out entirely if income or earnings exceeded \$19,340.

**Exemptions**

The amount of each individual personal exemption increased to \$2,050 for 1990 from \$2,000 for 1989. The deduction for exemptions phased out for taxpayers with taxable income above certain limits. The limits, which varied according to marital status, were adjusted for inflation for Tax Year 1990.

**Exclusion of Interest from Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds**

If a taxpayer cashed series EE U.S. savings bonds in 1990 that were issued after 1989, he or she may have been able to exclude from income part or all of the interest paid on those bonds. The follow-

ing requirements must have been satisfied to exclude any part of the interest:

1. the bonds were issued in the name of the taxpayer (or, if married, in the names of the taxpayer and spouse), and he or she was age 24 or older before the bonds were issued;
2. the taxpayer paid qualified higher education expenses during 1990 for him- or herself, a spouse, or a dependent; and
3. the taxpayer's filing status was single, married filing a joint return, head of household, or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child.

### Interest Paid Deduction

For 1990, the deductible portion of personal interest was limited to 10 percent of expenditures for personal interest. These expenditures included interest on credit cards, car loans, or personal loans. For 1989, 20 percent of personal interest was deductible.

### Passive Losses

Under the Tax Reform Act of 1986, some of the "passive losses" (i.e., those generated by any trade, business, or rental activity in which the taxpayer did not materially participate) entered into before October 23, 1986 were allowed to offset "nonpassive income." For Tax Year 1990, 10 percent of such losses were allowed to offset nonpassive income; for 1989, 20 percent of passive losses were allowed to offset nonpassive income. The disallowed passive losses for 1990, in many cases, could be carried forward to offset future passive income.

### Standard Deduction

As an adjustment for inflation, the standard deduction was increased for Tax Year 1990. The standard deduction rose from \$3,100 to \$3,250 for single taxpayers, from \$5,200 to \$5,450 for those filing joint returns, from \$2,600 to \$2,725 for married filing separately, and from \$4,550 to \$4,750 for heads of households.

## The 1979 Income Concept A Retrospective Income Definition

In order to analyze changes in income and taxes over a period of years, a consistent definition of income must be used. The income concept available from Federal income tax returns, AGI, was designed to facilitate tax administration, and its definition has changed to reflect modifications to the Internal Revenue Code. Tax laws of the 1980's—the Economic Recovery Tax Act of 1981, the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982, the Tax Reform Act of 1984, and the Tax Reform Act of 1986—made significant changes to the components of AGI, which made it more difficult to use AGI for accurate comparisons of income from year to year. For this reason, it was decided to develop an income definition that would be applicable over several years, and allow comparisons both before and after the major tax legislation of the 1980's.

The result was a retrospective income definition known as the 1979 Income Concept, reflecting a base period from 1979 through 1986. It was calculated using only data available from individual income tax returns; by using the same income items in the calculation each year, its definition was consistent throughout the base years. In addition, this retrospective income definition could be used in future years to compare income by continuing to include the same components that were common to all years [1].

The calculation of the 1979 Income Concept is shown in Figure 3. Several items partially excluded from AGI for the base years were fully included in this new income measure, the largest of which was capital gains. The full amount of all capital gains, as well as all dividends and unemployment compensation, was included in the income calculation. Total pensions, annuities, IRA distributions, and roll-overs were added, including the non-taxable portions that were excluded from AGI. Social security benefits were omitted because they were not reported on tax returns until 1984. Also, any depreciation in excess of straight-line

depreciation, which was subtracted in computing AGI, was added back.

Deductions that could be subtracted in the calculation of the 1979 Income Concept were limited to employee business expenses, alimony paid,

### Figure 3.—Calculation of the 1979 Income Concept for 1990

#### 1979 Total Income Concept =

Salaries and wages<sup>1</sup>

plus (+):

- interest<sup>1</sup>
- Dividends (without any exclusion)<sup>1</sup>
- Alimony received<sup>1</sup>
- Capital gains (without any exclusion) reported on Schedule D and allowable losses<sup>1</sup>
- Capital gains and losses not reported on Schedule D (without any exclusion)<sup>1</sup>
- Other gains or losses (Form 4797)<sup>1</sup>
- Net business income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net farm income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net rent income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net royalty income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net partnership income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net Subchapter S Corporation income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Net farm rental income or loss
- Net estate and trust income or loss<sup>1</sup>
- Unemployment compensation
- Depreciation in excess of straight-line depreciation<sup>2</sup>
- Total pension income reported<sup>2</sup>
- Other net income<sup>1</sup>

minus (—):

- Disallowed passive losses<sup>2</sup>
- Moving expenses<sup>3</sup>
- Alimony paid<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Included in AGI for Tax Year 1990.

<sup>2</sup> Not fully included in AGI for Tax Year 1990.

<sup>3</sup> Not included in AGI for Tax Year 1990.

and moving expenses. These same items were also subtracted in computing AGI until 1987 when unreimbursed business expenses and moving expenses were changed from adjustments to itemized deductions. The amount reported for these two expenses by taxpayers who itemized deductions was subtracted in the calculation of the 1979 Income Concept. Taxpayers who did not itemize deductions, however, could not claim either of these two expenses because they were not allowed as "adjustments" after 1986. For this reason, the deduction for these two expenses beginning in 1987 is not completely comparable to that for previous years.

### Comparison of AGI with 1979 Income Concept

The Tax Reform Act of 1986 (TRA) made extensive changes to the calculation of AGI beginning with 1987. These changes made necessary a revision of the calculation of the 1979 Income Concept, in order to make tax years beginning with 1987 comparable to the base years, 1979 to 1986. The new law limited the deduction of passive losses and eliminated unreimbursed employee business expenses and moving expenses as "adjustments" in figuring AGI beginning with Tax Year 1987. Since passive losses had been fully deductible for both income measures prior to 1987, the disallowed passive losses had to be deducted in the 1979 Income Concept calculation for tax years after 1986.

Some income items, such as capital gains, that had been partially excluded from AGI under prior law were fully included. The new law also eliminated or restricted some deductions. For this reason, if AGI is used to measure income, any comparison of 1986 income and tax data with that for 1988, 1989, and 1990 is misleading. A more accurate comparison can be made using the 1979 Income Concept because it measures income in the same way for all four years. Table B shows total income and selected tax items for 1990 using AGI and the 1979 Income Concept, classified by size of 1990 AGI.

Income, as calculated by the two measures, showed little difference for 1990. Before TRA be-

# Individual Returns 1990

7

**Table B.—All Returns: Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by 1979 Income Concept, 1990**  
[All figures are estimates based on samples—numbers of returns are in thousands and money amounts are in millions of dollars]

| Size of income              | Income                     |           |                     |           | Salaries and wages         |           |                     |           |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|-----------|---------------------|-----------|----------------------------|-----------|---------------------|-----------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |           | 1979 Income Concept |           | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |           | 1979 Income Concept |           |
|                             | Number of returns          | Amount    | Number of returns   | Amount    | Number of returns          | Amount    | Number of returns   | Amount    |
|                             | (1)                        | (2)       | (3)                 | (4)       | (5)                        | (6)       | (7)                 | (8)       |
| All returns, total          | 113,717                    | 3,406,427 | 113,717             | 3,442,562 | 96,730                     | 2,599,401 | 96,730              | 2,599,401 |
| Under \$10,000              | 32,336                     | 107,639   | 32,092              | 97,272    | 26,532                     | 123,092   | 26,466              | 136,699   |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 26,466                     | 375,014   | 26,372              | 373,552   | 20,816                     | 284,387   | 20,702              | 284,612   |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 17,411                     | 429,530   | 17,648              | 433,488   | 15,377                     | 349,965   | 15,302              | 348,425   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 12,283                     | 426,385   | 12,678              | 436,208   | 11,096                     | 356,079   | 11,329              | 360,509   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 8,837                      | 394,731   | 8,768               | 391,889   | 8,117                      | 327,776   | 8,108               | 327,883   |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 5,984                      | 326,649   | 5,810               | 317,288   | 5,527                      | 271,826   | 5,432               | 267,238   |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 3,667                      | 236,164   | 3,591               | 231,804   | 3,360                      | 194,770   | 3,329               | 191,686   |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 2,237                      | 166,648   | 2,239               | 166,894   | 2,077                      | 136,707   | 2,079               | 135,106   |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 1,433                      | 121,183   | 1,435               | 121,421   | 1,300                      | 94,869    | 1,310               | 93,299    |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 910                        | 86,095    | 938                 | 88,873    | 824                        | 66,276    | 844                 | 65,637    |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 1,206                      | 133,551   | 1,234               | 136,528   | 1,056                      | 94,409    | 1,079               | 93,453    |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 582                        | 79,304    | 644                 | 87,698    | 495                        | 51,181    | 540                 | 53,183    |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 331                        | 53,454    | 347                 | 56,009    | 284                        | 34,460    | 297                 | 33,872    |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 210                        | 39,259    | 221                 | 41,232    | 178                        | 23,961    | 182                 | 22,944    |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 399                        | 95,637    | 424                 | 102,094   | 329                        | 54,373    | 351                 | 53,995    |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 163                        | 55,619    | 177                 | 60,657    | 132                        | 29,193    | 142                 | 28,592    |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 83                         | 36,749    | 88                  | 39,341    | 69                         | 19,620    | 74                  | 18,932    |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 130                        | 87,142    | 146                 | 97,866    | 108                        | 42,188    | 121                 | 41,350    |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 61                         | 154,676   | 66                  | 162,447   | 51                         | 45,279    | 55                  | 42,988    |

  

| Size of income              | Taxable interest received  |         |                     |         | Dividends in AGI           |        | Dividends received  |        |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------------------|---------|----------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |         | 1979 Income Concept |         | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |        | 1979 Income Concept |        |
|                             | Number of returns          | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount  | Number of returns          | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount |
|                             | (9)                        | (10)    | (11)                | (12)    | (13)                       | (14)   | (15)                | (16)   |
| All returns, total          | 70,370                     | 227,084 | 70,370              | 227,084 | 22,904                     | 80,169 | 22,904              | 80,169 |
| Under \$10,000              | 13,613                     | 19,967  | 13,404              | 20,653  | 3,216                      | 4,158  | 3,127               | 4,217  |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 12,631                     | 31,276  | 12,469              | 31,127  | 3,186                      | 6,206  | 3,082               | 6,098  |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 11,093                     | 24,812  | 11,217              | 27,331  | 2,883                      | 5,772  | 3,017               | 6,361  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 9,229                      | 22,196  | 9,525               | 24,090  | 2,816                      | 5,469  | 2,916               | 6,504  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 7,542                      | 18,519  | 7,476               | 18,177  | 2,636                      | 5,158  | 2,532               | 5,084  |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 5,394                      | 15,076  | 5,225               | 13,189  | 2,171                      | 5,260  | 2,061               | 4,906  |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 3,399                      | 11,409  | 3,341               | 10,519  | 1,555                      | 4,567  | 1,503               | 3,992  |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 2,103                      | 8,035   | 2,116               | 7,744   | 1,068                      | 3,199  | 1,070               | 3,111  |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 1,373                      | 7,182   | 1,367               | 6,148   | 781                        | 2,602  | 776                 | 2,519  |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 886                        | 4,985   | 918                 | 5,189   | 518                        | 2,104  | 536                 | 2,307  |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 1,176                      | 9,327   | 1,205               | 9,158   | 750                        | 4,171  | 756                 | 4,026  |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 570                        | 6,185   | 630                 | 6,187   | 390                        | 3,055  | 430                 | 2,945  |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 325                        | 3,659   | 341                 | 3,801   | 228                        | 2,040  | 234                 | 2,218  |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 207                        | 2,841   | 218                 | 2,886   | 152                        | 1,581  | 156                 | 1,251  |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 396                        | 7,799   | 420                 | 7,527   | 299                        | 4,289  | 320                 | 4,500  |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 161                        | 4,900   | 175                 | 4,999   | 129                        | 2,723  | 137                 | 2,558  |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 83                         | 3,234   | 88                  | 3,082   | 66                         | 1,806  | 71                  | 1,765  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 129                        | 8,341   | 145                 | 8,240   | 111                        | 4,859  | 125                 | 4,940  |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 61                         | 17,338  | 66                  | 17,036  | 55                         | 11,151 | 59                  | 11,137 |

  

| Size of income              | Business or profession net income less loss |         |                     |         | Sales of capital assets    |         |                     |         |
|-----------------------------|---|---------|---------------------|---------|----------------------------|---------|---------------------|---------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income                  |         | 1979 Income Concept |         | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |         | 1979 Income Concept |         |
|                             | Number of returns                           | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount  | Number of returns          | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount  |
|                             | (17)  | (18)    | (19)                | (20)    | (21)                       | (22)    | (23)                | (24)    |
| All returns, total          | 14,638                                      | 141,430 | 14,638              | 141,430 | 15,249                     | 114,792 | 15,249              | 114,792 |
| Under \$10,000              | 3,095                                       | 2,610   | 2,940               | 1,129   | 2,159                      | 6,138   | 2,156               | 6,863   |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 2,474                                       | 13,630  | 2,449               | 13,033  | 2,075                      | 1,954   | 2,018               | 1,786   |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 2,249                                       | 14,503  | 2,248               | 13,592  | 1,813                      | 2,393   | 1,852               | 2,524   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 1,872                                       | 13,422  | 1,950               | 13,137  | 1,702                      | 2,438   | 1,812               | 3,007   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 1,403                                       | 11,233  | 1,401               | 10,706  | 1,645                      | 3,947   | 1,600               | 3,954   |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 1,036                                       | 9,931   | 1,029               | 10,070  | 1,298                      | 3,542   | 1,228               | 3,429   |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 673   | 8,307   | 673                 | 8,287   | 994                        | 2,918   | 956                 | 2,717   |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 424   | 6,554   | 439                 | 6,270   | 720                        | 2,850   | 706                 | 2,831   |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 321   | 6,312   | 316                 | 5,904   | 556                        | 2,831   | 555                 | 2,720   |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 208   | 4,946   | 230                 | 5,207   | 379                        | 2,333   | 384                 | 2,615   |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 297   | 10,046  | 317                 | 10,867  | 594                        | 5,188   | 584                 | 4,747   |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 176   | 7,594   | 193                 | 7,600   | 333                        | 4,136   | 363                 | 4,111   |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 98  | 4,833   | 111                 | 6,410   | 216                        | 3,751   | 214                 | 3,428   |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 64  | 3,375   | 72                  | 4,167   | 135                        | 2,613   | 146                 | 2,532   |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 121   | 7,953   | 128                 | 8,638   | 282                        | 8,241   | 291                 | 8,299   |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 50  | 4,253   | 52                  | 4,699   | 118                        | 5,195   | 124                 | 4,972   |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 23  | 2,986   | 27                  | 3,082   | 64                         | 3,669   | 69                  | 3,661   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 37  | 4,767   | 43                  | 5,320   | 110                        | 11,142  | 123                 | 11,041  |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 18  | 4,174   | 20                  | 4,313   | 55                         | 39,525  | 59                  | 39,557  |

Footnotes at end of table.

## Individual Returns 1990

**Table B.—All Returns: Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by 1979 Income Concept, 1990**  
 [All figures are estimates based on samples—numbers of returns are in thousands and money amounts are in millions of dollars]

| Size of income              | Rents, royalties, and farm rental net income less loss |         |                     |        | Partnership and S Corporation net income less loss |        |                     |         |
|-----------------------------|--|---------|---------------------|--------|--|--------|---------------------|---------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income                             |         | 1979 Income Concept |        | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income                         |        | 1979 Income Concept |         |
|                             | Number of returns                                      | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount | Number of returns                                  | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount  |
|                             | (25)   | (26)    | (27)                | (28)   | (29)   | (30)   | (31)                | (32)    |
| All returns, total          | 10,258   | 3,764   | 10,258              | 3,764  | 5,977  | 67,022 | 5,977               | 67,022  |
| Under \$10,000              | 1,311  | (1,729) | 1,258               | -1,698 | 616  | 0      | 612                 | -19,027 |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 1,495  | (118)   | 1,486               | -378   | 572  | 549    | 565                 | 402     |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 1,442  | (358)   | 1,490               | -256   | 625  | 1,436  | 611                 | 1,292   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 1,288  | (1,251) | 1,311               | -1,231 | 595  | 994    | 652                 | 959     |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 1,072  | (890)   | 1,048               | -661   | 577  | 1,518  | 561                 | 1,532   |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 896  | (281)   | 883                 | -309   | 485  | 1,508  | 467                 | 1,485   |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 635  | (712)   | 612                 | -617   | 397  | 2,181  | 362                 | 1,882   |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 431  | (334)   | 445                 | -489   | 296  | 1,559  | 290                 | 1,874   |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 349  | (45)    | 338                 | -48    | 240  | 1,462  | 249                 | 1,868   |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 229  | 46      | 227                 | 31     | 198  | 1,419  | 207                 | 1,205   |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 342  | 130     | 354                 | 145    | 343  | 4,317  | 334                 | 3,143   |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 197  | 1,096   | 215                 | 945    | 215  | 3,220  | 230                 | 4,163   |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 115  | 502     | 126                 | 570    | 154  | 2,908  | 152                 | 2,450   |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 80   | 846     | 78                  | 826    | 104  | 2,757  | 105                 | 3,289   |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 170  | 1,617   | 172                 | 1,608  | 236  | 8,582  | 239                 | 8,754   |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 72   | 972     | 73                  | 949    | 111  | 6,458  | 115                 | 6,690   |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 37   | 647     | 38                  | 665    | 61   | 3,626  | 63                  | 4,006   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 63   | 1,547   | 67                  | 1,554  | 102  | 11,412 | 110                 | 11,597  |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 34   | 2,079   | 36                  | 2,157  | 52   | 28,868 | 55                  | 29,460  |

  

| Size of income              | Nondeductible passive losses |        |                     |        | Estate and trust net income less loss |        |                     |        |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|---------------------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income   |        | 1979 Income Concept |        | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income            |        | 1979 Income Concept |        |
|                             | Number of returns            | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount | Number of returns                     | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount |
|                             | (33)                         | (34)   | (35)                | (36)   | (37)                                  | (38)   | (39)                | (40)   |
| All returns, total          | 1,585                        | 23,299 | 1,585               | 23,299 | 519                                   | 4,165  | 519                 | 4,165  |
| Under \$10,000              | 124                          | 6,894  | 143                 | 10,854 | 81                                    | 137    | 77                  | 85     |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 102                          | 217    | 109                 | 592    | 61                                    | 192    | 62                  | 171    |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 85                           | 325    | 98                  | 461    | 49                                    | 112    | 59                  | 156    |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 112                          | 1,298  | 136                 | 553    | 60                                    | 101    | 48                  | 110    |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 131                          | 530    | 127                 | 468    | 35                                    | 142    | 42                  | 129    |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 125                          | 481    | 99                  | 415    | 36                                    | 159    | 37                  | 158    |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 103                          | 547    | 82                  | 259    | 37                                    | 134    | 35                  | 82     |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 87                           | 304    | 79                  | 327    | 24                                    | 88     | 20                  | 113    |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 66                           | 355    | 68                  | 367    | 16                                    | 59     | 19                  | 115    |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 49                           | 271    | 60                  | 505    | 16                                    | 154    | 16                  | 164    |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 104                          | 859    | 104                 | 761    | 22                                    | 109    | 21                  | 63     |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 98                           | 1,125  | 103                 | 923    | 19                                    | 124    | 19                  | 186    |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 87                           | 1,029  | 76                  | 742    | 10                                    | 95     | 9                   | 70     |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 55                           | 747    | 50                  | 455    | 8                                     | 126    | 6                   | 125    |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 114                          | 2,169  | 110                 | 1,374  | 16                                    | 275    | 17                  | 275    |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 51                           | 1,358  | 48                  | 876    | 11                                    | 285    | 11                  | 289    |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 28                           | 734    | 27                  | 523    | 5                                     | 148    | 5                   | 152    |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 45                           | 1,699  | 46                  | 1,247  | 9                                     | 466    | 9                   | 444    |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 20                           | 2,358  | 20                  | 1,596  | 6                                     | 1,259  | 7                   | 1,287  |

  

| Size of income              | Pensions and annuities in AGI <sup>1</sup> |         | Pensions and annuities <sup>1</sup> |         | Total statutory adjustments |        |                     |        |
|-----------------------------|--|---------|-------------------------------------|---------|-----------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income                 |         | 1979 Income Concept                 |         | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income  |        | 1979 Income Concept |        |
|                             | Number of returns                          | Amount  | Number of returns                   | Amount  | Number of returns           | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount |
|                             | (41)                                       | (42)    | (43)                                | (44)    | (45)                        | (46)   | (47)                | (48)   |
| All returns, total          | 18,979                                     | 176,849 | 20,462                              | 249,835 | 16,648                      | 33,974 | 10,615              | 35,369 |
| Under \$10,000              | 2,774                                      | 11,360  | 2,732                               | 11,578  | 2,686                       | 1,836  | 619                 | 2,828  |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 4,895                                      | 34,743  | 4,907                               | 35,074  | 2,887                       | 3,421  | 856                 | 3,052  |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 3,206                                      | 29,219  | 3,474                               | 32,893  | 2,973                       | 4,366  | 1,231               | 3,656  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 2,261                                      | 22,484  | 2,570                               | 27,782  | 2,341                       | 3,995  | 1,663               | 4,371  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 1,922                                      | 21,347  | 2,023                               | 23,789  | 1,855                       | 3,041  | 1,700               | 4,191  |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 1,355                                      | 15,239  | 1,407                               | 16,603  | 1,067                       | 2,256  | 1,371               | 3,575  |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 830  | 10,486  | 932                                 | 12,617  | 722                         | 1,927  | 974                 | 2,694  |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 509  | 6,829   | 621                                 | 10,291  | 453                         | 1,469  | 654                 | 2,084  |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 320  | 4,822   | 422                                 | 8,489   | 333                         | 1,293  | 385                 | 1,517  |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 210  | 3,280   | 292                                 | 6,311   | 226                         | 1,095  | 270                 | 1,157  |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 294  | 5,324   | 398                                 | 10,493  | 358                         | 2,027  | 349                 | 1,721  |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 133  | 2,670   | 218                                 | 8,160   | 202                         | 1,454  | 180                 | 1,072  |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 61   | 1,292   | 107                                 | 4,511   | 117                         | 1,014  | 101                 | 799    |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 45   | 940     | 68                                  | 3,062   | 75                          | 664    | 59                  | 402    |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 80   | 2,233   | 134                                 | 8,115   | 183                         | 1,629  | 109                 | 937    |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 31   | 1,116   | 57                                  | 5,935   | 71                          | 877    | 38                  | 407    |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 15   | 622     | 26                                  | 3,085   | 35                          | 478    | 17                  | 235    |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 26   | 1,270   | 52                                  | 11,531  | 55                          | 734    | 27                  | 384    |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 12   | 1,574   | 23                                  | 9,514   | 28                          | 399    | 11                  | 286    |

Footnotes at end of table.

# Individual Returns 1990

9

**Table B.—All Returns: Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by 1979 Income Concept, 1990**  
[All figures are estimates based on samples—numbers of returns are in thousands and money amounts are in millions of dollars]

| Size of income              | Total itemized deductions  |         |                     |         | Taxable income             |           |                     |           |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------------------|---------|----------------------------|-----------|---------------------|-----------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |         | 1979 Income Concept |         | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |           | 1979 Income Concept |           |
|                             | Number of returns          | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount  | Number of returns          | Amount    | Number of returns   | Amount    |
|                             | (49)                       | (50)    | (51)                | (52)    | (53)                       | (54)      | (55)                | (56)      |
| All returns, total          | 32,175                     | 458,485 | 32,135              | 437,936 | 93,148                     | 2,263,661 | 93,148              | 2,263,661 |
| Under \$10,000              | 752                        | 6,651   | 815                 | 7,436   | 14,335                     | 25,722    | 14,331              | 26,593    |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 2,490                      | 22,752  | 2,474               | 20,278  | 23,184                     | 165,825   | 22,946              | 164,432   |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 4,009                      | 35,284  | 4,041               | 34,990  | 17,220                     | 257,370   | 17,323              | 259,493   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 5,092                      | 48,433  | 5,201               | 47,666  | 12,235                     | 280,505   | 12,505              | 288,016   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 5,219                      | 55,928  | 5,157               | 52,681  | 8,817                      | 270,450   | 8,750               | 269,797   |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 4,444                      | 53,702  | 4,285               | 49,786  | 5,974                      | 229,109   | 5,750               | 222,145   |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 3,029                      | 41,770  | 2,975               | 39,053  | 3,651                      | 168,943   | 3,578               | 164,976   |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 1,976                      | 30,739  | 1,935               | 28,934  | 2,234                      | 120,927   | 2,229               | 118,891   |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 1,293                      | 22,828  | 1,257               | 21,007  | 1,431                      | 89,003    | 1,431               | 87,549    |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 841                        | 16,422  | 855                 | 15,645  | 909                        | 63,774    | 933                 | 64,047    |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 1,139                      | 26,808  | 1,142               | 25,129  | 1,204                      | 99,104    | 1,231               | 98,051    |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 552                        | 15,642  | 597                 | 15,477  | 581                        | 60,055    | 643                 | 62,820    |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 321                        | 10,513  | 326                 | 10,242  | 330                        | 40,922    | 344                 | 40,508    |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 201                        | 7,502   | 208                 | 6,938   | 210                        | 30,416    | 220                 | 30,506    |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 389                        | 16,897  | 405                 | 16,172  | 398                        | 76,296    | 423                 | 77,449    |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 158                        | 8,965   | 171                 | 8,860   | 162                        | 45,692    | 177                 | 46,105    |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 81                         | 5,590   | 86                  | 5,525   | 83                         | 30,669    | 88                  | 30,996    |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 128                        | 12,122  | 141                 | 12,340  | 130                        | 74,317    | 144                 | 75,262    |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 60                         | 19,936  | 65                  | 19,776  | 60                         | 134,564   | 66                  | 136,025   |

  

| Size of income              | Total tax credits          |        |                     |        | Total income tax           |         |                     |         |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|----------------------------|---------|---------------------|---------|
|                             | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |        | 1979 Income Concept |        | 1990 Adjusted Gross Income |         | 1979 Income Concept |         |
|                             | Number of returns          | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount | Number of returns          | Amount  | Number of returns   | Amount  |
|                             | (57)                       | (58)   | (59)                | (60)   | (61)                       | (62)    | (63)                | (64)    |
| All returns, total          | 12,484                     | 6,831  | 12,484              | 6,831  | 89,862                     | 447,127 | 89,862              | 447,127 |
| Under \$10,000              | 604                        | 81     | 607                 | 92     | 13,787                     | 3,945   | 13,782              | 4,156   |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000     | 5,789                      | 2,099  | 5,707               | 2,078  | 20,511                     | 22,905  | 20,294              | 22,799  |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000     | 1,473                      | 624    | 1,535               | 620    | 17,180                     | 38,960  | 17,279              | 39,316  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000     | 1,194                      | 509    | 1,217               | 513    | 12,216                     | 45,303  | 12,475              | 46,600  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000     | 966                        | 458    | 962                 | 450    | 8,812                      | 44,852  | 8,744               | 44,891  |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000     | 783                        | 374    | 771                 | 367    | 5,974                      | 40,635  | 5,787               | 39,535  |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000     | 499                        | 269    | 498                 | 243    | 3,650                      | 32,666  | 3,578               | 31,907  |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000     | 311                        | 174    | 304                 | 153    | 2,233                      | 24,870  | 2,227               | 24,390  |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000     | 206                        | 128    | 194                 | 130    | 1,430                      | 19,183  | 1,429               | 18,849  |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000    | 124                        | 101    | 135                 | 101    | 910                        | 14,261  | 932                 | 14,312  |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000   | 166                        | 196    | 173                 | 164    | 1,204                      | 23,403  | 1,230               | 23,016  |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000   | 91                         | 187    | 92                  | 166    | 581                        | 15,228  | 642                 | 15,820  |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000   | 52                         | 114    | 54                  | 111    | 330                        | 10,890  | 343                 | 10,680  |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000   | 40                         | 92     | 42                  | 100    | 210                        | 8,302   | 220                 | 8,262   |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000   | 76                         | 262    | 78                  | 308    | 398                        | 21,582  | 423                 | 21,868  |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000   | 34                         | 139    | 35                  | 187    | 162                        | 13,166  | 177                 | 13,022  |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000   | 20                         | 98     | 21                  | 101    | 83                         | 8,689   | 88                  | 8,755   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 | 34                         | 264    | 37                  | 279    | 130                        | 20,942  | 144                 | 21,190  |
| \$1,000,000 or more         | 21                         | 664    | 22                  | 670    | 61                         | 37,342  | 66                  | 37,756  |

<sup>1</sup> Individual Retirement Arrangements are included in the calculation of "Pensions and annuities in AGI" and "Pensions and annuities."  
NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

came effective, a comparison of income measured by AGI with that measured by the 1979 Income Concept showed significant differences at income levels of \$200,000 or more. But, with the elimination of preferential treatment of various income items by TRA, such as the exclusion of a portion of capital gains, much of the difference disappeared. Under tax law prior to 1987, the capital gains exclusion accounted for the largest difference at the higher income levels between the two income measures.

Total income for all returns, using the 1979 Income Concept, increased 4.8 percent for 1990; total income for the group \$200,000 and above increased 5.8 percent, following an increase of 2.3 percent for 1989. Total income tax reported for the \$200,000 and above income group increased 5.0 percent for 1990, after dropping 2.8 percent for 1989.

The average tax rates (income tax as a percentage of total income) for each income class and both income concepts for years 1986 through 1990 are



## Individual Returns 1990

Figure 4.—Total Income Tax as a Percentage of Adjusted Gross Income and the 1979 Income Concept, 1986–1990

| Size of Income                    | Total income tax as a percentage of adjusted gross income |      |      |      |      | Taxes as a percentage of 1979 Income Concept |      |      |      |      |
|-----------------------------------|---|------|------|------|------|--|------|------|------|------|
|                                   | 1986  | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 | 1986   | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
|                                   | (1)   | (2)  | (3)  | (4)  | (5)  | (6)  | (7)  | (8)  | (9)  | (10) |
| All returns, total .....          | 14.8  | 13.3 | 13.4 | 13.3 | 13.1 | 13.3   | 13.1 | 13.3 | 13.2 | 13.0 |
| Under \$10,000 .....              | 4.3   | 4.0  | 4.0  | 3.8  | 3.7  | 4.9  | 4.2  | 4.4  | 4.3  | 4.3  |
| \$10,000 under \$20,000 .....     | 7.8   | 6.8  | 6.5  | 6.4  | 6.1  | 7.6  | 6.7  | 6.5  | 6.4  | 6.1  |
| \$20,000 under \$30,000 .....     | 10.6  | 9.4  | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.1  | 10.0   | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.1  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....     | 12.2  | 10.6 | 10.9 | 10.9 | 10.6 | 11.6   | 10.7 | 10.7 | 10.9 | 10.7 |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....     | 13.8  | 11.8 | 11.6 | 11.5 | 11.4 | 12.6   | 11.7 | 11.7 | 11.5 | 11.5 |
| \$50,000 under \$60,000 .....     | 15.5  | 13.5 | 13.2 | 12.9 | 12.4 | 13.8   | 13.4 | 13.2 | 12.9 | 12.5 |
| \$60,000 under \$70,000 .....     | 16.9  | 15.1 | 14.5 | 14.2 | 13.8 | 14.9   | 15.0 | 14.5 | 14.2 | 13.8 |
| \$70,000 under \$80,000 .....     | 18.7  | 16.5 | 15.6 | 15.3 | 14.9 | 15.8   | 16.2 | 15.4 | 15.2 | 14.6 |
| \$80,000 under \$90,000 .....     | 19.9  | 17.8 | 16.6 | 16.2 | 15.8 | 16.7   | 17.5 | 16.1 | 16.2 | 15.5 |
| \$90,000 under \$100,000 .....    | 20.8  | 18.8 | 17.4 | 17.3 | 16.6 | 16.8   | 18.1 | 17.1 | 16.8 | 16.1 |
| \$100,000 under \$125,000 .....   | 23.1  | 20.1 | 18.8 | 18.4 | 17.5 | 18.3   | 19.3 | 18.0 | 17.7 | 16.9 |
| \$125,000 under \$150,000 .....   | 25.2  | 21.8 | 20.3 | 19.8 | 19.2 | 19.0   | 20.6 | 19.6 | 18.8 | 18.0 |
| \$150,000 under \$175,000 .....   | 28.0  | 23.0 | 21.6 | 21.1 | 20.4 | 19.3   | 21.2 | 20.6 | 20.0 | 19.1 |
| \$175,000 under \$200,000 .....   | 29.3  | 23.9 | 22.5 | 21.8 | 21.1 | 20.3   | 22.5 | 21.6 | 20.7 | 20.0 |
| \$200,000 under \$300,000 .....   | 31.1  | 25.8 | 23.7 | 22.8 | 22.6 | 22.6   | 23.8 | 22.3 | 21.5 | 21.4 |
| \$300,000 under \$400,000 .....   | 33.7  | 27.0 | 24.0 | 23.6 | 23.7 | 22.6   | 24.5 | 22.6 | 21.9 | 21.5 |
| \$400,000 under \$500,000 .....   | 36.2  | 28.2 | 24.1 | 23.9 | 23.6 | 23.4   | 26.5 | 23.2 | 22.7 | 22.3 |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 ..... | 38.4  | 29.0 | 24.6 | 24.0 | 24.0 | 23.7   | 26.7 | 23.5 | 22.0 | 21.7 |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....         | 40.2  | 28.6 | 25.0 | 24.2 | 24.1 | 21.4   | 26.8 | 24.5 | 23.2 | 23.2 |

shown in Figure 4. Based on the 1979 Income Concept, average tax rates declined or remained the same from 1989 to 1990 in most income categories. At incomes between \$70,000 and \$200,000 the decreases were larger, with the largest decrease between \$150,000 and \$175,000.

When average tax rates for 1990 (based on the 1979 Income Concept) are compared to those for 1986 (before tax reform), the rates declined in all income categories except the \$1,000,000 and over income category, which showed an increase of 1.8 percentage points. Although this higher average tax rate for 1990 was calculated using a lower maximum marginal tax rate—28 percent for 1990 compared to 50 percent for 1986—it was calculated on

income which included all capital gains (long-term gains could be partially excluded from income for 1986). Also, certain deductions from income that were allowed for 1986, were limited or eliminated beginning with 1987.

### Notes and References

[1] Hostetter, Susan, "Measuring Income for Developing and Reviewing Individual Tax Law Changes: Exploration of Alternative Concepts," *Statistics of Income and Related Administrative Record Research: 1986-1987*, U.S. Department of the Treasury, Internal Revenue Service, 1987.

## Section 2

## Description of the Sample

This section describes the criteria for sample selection, the method of estimation, and the sampling variability of the estimates contained in this report. It also describes some of the limitations of the data. Statistical estimates included in this report are based on samples of tax returns.

### Sample Selection

The statistics in this report were estimated from a stratified probability sample of unaudited individual income tax returns, Forms 1040, 1040A, and 1040EZ (including electronic returns) filed by U.S. citizens and residents. The sample was designated at the Martinsburg Computing Center and was processed at the ten Internal Revenue Service (IRS) Centers during Calendar Year 1991. The total sample of 104,505 returns was selected from a population of 114,484,108 returns.

All returns processed during 1991 were subjected to sampling except tentative and amended returns. Tentative returns were not subjected to sampling because the revised returns may have

been sampled at a later date, and amended returns were excluded because the original returns had already been subjected to sampling. A small percentage of returns were not identified as tentative or amended until after sampling. These returns, along with those that contained no income information, were excluded from the tables in this report. Sample returns representing 767,068 returns were excluded from the tables as a result.

The estimates in this report are intended to represent all returns filed for Tax Year 1990. While about 97 percent of the returns processed during Calendar Year 1991 were for Tax Year 1990, a few were for noncalendar years ending during 1990 and 1991, and some were returns for prior years. Returns for prior years were used in place of 1990 returns processed after December 31, 1991. This was done in the belief that the characteristics of returns due but not yet processed could best be represented by the returns for previous years that were processed in 1991. Therefore, data totals for Tax Year 1990 may include amounts for discontinued items, such as the adjustment for a working

---

Bonnye Walker designed the sample and prepared the text and tables in this section under the direction of Yahia Ahmed, Chief, Mathematical Statisticians Team, Coordination and Publications Staff.

married couple, reported on prior year returns processed in 1991.

### Sample Design and Selection Criteria

Data from Forms 1040, 1040A, and 1040EZ processed to the IRS Individual Master File System at the Martinsburg Computing Center during Calendar Year 1991 were classified, by computer, into sample strata. The strata were based on the larger of total income or total loss amounts and the size of business plus farm receipts. In addition, the strata were based on the presence or absence of Form 2555, *Foreign Earned Income*; Form 1116, *Computation of Foreign Tax Credit*; Schedule C, *Profit or Loss from Business or Profession*; Schedule F, *Farm Income and Expenses* or Form 4835, *Farm Rental Income and Expenses*; Form 1040EZ; Form 1040A; and Form 1040. Twenty variables were used to derive the total income and loss amounts.

Returns were then selected from the sample strata using two methodologies. One method used certain ending digits of the social security number (SSN), and the second method used ending digits of numbers generated from transformations of the SSN. The sampling rates for the various strata ranged from 0.02 percent to 100 percent.

Table C contains the number of returns in the population and sample by sample stratum for the United States. A comparison of the population counts in Table C with the total shown in the national tables of this report will disclose a small difference. This difference is the result of having excluded an estimated 767,068 returns (see above).

### Method of Estimation

Weighting factors were obtained by dividing the population count of returns in a sample stratum by the number of sample returns for that stratum. These weighting factors were used to generate all of the estimated numbers of returns and amounts in this report.

### Table Presentation

Whenever a weighted frequency is less than 3, the estimate and its corresponding amount are com-

bined or deleted in order to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers. (The combined or deleted data, if any, are included in the corresponding column totals.) These combinations and deletions are indicated by a double asterisk (\*\*) and by a dagger (†), respectively. Estimates based on less than 10 sampled returns are considered to be unreliable. These estimates are noted by a single asterisk (\*) to the left of the data unless all of the sampled returns are selected with certainty (at the 100 percent rate).

In the tables, a dash (—) in place of a frequency or an amount indicates that either no returns in the population had the characteristic or the characteristic was so rare that it did not appear on any of the sampled returns.

### Processing and Management of the Sample

While the sample was being selected, the process was monitored by applying prescribed sampling rates for each stratum to the population for that stratum. A follow-up was required to reconcile differences between the actual number of returns designated for each sample strata and the expected number.

In transcribing and tabulating the information from the returns in the sample, checks were performed to improve the quality of the resulting estimates. Incorrect or missing entries on the sampled record were altered during statistical editing to make them consistent with other entries on the return and accompanying schedules. Data were also adjusted during processing in an attempt to achieve consistent statistical definitions. For example, a taxpayer may have reported director's fees on the "other income" line of the Form 1040 return. If this situation had been detected during statistical processing, the amount of director's fees would have been transferred to salaries and wages in the sample record.

The quality of the sample data was controlled at the IRS service centers by means of a continuous verification system that used computer tests to check for mathematical errors and inconsistent or missing data [1], [2].

# Individual Returns 1990

13

Table C.—Number of Forms 1040, 1040A and 1040EZ in the Population and Sample, 1990

| Description of the sample strata  | Number of returns <sup>1</sup> |                      |
|---|--------------------------------|----------------------|
|   | Population counts<br>(1)       | Sample counts<br>(2) |
| Grand total .....   | 114,484,108                    | 104,606              |
| Form 1040 returns only with adjusted gross income of \$200,000 and over with no income tax after credits and no additional tax for tax preferences, total ..... | 1,262                          | 1,262 <sup>2</sup>   |
| Form 1040 returns only with combined Schedule C (business or profession) net profit or loss of \$400,000 and over, total .....                                  | 10,766                         | 10,766               |
| Larger of total income amount and total loss amount .....   |                                |                      |
| Size of business receipts plus farm receipts .....  |                                |                      |
| Forms 1040 only with Form 2555, total .....   | 206,517                        | 929                  |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 120,101                        | 99                   |
| \$60,000 under \$125,000 .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 51,646                         | 88                   |
| \$125,000 under \$600,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$125,000 .....   | 33,343                         | 438                  |
| \$600,000 under \$2,500,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$600,000 .....   | 1,338                          | 216                  |
| \$2,500,000 and over .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$2,500,000 .....   | 89                             | 89                   |
| Forms 1040 only with Form 1116, but without Form 2555, total .....  | 720,989                        | 11,747               |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 320,232                        | 216                  |
| \$60,000 under \$125,000 .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 203,606                        | 402                  |
| \$125,000 under \$600,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$125,000 .....   | 166,070                        | 2,160                |
| \$600,000 under \$2,500,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$600,000 .....   | 27,224                         | 4,113                |
| \$2,500,000 and over .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$2,500,000 .....   | 4,867                          | 4,867                |
| Forms 1040 only with Schedule C, but without Form 2555 or Form 1116, total .....  | 14,646,924                     | 20,376               |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 6,921,396                      | 2,961                |
| \$30,000 under \$60,000 .....   | 4,718,156                      | 3,388                |
| Under \$30,000 .....  |                                |                      |
| \$60,000 under \$125,000 .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 2,278,672                      | 4,553                |
| \$125,000 under \$250,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$125,000 .....   | 532,609                        | 2,043                |
| \$250,000 under \$600,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$250,000 .....   | 166,522                        | 2,062                |
| \$600,000 under \$1,200,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$600,000 .....   | 27,134                         | 1,229                |
| \$1,200,000 under \$2,500,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$1,200,000 .....   | 9,118                          | 1,384                |
| \$2,500,000 under \$6,000,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$2,500,000 .....   | 3,333                          | 1,679                |
| \$6,000,000 and over .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$6,000,000 .....   | 1,086                          | 1,086                |
| Forms 1040 only with Schedule F, but without Form 2555, Form 1116, or Schedule C, total .....   | 2,216,768                      | 3,123                |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 1,073,681                      | 468                  |
| \$30,000 under \$60,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 753,286                        | 621                  |
| \$60,000 under \$125,000 .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$60,000 .....  | 301,041                        | 590                  |
| \$125,000 under \$250,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$125,000 .....   | 58,630                         | 236                  |
| \$250,000 under \$600,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$250,000 .....   | 21,483                         | 277                  |
| \$600,000 under \$1,200,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$600,000 .....   | 4,946                          | 211                  |
| \$1,200,000 under \$2,500,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$1,200,000 .....   | 1,827                          | 247                  |
| \$2,500,000 under \$6,000,000 .....   |                                |                      |
| Under \$2,500,000 .....   | 623                            | 323                  |
| \$6,000,000 and over .....  |                                |                      |
| Under \$6,000,000 .....   | 261                            | 261                  |
| Forms 1040EZ, total .....   | 17,358,316                     | 3,497                |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 16,774,299                     | 3,338                |
| \$30,000 under \$60,000 .....   | 584,016                        | 169                  |
| Forms 1040A, total .....  | 22,411,763                     | 5,770                |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 18,789,666                     | 4,692                |
| \$30,000 under \$60,000 .....   | 3,622,097                      | 1,078                |
| Forms 1040, 1040A, and 1040EZ without Form 2555, Form 1116, Schedule C, or Schedule F, total .....  | 56,911,804                     | 47,037               |
| Under \$30,000 .....  | 30,235,690                     | 11,181               |
| \$30,000 under \$60,000 .....   | 17,959,666                     | 9,940                |
| \$60,000 under \$125,000 .....  | 7,415,462                      | 11,239               |
| \$125,000 under \$250,000 .....   | 927,883                        | 2,829                |
| \$250,000 under \$600,000 .....   | 286,221                        | 2,459                |
| \$600,000 under \$1,200,000 .....   | 58,628                         | 2,460                |
| \$1,200,000 under \$2,500,000 .....   | 19,066                         | 2,432                |
| \$2,500,000 under \$6,000,000 .....   | 6,261                          | 2,660                |
| \$6,000,000 and over .....  | 1,947                          | 1,947                |

<sup>1</sup> This population includes an estimated 767,068 returns that were excluded from other tables in this report because they contained no income information or represented amended or tentative returns identified after sampling.

<sup>2</sup> This population includes 42 Form 1040 returns that have alternative minimum tax or income tax after credits other than zero.

Some returns designated for the sample were not available for SOI processing because other areas of the IRS, such as Audit and Collection, needed the return at the same time as SOI. These returns are referred to as unavailable returns. During Tax Year 1990 about 0.02 percent of the designated sample was unavailable. The chart below contains the percentage of unavailable returns for Tax Years 1987—1990.

| Year    | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
|---------|------|------|------|------|
| Percent | 0.14 | 0.11 | 0.06 | 0.02 |

### Sample Redesign

A complete revision of the sample design used to produce the statistics from individual income tax returns is being phased in over a 6-year period beginning with Tax Year 1987 and ending with Tax Year 1992. In addition to new strata definitions and methods of estimation, the revisions include the development of a longitudinal panel. For additional details on the redesign see [3], [4], [5], [6], [7] and [8].

### Notes and References

- [1] Durkin, T. M., and Schwartz, O. (1981), "The SOI Quality Control Program," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 478-483.
- [2] Sailer, P., Hicks, C., Watson, D., and Trevors, D. (1982), "Result of Coverage and Processing Changes to the 1980 Individual Statistics of Income Program," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 452-457.
- [3] Czajka, J. L. (1988), "Development of a New Income Stratifier for a Sample of Individual Tax Returns," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 640-645.
- [4] Czajka, J. L., and Walker, B. (1989), "Combining Panel and Cross-Sectional Selection in an Annual Sample of Tax Returns," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 463-468.
- [5] Czajka, J. L., and Schirm, A. L. (1990), "Overlapping Membership in Annual Samples of Individual Tax Returns," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 413-418.
- [6] Hostetter, S., Czajka, J. L., Schirm, A. L., and O'Connor, K. (1990), "Choosing the Appropriate Income Classifier for Economic Tax Modeling," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 419-424.
- [7] Schirm, A. L., and Czajka, J. L. (1990), "Intertemporal Stability in Total Income and the Overlap in Annual Samples of Tax Returns," in *Proceedings of the Section on Survey Research Methods*, American Statistical Association, 407-412.
- [8] Schirm, A. L., and Czajka, J. L. (1991), "Alternative Designs for a Cross-Sectional Sample of Individual Tax Returns: the Old and the New," Presented at the 1991 Meeting of the American Statistical Association, Section on Survey Research Methods.

# Section 3

# Basic Tables

| <b>Part 1—Returns Filed and Sources of Income</b> |  | <b>Page</b> |
|---|--|-------------|
| 1.1   | Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size and Accumulated Size of Adjusted Gross Income .....   | 16          |
| 1.2   | All Returns: Adjusted Gross Income, Itemized Deductions, Exemptions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....                                      | 19          |
| 1.3   | All Returns: Sources of Income and Adjustments, Deductions, and Tax Items, by Marital Status .....   | 23          |
| 1.4   | All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....  | 24          |
| 1.5   | Form 1040EZ Returns: Sources of Income and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....  | 34          |
| 1.6   | Form 1040A Returns: Sources of Income, Deductions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....  | 35          |
| <b>Part 2—Exemptions and Itemized Deductions</b>  |  |             |
| 2.1   | Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items by Size of Adjusted Gross Income..... | 37          |
| 2.2   | Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income and Adjustments, Deductions and Tax Items, by Marital Status.....  | 42          |
| 2.3   | All Returns: Exemptions by Type and Number of Exemptions, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....  | 43          |
| 2.4   | All Returns: Exemptions by Type and Number of Exemptions, by Marital Status .....  | 44          |
| <b>Part 3—Tax Computations</b>                    |  |             |
| 3.1   | Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Adjusted Gross Income, Deductions, Exemptions, Taxable Income, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....      | 45          |
| 3.2   | Returns with Total Income Tax: Total Income Tax as a Percentage of Adjusted Gross Income, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....                                | 47          |
| 3.3   | All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....   | 49          |
| 3.4   | Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Tax Classified by Both the Marginal Rate and Each Rate at Which Tax Was Computed.....                                    | 55          |
| 3.5   | Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Tax Generated, by Rate and by Size of Adjusted Gross Income.....   | 57          |
| 3.6   | Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Taxable Income and Tax, by Each Rate at Which Tax Was Computed and by Marital Status .....                               | 58          |

---

Lori Eckhart and Kay Lee were responsible for programming the Basic Tables. Review and correction of specific tables was performed by Craig Ammon, Bill Bradley, Therese Cruciano, Ed Gross, Jr., and Barbara Marshall.

**Table 1.1—Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size and Accumulated Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income | All returns       |                  |                                    |                  |                   | Taxable returns   |                  |                                    |                  |
|--|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|
|  | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  |                   | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  |
|  |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total | Average (dollars) |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total |
|  | (1)               | (2)              | (3)                                | (4)              | (5)               | (6)               | (7)              | (8)                                | (9)              |
| Size of Adjusted Gross Income                      |                   |                  |                                    |                  |                   |                   |                  |                                    |                  |
| Total  | 113,717,138       | 100.0            | 3,405,427,348                      | 100.0            | 29,946            | 89,862,434        | 100.0            | 3,298,920,383                      | 100.0            |
| No adjusted gross income                           | 904,876           | 0.8              | -45,809,664                        | (1)              | -50,625           | 7,386             | (2)              | -2,923,512                         | (1)              |
| \$1 under \$1,000                                  | 2,782,846         | 2.4              | 1,712,429                          | 0.1              | 615               | 723,656           | 0.8              | 556,020                            | (2)              |
| \$1,000 under \$2,000                              | 3,773,788         | 3.3              | 5,646,358                          | 0.2              | 1,496             | 1,138,581         | 1.3              | 1,675,347                          | 0.1              |
| \$2,000 under \$3,000                              | 3,604,792         | 3.2              | 8,961,810                          | 0.3              | 2,486             | 869,062           | 1.0              | 2,154,531                          | 0.1              |
| \$3,000 under \$4,000                              | 3,177,403         | 2.8              | 11,054,183                         | 0.3              | 3,479             | 1,120,400         | 1.2              | 3,954,492                          | 0.1              |
| \$4,000 under \$5,000                              | 3,139,442         | 2.8              | 14,122,269                         | 0.4              | 4,498             | 1,047,974         | 1.2              | 4,697,937                          | 0.1              |
| \$5,000 under \$6,000                              | 2,969,504         | 2.6              | 16,266,577                         | 0.5              | 5,496             | 1,539,765         | 1.7              | 8,570,695                          | 0.3              |
| \$6,000 under \$7,000                              | 3,044,732         | 2.7              | 19,754,245                         | 0.6              | 6,488             | 1,928,443         | 2.1              | 12,519,214                         | 0.4              |
| \$7,000 under \$8,000                              | 3,033,917         | 2.7              | 22,708,537                         | 0.7              | 7,485             | 1,876,341         | 2.1              | 14,039,378                         | 0.4              |
| \$8,000 under \$9,000                              | 2,991,621         | 2.6              | 25,467,999                         | 0.7              | 8,513             | 1,726,327         | 1.9              | 14,706,783                         | 0.4              |
| \$9,000 under \$10,000                             | 2,923,081         | 2.6              | 27,753,857                         | 0.8              | 9,495             | 1,809,907         | 2.0              | 17,163,656                         | 0.5              |
| \$10,000 under \$11,000                            | 2,967,728         | 2.6              | 31,150,431                         | 0.9              | 10,496            | 1,868,290         | 2.1              | 19,632,501                         | 0.6              |
| \$11,000 under \$12,000                            | 2,797,239         | 2.5              | 32,191,451                         | 0.9              | 11,508            | 1,933,972         | 2.2              | 22,244,283                         | 0.7              |
| \$12,000 under \$13,000                            | 2,775,412         | 2.4              | 34,734,189                         | 1.0              | 12,515            | 1,951,719         | 2.2              | 24,431,635                         | 0.7              |
| \$13,000 under \$14,000                            | 2,760,223         | 2.4              | 37,101,229                         | 1.1              | 13,490            | 2,019,753         | 2.2              | 27,261,581                         | 0.8              |
| \$14,000 under \$15,000                            | 2,632,148         | 2.3              | 38,198,964                         | 1.1              | 14,512            | 2,048,413         | 2.3              | 29,741,559                         | 0.9              |
| \$15,000 under \$16,000                            | 2,383,140         | 2.1              | 36,931,232                         | 1.1              | 15,497            | 2,029,221         | 2.3              | 31,445,131                         | 1.0              |
| \$16,000 under \$17,000                            | 2,303,300         | 2.0              | 38,010,959                         | 1.1              | 16,503            | 2,119,638         | 2.4              | 34,987,140                         | 1.1              |
| \$17,000 under \$18,000                            | 2,350,764         | 2.1              | 41,156,073                         | 1.2              | 17,508            | 2,220,442         | 2.5              | 38,876,718                         | 1.2              |
| \$18,000 under \$19,000                            | 2,305,512         | 2.0              | 42,650,437                         | 1.3              | 18,499            | 2,187,340         | 2.4              | 40,463,521                         | 1.2              |
| \$19,000 under \$20,000                            | 2,200,513         | 1.9              | 42,889,341                         | 1.3              | 19,491            | 2,132,163         | 2.4              | 41,556,148                         | 1.3              |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000                            | 9,572,317         | 8.4              | 214,321,942                        | 6.3              | 22,390            | 9,429,905         | 10.5             | 211,173,551                        | 6.4              |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000                            | 7,838,225         | 6.9              | 215,207,577                        | 6.3              | 27,456            | 7,750,103         | 8.6              | 212,817,670                        | 6.5              |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000                            | 12,282,786        | 10.8             | 426,384,692                        | 12.5             | 34,714            | 12,216,500        | 13.6             | 424,130,001                        | 12.9             |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000                            | 8,837,067         | 7.8              | 394,730,512                        | 11.6             | 44,668            | 8,812,426         | 9.8              | 393,663,250                        | 11.9             |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000                            | 10,944,102        | 9.6              | 657,214,261                        | 19.3             | 60,052            | 10,924,763        | 12.2             | 656,050,396                        | 19.9             |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000                           | 3,276,142         | 2.9              | 279,524,997                        | 8.2              | 85,321            | 3,271,711         | 3.6              | 279,162,454                        | 8.5              |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000                          | 2,329,562         | 2.0              | 305,567,590                        | 9.0              | 131,170           | 2,325,498         | 2.6              | 305,030,894                        | 9.2              |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000                          | 644,027           | 0.6              | 188,004,834                        | 5.5              | 291,921           | 643,104           | 0.7              | 187,739,418                        | 5.7              |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000                        | 130,252           | 0.1              | 87,142,014                         | 2.6              | 669,026           | 130,062           | 0.1              | 87,011,992                         | 2.6              |
| \$1,000,000 or more                                | 60,677            | 0.1              | 154,676,032                        | 4.5              | 2,549,171         | 60,571            | 0.1              | 154,388,000                        | 4.7              |

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income | Taxable returns   |               |                  |                          |             |                  |                  |            |                |                                    |                              |
|--|-------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------------|-------------|------------------|------------------|------------|----------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------|
|  | Taxable income    |               |                  | Income tax after credits |             |                  | Total income tax |            |                |                                    |                              |
|  | Number of returns | Amount        | Percent of total | Number or returns        | Amount      | Percent of total | Amount           | Percent of |                |                                    |                              |
|  |                   |               |                  |                          |             |                  |                  | Total      | Taxable income | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Average income tax (dollars) |
|  | (10)              | (11)          | (12)             | (13)                     | (14)        | (15)             | (16)             | (17)       | (18)           | (19)                               | (20)                         |
| Size of Adjusted Gross Income                      |                   |               |                  |                          |             |                  |                  |            |                |                                    |                              |
| Total  | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 100.0            | 89,844,225               | 446,296,392 | 100.0            | 447,126,703      | 100.0      | 19.8           | 13.6                               | 4,976                        |
| No adjusted gross income                           | -                 | -             | -                | 714                      | 352         | (2)              | 65,556           | (2)        | (2)            | (2)                                | 8,876                        |
| \$1 under \$1,000                                  | 723,656           | 147,850       | (2)              | 723,656                  | 22,287      | (2)              | 22,287           | (2)        | 15.1           | 4.0                                | 31                           |
| \$1,000 under \$2,000                              | 1,138,581         | 506,425       | (2)              | 1,138,581                | 83,408      | (2)              | 83,408           | (2)        | 16.5           | 5.0                                | 73                           |
| \$2,000 under \$3,000                              | 869,062           | 544,460       | (2)              | 869,062                  | 95,448      | (2)              | 95,448           | (2)        | 17.5           | 4.4                                | 110                          |
| \$3,000 under \$4,000                              | 1,120,400         | 645,927       | (2)              | 1,120,400                | 105,104     | (2)              | 105,531          | (2)        | 16.3           | 2.7                                | 94                           |
| \$4,000 under \$5,000                              | 1,046,103         | 1,539,391     | 0.1              | 1,046,103                | 237,987     | 0.1              | 1,243,072        | 0.1        | 15.8           | 5.2                                | 232                          |
| \$5,000 under \$6,000                              | 1,534,767         | 1,771,531     | 0.1              | 1,539,765                | 289,690     | 0.1              | 1,289,690        | 0.1        | 16.4           | 3.4                                | 188                          |
| \$6,000 under \$7,000                              | 1,925,478         | 3,028,023     | 0.1              | 1,928,182                | 463,237     | 0.1              | 1,469,183        | 0.1        | 15.5           | 3.7                                | 243                          |
| \$7,000 under \$8,000                              | 1,869,855         | 4,384,114     | 0.2              | 1,875,264                | 664,649     | 0.1              | 1,665,360        | 0.1        | 15.2           | 4.7                                | 355                          |
| \$8,000 under \$9,000                              | 1,726,327         | 5,607,611     | 0.2              | 1,726,327                | 843,666     | 0.2              | 2,844,157        | 0.2        | 15.1           | 5.7                                | 489                          |
| \$9,000 under \$10,000                             | 1,809,907         | 7,138,355     | 0.3              | 1,809,907                | 1,061,420   | 0.2              | 21,061,420       | 0.2        | 14.9           | 6.2                                | 586                          |
| \$10,000 under \$11,000                            | 1,868,290         | 8,314,274     | 0.4              | 1,868,290                | 1,241,791   | 0.3              | 31,241,791       | 0.3        | 14.9           | 6.3                                | 665                          |
| \$11,000 under \$12,000                            | 1,933,471         | 9,640,676     | 0.4              | 1,933,471                | 1,466,289   | 0.3              | 31,466,335       | 0.3        | 15.2           | 6.6                                | 758                          |
| \$12,000 under \$13,000                            | 1,951,719         | 11,463,523    | 0.5              | 1,951,719                | 1,713,856   | 0.4              | 41,713,856       | 0.4        | 15.0           | 7.0                                | 878                          |
| \$13,000 under \$14,000                            | 2,019,753         | 13,500,362    | 0.6              | 2,019,753                | 1,964,918   | 0.4              | 41,968,550       | 0.4        | 14.6           | 7.2                                | 976                          |
| \$14,000 under \$15,000                            | 2,048,413         | 15,236,939    | 0.7              | 2,048,413                | 2,149,745   | 0.5              | 52,149,745       | 0.5        | 14.1           | 7.2                                | 1,049                        |
| \$15,000 under \$16,000                            | 2,028,960         | 16,380,545    | 0.7              | 2,028,960                | 2,288,084   | 0.5              | 52,288,657       | 0.5        | 14.0           | 7.3                                | 1,128                        |
| \$16,000 under \$17,000                            | 2,119,638         | 18,375,216    | 0.8              | 2,119,638                | 2,552,813   | 0.6              | 62,552,863       | 0.6        | 13.9           | 7.3                                | 1,204                        |
| \$17,000 under \$18,000                            | 2,220,442         | 20,221,630    | 0.9              | 2,220,442                | 2,854,172   | 0.6              | 62,854,172       | 0.6        | 14.1           | 7.3                                | 1,285                        |
| \$18,000 under \$19,000                            | 2,187,337         | 22,358,695    | 1.0              | 2,187,337                | 3,212,637   | 0.7              | 73,212,679       | 0.7        | 14.4           | 7.9                                | 1,469                        |
| \$19,000 under \$20,000                            | 2,132,155         | 23,621,445    | 1.0              | 2,132,155                | 3,455,979   | 0.8              | 83,456,184       | 0.8        | 14.6           | 8.3                                | 1,621                        |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000                            | 9,426,698         | 123,702,620   | 5.5              | 9,429,898                | 18,379,614  | 4.1              | 118,402,064      | 4.1        | 14.9           | 8.7                                | 1,951                        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000                            | 7,750,084         | 133,318,027   | 5.9              | 7,750,084                | 20,555,429  | 4.6              | 62,055,463       | 4.6        | 15.4           | 9.7                                | 2,653                        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000                            | 12,214,109        | 280,154,965   | 12.4             | 12,213,279               | 45,294,708  | 10.1             | 145,303,446      | 10.1       | 16.2           | 10.7                               | 3,708                        |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000                            | 8,812,298         | 270,376,907   | 12.0             | 8,811,129                | 44,844,051  | 10.0             | 44,861,708       | 10.0       | 16.6           | 11.4                               | 5,090                        |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000                            | 10,924,371        | 466,475,283   | 20.7             | 10,923,534               | 87,191,762  | 19.5             | 587,241,466      | 19.5       | 18.7           | 13.3                               | 7,986                        |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000                           | 3,271,435         | 205,197,482   | 9.1              | 3,271,063                | 44,341,122  | 9.9              | 944,375,252      | 9.9        | 21.6           | 15.9                               | 13,563                       |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000                          | 2,324,986         | 230,469,868   | 10.2             | 2,324,392                | 57,673,243  | 12.9             | 957,823,643      | 12.9       | 25.1           | 19.0                               | 24,865                       |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000                          | 642,730           | 152,635,560   | 6.8              | 642,410                  | 43,263,538  | 9.7              | 743,437,775      | 9.7        | 28.5           | 23.1                               | 67,544                       |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000                        | 129,949           | 74,303,872    | 3.3              | 129,898                  | 20,826,516  | 4.7              | 720,942,219      | 4.7        | 28.2           | 24.1                               | 161,017                      |
| \$1,000,000 or more                                | 60,469            | 134,548,375   | 6.0              | 60,410                   | 37,158,867  | 8.3              | 337,341,734      | 8.4        | 27.8           | 24.2                               | 616,495                      |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.1—Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size and Accumulated Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income    | All returns       |                  |                                    |                  |                   | Taxable returns   |                  |                                    |                  |
|---|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|
|   | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  |                   | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  |
|   |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total | Average (dollars) |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total |
| Cumulated from Smallest Size of Adjusted Gross Income | (1)               | (2)              | (3)                                | (4)              | (5)               | (6)               | (7)              | (8)                                | (9)              |
| No adjusted gross income . . . . .                    | 904,876           | 0.8              | -46,809,664                        | ( <sup>1</sup> ) | -50,625           | 7,386             | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | -2,923,512                         | ( <sup>1</sup> ) |
| \$1 under \$1,000 . . . . .                           | 2,782,846         | 2.4              | 1,712,429                          | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 615               | 723,656           | 0.8              | 556,020                            | ( <sup>2</sup> ) |
| \$1 under \$2,000 . . . . .                           | 6,556,635         | 5.8              | 7,368,787                          | 0.2              | 1,122             | 1,862,236         | 2.1              | 2,231,366                          | 0.1              |
| \$1 under \$3,000 . . . . .                           | 10,161,427        | 8.9              | 16,320,597                         | 0.5              | 1,606             | 2,731,298         | 3.0              | 4,385,897                          | 0.1              |
| \$1 under \$4,000 . . . . .                           | 13,338,830        | 11.7             | 27,374,780                         | 0.8              | 2,052             | 3,851,698         | 4.3              | 8,340,389                          | 0.3              |
| \$1 under \$5,000 . . . . .                           | 16,478,272        | 14.5             | 41,497,039                         | 1.2              | 2,518             | 4,899,673         | 5.6              | 13,038,326                         | 0.4              |
| \$1 under \$6,000 . . . . .                           | 19,437,776        | 17.1             | 57,763,617                         | 1.7              | 2,972             | 6,439,438         | 7.2              | 21,609,021                         | 0.7              |
| \$1 under \$7,000 . . . . .                           | 22,482,508        | 19.8             | 77,517,861                         | 2.2              | 3,448             | 8,367,881         | 9.3              | 34,128,235                         | 1.0              |
| \$1 under \$8,000 . . . . .                           | 25,516,425        | 22.4             | 100,226,399                        | 2.9              | 3,928             | 10,243,222        | 11.4             | 48,167,613                         | 1.5              |
| \$1 under \$9,000 . . . . .                           | 28,508,045        | 25.1             | 125,694,397                        | 3.6              | 4,409             | 11,989,649        | 13.3             | 62,873,396                         | 1.9              |
| \$1 under \$10,000 . . . . .                          | 31,431,127        | 27.6             | 153,448,255                        | 4.4              | 4,882             | 13,779,466        | 15.3             | 80,037,062                         | 2.4              |
| \$1 under \$11,000 . . . . .                          | 34,398,855        | 30.2             | 184,598,685                        | 5.3              | 5,366             | 15,647,746        | 17.4             | 99,669,554                         | 3.0              |
| \$1 under \$12,000 . . . . .                          | 37,196,094        | 32.7             | 216,790,137                        | 6.3              | 5,828             | 17,581,718        | 19.6             | 121,913,837                        | 3.7              |
| \$1 under \$13,000 . . . . .                          | 39,971,505        | 35.1             | 251,524,326                        | 7.3              | 6,293             | 19,533,437        | 21.7             | 146,345,471                        | 4.4              |
| \$1 under \$14,000 . . . . .                          | 42,721,728        | 37.6             | 288,625,555                        | 8.4              | 6,756             | 21,553,189        | 24.0             | 173,607,052                        | 5.3              |
| \$1 under \$15,000 . . . . .                          | 46,353,877        | 39.9             | 326,824,519                        | 9.5              | 7,206             | 23,601,603        | 26.3             | 203,348,611                        | 6.2              |
| \$1 under \$16,000 . . . . .                          | 47,737,016        | 42.0             | 363,755,751                        | 10.5             | 7,620             | 25,630,824        | 28.5             | 234,793,743                        | 7.1              |
| \$1 under \$17,000 . . . . .                          | 50,040,316        | 44.0             | 401,766,710                        | 11.6             | 8,029             | 27,760,462        | 30.9             | 269,780,883                        | 8.2              |
| \$1 under \$18,000 . . . . .                          | 52,391,080        | 46.1             | 442,922,782                        | 12.8             | 8,454             | 29,970,903        | 33.4             | 308,656,601                        | 9.3              |
| \$1 under \$19,000 . . . . .                          | 54,696,592        | 48.1             | 485,573,219                        | 14.1             | 8,878             | 32,158,243        | 35.8             | 349,120,122                        | 10.6             |
| \$1 under \$20,000 . . . . .                          | 56,897,105        | 50.0             | 528,462,560                        | 15.3             | 9,288             | 34,290,405        | 38.2             | 390,676,269                        | 11.8             |
| \$1 under \$25,000 . . . . .                          | 66,469,421        | 58.5             | 742,784,502                        | 21.5             | 11,175            | 43,720,311        | 48.7             | 601,849,820                        | 18.2             |
| \$1 under \$30,000 . . . . .                          | 74,307,647        | 65.3             | 957,992,079                        | 27.8             | 12,892            | 51,470,414        | 57.3             | 814,667,490                        | 24.7             |
| \$1 under \$40,000 . . . . .                          | 86,590,433        | 76.1             | 1,384,376,771                      | 40.1             | 15,988            | 63,686,913        | 70.9             | 1,238,797,491                      | 37.5             |
| \$1 under \$50,000 . . . . .                          | 95,427,500        | 83.9             | 1,779,107,283                      | 51.5             | 18,644            | 72,499,339        | 80.7             | 1,632,460,741                      | 49.4             |
| \$1 under \$75,000 . . . . .                          | 106,371,602       | 93.5             | 2,436,321,545                      | 70.6             | 22,904            | 83,424,102        | 92.8             | 2,288,511,137                      | 69.3             |
| \$1 under \$100,000 . . . . .                         | 109,647,744       | 96.4             | 2,715,846,542                      | 78.7             | 24,769            | 86,695,813        | 95.5             | 2,567,673,591                      | 77.8             |
| \$1 under \$200,000 . . . . .                         | 111,977,305       | 98.5             | 3,021,414,132                      | 87.5             | 26,982            | 89,021,311        | 99.1             | 2,872,704,485                      | 87.0             |
| \$1 under \$500,000 . . . . .                         | 112,621,332       | 99.0             | 3,209,418,966                      | 93.0             | 28,497            | 89,664,416        | 99.8             | 3,060,443,903                      | 92.7             |
| \$1 under \$1,000,000 . . . . .                       | 112,751,585       | 99.2             | 3,296,560,980                      | 95.5             | 29,237            | 89,794,477        | 99.9             | 3,147,455,895                      | 95.3             |
| \$1 or more . . . . .                                 | 112,812,262       | 99.2             | 3,451,237,012                      | 100.0            | 30,593            | 89,855,049        | 100.0            | 3,301,843,895                      | 100.0            |
| All returns . . . . .                                 | 113,717,138       | 100.0            | 3,405,427,348                      | 98.7             | 29,946            | 89,862,434        | 100.0            | 3,298,920,383                      | 99.9             |

  

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income    | Taxable returns   |               |                  |                          |             |                  |                  |                  |                  |                              |
|---|-------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------------|-------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Taxable income    |               |                  | Income tax after credits |             |                  | Total income tax |                  |                  |                              |
|   | Number of returns | Amount        | Percent of total | Number of returns        | Amount      | Percent of total | Amount           | Percent of       |                  |                              |
|   | (10)              | (11)          | (12)             | (13)                     | (14)        | (15)             | (16)             | Total            | Taxable income   | Average income tax (dollars) |
| Cumulated from Smallest Size of Adjusted Gross Income | (10)              | (11)          | (12)             | (13)                     | (14)        | (15)             | (16)             | (17)             | (18)             | (19)                         |
| No adjusted gross income . . . . .                    | —                 | —             | —                | 714                      | 352         | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 65,556           | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 8,876                        |
| \$1 under \$1,000 . . . . .                           | 723,656           | 147,850       | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 723,656                  | 22,287      | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 22,287           | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 15.1             | 4.0                          |
| \$1 under \$2,000 . . . . .                           | 1,862,236         | 654,275       | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 1,862,236                | 105,695     | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 105,695          | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 16.2             | 5.7                          |
| \$1 under \$3,000 . . . . .                           | 2,731,298         | 1,198,735     | 0.1              | 2,731,298                | 201,143     | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 201,143          | ( <sup>2</sup> ) | 16.8             | 7.4                          |
| \$1 under \$4,000 . . . . .                           | 3,851,698         | 1,844,662     | 0.1              | 3,851,698                | 306,247     | 0.1              | 1,306,674        | 0.1              | 16.6             | 8.0                          |
| \$1 under \$5,000 . . . . .                           | 4,897,801         | 3,384,053     | 0.2              | 4,897,801                | 544,234     | 0.1              | 1,549,746        | 0.1              | 16.2             | 11.2                         |
| \$1 under \$6,000 . . . . .                           | 6,432,568         | 5,155,584     | 0.2              | 6,432,568                | 833,923     | 0.2              | 2,839,435        | 0.2              | 16.3             | 13.0                         |
| \$1 under \$7,000 . . . . .                           | 8,368,046         | 8,183,807     | 0.4              | 8,368,046                | 1,297,161   | 0.3              | 31,308,618       | 0.3              | 16.0             | 15.6                         |
| \$1 under \$8,000 . . . . .                           | 10,227,901        | 12,567,721    | 0.6              | 10,241,012               | 1,961,810   | 0.4              | 41,973,969       | 0.4              | 15.7             | 19.3                         |
| \$1 under \$9,000 . . . . .                           | 11,954,228        | 18,175,333    | 0.8              | 11,967,339               | 2,805,476   | 0.6              | 62,818,126       | 0.6              | 15.5             | 23.5                         |
| \$1 under \$10,000 . . . . .                          | 13,764,135        | 25,313,688    | 1.1              | 13,777,245               | 3,866,895   | 0.9              | 93,879,545       | 0.9              | 15.3             | 28.2                         |
| \$1 under \$11,000 . . . . .                          | 15,632,425        | 33,627,962    | 1.5              | 15,645,536               | 5,108,687   | 1.1              | 15,121,336       | 1.1              | 15.2             | 32.7                         |
| \$1 under \$12,000 . . . . .                          | 17,565,896        | 43,268,637    | 1.9              | 17,579,007               | 6,574,986   | 1.5              | 56,587,671       | 1.5              | 15.2             | 37.5                         |
| \$1 under \$13,000 . . . . .                          | 19,517,615        | 54,732,160    | 2.4              | 19,530,726               | 8,288,842   | 1.9              | 98,301,527       | 1.9              | 15.2             | 42.5                         |
| \$1 under \$14,000 . . . . .                          | 21,537,368        | 68,232,523    | 3.0              | 21,550,479               | 10,253,760  | 2.3              | 310,270,077      | 2.3              | 15.1             | 47.6                         |
| \$1 under \$15,000 . . . . .                          | 23,585,781        | 83,469,462    | 3.7              | 23,598,892               | 12,403,505  | 2.8              | 812,419,822      | 2.8              | 14.9             | 52.6                         |
| \$1 under \$16,000 . . . . .                          | 25,614,741        | 99,850,006    | 4.4              | 25,627,852               | 14,691,589  | 3.3              | 314,708,480      | 3.3              | 14.7             | 57.4                         |
| \$1 under \$17,000 . . . . .                          | 27,734,379        | 118,225,222   | 5.2              | 27,747,490               | 17,244,402  | 3.9              | 917,261,343      | 3.9              | 14.6             | 62.2                         |
| \$1 under \$18,000 . . . . .                          | 29,954,821        | 138,446,853   | 6.1              | 29,967,932               | 20,098,574  | 4.5              | 520,115,514      | 4.5              | 14.5             | 67.1                         |
| \$1 under \$19,000 . . . . .                          | 32,142,157        | 160,805,548   | 7.1              | 32,155,268               | 23,311,211  | 5.2              | 223,328,193      | 5.2              | 14.5             | 72.5                         |
| \$1 under \$20,000 . . . . .                          | 34,274,312        | 184,426,993   | 8.2              | 34,287,423               | 26,767,190  | 6.0              | 26,784,377       | 6.0              | 14.5             | 78.1                         |
| \$1 under \$25,000 . . . . .                          | 43,701,011        | 308,129,613   | 13.7             | 43,717,321               | 45,146,804  | 10.1             | 145,186,441      | 10.1             | 14.7             | 1,034                        |
| \$1 under \$30,000 . . . . .                          | 51,451,095        | 441,447,640   | 19.6             | 51,467,406               | 65,702,233  | 14.7             | 765,743,903      | 14.7             | 14.9             | 1,277                        |
| \$1 under \$40,000 . . . . .                          | 63,665,204        | 721,602,605   | 32.0             | 63,680,685               | 110,996,941 | 24.9             | 9,111,047,350    | 24.8             | 15.4             | 1,744                        |
| \$1 under \$50,000 . . . . .                          | 72,477,502        | 991,979,512   | 44.0             | 72,491,814               | 155,840,392 | 34.9             | 9,155,899,058    | 34.8             | 15.7             | 2,150                        |
| \$1 under \$75,000 . . . . .                          | 83,401,873        | 1,458,454,795 | 64.7             | 83,415,347               | 243,032,754 | 54.5             | 5,243,140,524    | 54.4             | 16.7             | 2,915                        |
| \$1 under \$100,000 . . . . .                         | 86,673,308        | 1,663,652,277 | 73.8             | 86,686,400               | 287,373,876 | 64.4             | 4,287,515,776    | 64.3             | 17.3             | 3,316                        |
| \$1 under \$200,000 . . . . .                         | 88,998,294        | 1,894,122,145 | 84.0             | 89,010,792               | 345,047,119 | 77.3             | 3,345,339,419    | 77.2             | 18.2             | 3,879                        |
| \$1 under \$500,000 . . . . .                         | 89,641,024        | 2,046,757,705 | 90.7             | 89,653,203               | 388,310,657 | 87.0             | 388,777,194      | 87.0             | 19.0             | 4,336                        |
| \$1 under \$1,000,000 . . . . .                       | 89,770,974        | 2,121,061,577 | 94.0             | 89,783,101               | 409,137,173 | 91.7             | 7,409,719,413    | 91.6             | 19.3             | 4,563                        |
| \$1 or more . . . . .                                 | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 100.0            | 89,843,511               | 446,296,040 | 100.0            | 447,061,147      | 100.0            | 19.8             | 4,976                        |
| All returns . . . . .                                 | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 100.0            | 89,844,225               | 446,296,392 | 100.0            | 447,126,703      | 100.0            | 19.8             | 4,976                        |

Footnotes at end of table.



## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 1.1—Selected Income and Tax Items, by Size and Accumulated Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income   | All returns       |                  |                                    |                  |                   | Taxable returns   |                  |                                    |                  |                  |
|--|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|------------------|
|  | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  |                   | Number of returns | Percent of total | Adjusted gross income less deficit |                  | Percent of total |
|  |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total | Average (dollars) |                   |                  | Amount                             | Percent of total |                  |
| Cumulated from Largest Size of Adjusted Gross Income | (1)               | (2)              | (3)                                | (4)              | (5)               | (6)               | (7)              | (8)                                | (9)              |                  |
| \$1,000,000 or more                                  | 60,677            | 0.1              | 154,676,032                        | 4.5              | 2,549,171         | 60,571            | 0.1              | 154,388,000                        | 4.7              |                  |
| \$500,000 or more                                    | 190,930           | 0.2              | 241,818,046                        | 7.0              | 1,266,527         | 190,534           | 0.2              | 241,399,992                        | 7.3              |                  |
| \$200,000 or more                                    | 834,957           | 0.7              | 429,822,880                        | 12.5             | 514,784           | 833,738           | 0.9              | 429,139,409                        | 13.0             |                  |
| \$100,000 or more                                    | 3,184,519         | 2.8              | 735,390,470                        | 21.3             | 232,386           | 3,159,236         | 3.5              | 734,170,304                        | 22.2             |                  |
| \$75,000 or more                                     | 6,440,660         | 5.7              | 1,014,915,467                      | 29.4             | 157,579           | 6,430,947         | 7.2              | 1,013,332,758                      | 30.7             |                  |
| \$50,000 or more                                     | 17,384,762        | 15.3             | 1,672,129,729                      | 48.5             | 96,184            | 17,355,709        | 19.3             | 1,659,383,154                      | 50.6             |                  |
| \$40,000 or more                                     | 26,221,829        | 23.1             | 2,066,860,241                      | 59.9             | 78,822            | 26,168,135        | 29.1             | 2,063,046,404                      | 62.5             |                  |
| \$30,000 or more                                     | 38,504,615        | 33.9             | 2,493,244,933                      | 72.2             | 64,762            | 38,384,635        | 42.7             | 2,487,176,404                      | 75.3             |                  |
| \$25,000 or more                                     | 46,342,841        | 40.8             | 2,708,452,510                      | 78.5             | 58,444            | 46,134,738        | 51.3             | 2,699,994,074                      | 81.8             |                  |
| \$20,000 or more                                     | 55,915,157        | 49.2             | 2,922,774,452                      | 84.7             | 52,272            | 55,664,643        | 61.8             | 2,911,167,626                      | 88.2             |                  |
| \$19,000 or more                                     | 58,115,670        | 51.1             | 2,965,663,793                      | 85.9             | 51,030            | 57,695,806        | 64.2             | 2,952,723,773                      | 89.4             |                  |
| \$18,000 or more                                     | 60,421,182        | 53.1             | 3,008,314,230                      | 87.2             | 49,789            | 59,884,145        | 66.6             | 2,993,187,294                      | 90.7             |                  |
| \$17,000 or more                                     | 62,771,946        | 55.2             | 3,049,470,303                      | 88.4             | 48,580            | 62,104,587        | 69.1             | 3,032,063,012                      | 91.8             |                  |
| \$16,000 or more                                     | 65,075,246        | 57.2             | 3,087,481,261                      | 89.6             | 47,445            | 64,224,225        | 71.5             | 3,067,050,152                      | 92.9             |                  |
| \$15,000 or more                                     | 67,458,386        | 59.3             | 3,124,412,493                      | 90.5             | 46,316            | 66,253,446        | 73.7             | 3,098,495,283                      | 93.8             |                  |
| \$14,000 or more                                     | 70,090,534        | 61.6             | 3,162,611,457                      | 91.6             | 45,122            | 68,301,859        | 76.0             | 3,128,236,842                      | 94.7             |                  |
| \$13,000 or more                                     | 72,840,757        | 64.1             | 3,199,712,686                      | 92.7             | 43,928            | 70,321,612        | 78.3             | 3,155,498,424                      | 95.6             |                  |
| \$12,000 or more                                     | 75,616,168        | 66.5             | 3,234,446,875                      | 93.7             | 42,775            | 72,273,331        | 80.4             | 3,179,930,058                      | 96.3             |                  |
| \$11,000 or more                                     | 78,413,408        | 69.0             | 3,266,638,327                      | 94.7             | 41,659            | 74,207,303        | 82.6             | 3,202,174,341                      | 97.0             |                  |
| \$10,000 or more                                     | 81,381,135        | 71.6             | 3,297,788,757                      | 95.6             | 40,523            | 76,075,593        | 84.7             | 3,221,806,842                      | 97.6             |                  |
| \$9,000 or more                                      | 84,304,217        | 74.1             | 3,325,542,615                      | 96.4             | 39,447            | 77,885,500        | 86.7             | 3,238,970,499                      | 98.1             |                  |
| \$8,000 or more                                      | 87,295,838        | 76.8             | 3,351,010,613                      | 97.1             | 38,387            | 79,611,827        | 88.6             | 3,253,676,282                      | 98.5             |                  |
| \$7,000 or more                                      | 90,329,754        | 79.4             | 3,373,719,151                      | 97.8             | 37,349            | 81,487,168        | 90.7             | 3,267,715,660                      | 99.0             |                  |
| \$6,000 or more                                      | 93,374,486        | 82.1             | 3,393,473,396                      | 98.3             | 36,343            | 83,415,611        | 92.8             | 3,280,234,874                      | 99.3             |                  |
| \$5,000 or more                                      | 96,333,990        | 84.7             | 3,409,739,973                      | 98.8             | 35,395            | 84,955,376        | 94.5             | 3,288,805,569                      | 99.6             |                  |
| \$4,000 or more                                      | 99,473,432        | 87.5             | 3,423,862,232                      | 99.2             | 34,420            | 86,003,350        | 95.7             | 3,293,503,506                      | 99.7             |                  |
| \$3,000 or more                                      | 102,650,835       | 90.3             | 3,434,916,415                      | 99.5             | 33,462            | 87,123,750        | 97.0             | 3,297,457,998                      | 99.9             |                  |
| \$2,000 or more                                      | 106,255,627       | 93.4             | 3,443,878,225                      | 99.8             | 32,411            | 87,992,812        | 97.9             | 3,299,612,528                      | 99.9             |                  |
| \$1,000 or more                                      | 110,029,416       | 96.8             | 3,449,524,583                      | 100.0            | 31,351            | 89,131,393        | 99.2             | 3,301,287,875                      | 100.0            |                  |
| \$1 or more  | 112,812,262       | 99.2             | 3,451,237,012                      | 100.0            | 30,593            | 89,855,049        | 100.0            | 3,301,843,895                      | 100.0            |                  |
| All returns  | 113,717,138       | 100.0            | 3,405,427,348                      | 98.7             | 29,946            | 89,862,434        | 100.0            | 3,298,920,383                      | 99.9             |                  |

  

| Size and accumulated size of adjusted gross income    | Taxable returns   |               |                  |                          |             |                  |                  |                  |                                    |                              |
|---|-------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------------|-------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Taxable income    |               |                  | Income tax after credits |             |                  | Total income tax |                  |                                    |                              |
|   | Number of returns | Amount        | Percent of total | Number of returns        | Amount      | Percent of total | Amount           | Percent of Total | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Average income tax (dollars) |
| Cumulated from Smallest Size of Adjusted Gross Income | (10)              | (11)          | (12)             | (13)                     | (14)        | (15)             | (16)             | (17)             | (18)                               | (19)                         |
| \$1,000,000 or more                                   | 60,469            | 134,548,375   | 6.0              | 60,410                   | 37,158,867  | 8.0              | 337,341,734      | 8.4              | 27.8                               | 24.2                         |
| \$500,000 or more                                     | 190,418           | 208,852,247   | 9.3              | 190,309                  | 57,985,383  | 13.0             | 58,283,953       | 13.0             | 27.9                               | 24.1                         |
| \$200,000 or more                                     | 833,149           | 361,487,807   | 16.0             | 832,719                  | 101,248,921 | 22.0             | 7,101,721,728    | 22.8             | 28.1                               | 23.7                         |
| \$100,000 or more                                     | 3,158,134         | 591,957,674   | 26.2             | 3,157,111                | 158,922,164 | 35.0             | 6,159,545,371    | 35.7             | 27.0                               | 21.7                         |
| \$75,000 or more                                      | 6,429,569         | 797,155,157   | 35.3             | 6,428,164                | 203,263,286 | 45.0             | 6,203,920,623    | 45.6             | 25.6                               | 20.1                         |
| \$50,000 or more                                      | 17,353,940        | 1,263,630,440 | 56.0             | 17,351,698               | 290,455,048 | 65.0             | 1,291,162,089    | 65.1             | 23.0                               | 17.4                         |
| \$40,000 or more                                      | 26,166,239        | 1,534,007,347 | 68.0             | 26,162,827               | 335,299,099 | 75.0             | 1,336,013,797    | 75.1             | 21.9                               | 16.3                         |
| \$30,000 or more                                      | 38,380,348        | 1,814,162,312 | 80.4             | 38,376,106               | 380,593,807 | 85.0             | 1,381,317,244    | 85.3             | 21.0                               | 15.3                         |
| \$25,000 or more                                      | 46,130,432        | 1,947,480,339 | 86.3             | 46,126,190               | 401,149,236 | 89.0             | 1,401,874,706    | 89.9             | 20.6                               | 14.9                         |
| \$20,000 or more                                      | 55,557,130        | 2,071,182,959 | 91.8             | 55,556,088               | 419,528,850 | 94.0             | 1,420,276,707    | 94.0             | 20.3                               | 14.4                         |
| \$19,000 or more                                      | 57,689,285        | 2,094,804,404 | 92.9             | 57,688,243               | 422,984,829 | 94.0             | 1,423,732,954    | 94.8             | 20.2                               | 14.4                         |
| \$18,000 or more                                      | 59,875,622        | 2,117,163,099 | 93.9             | 59,875,579               | 426,197,466 | 95.0             | 1,426,945,633    | 95.5             | 20.2                               | 14.3                         |
| \$17,000 or more                                      | 62,097,063        | 2,137,384,729 | 94.8             | 62,096,021               | 429,051,638 | 96.0             | 1,429,799,804    | 96.1             | 20.1                               | 14.2                         |
| \$16,000 or more                                      | 64,216,701        | 2,155,758,945 | 95.6             | 64,215,659               | 431,804,451 | 96.0             | 1,432,352,667    | 96.7             | 20.1                               | 14.1                         |
| \$15,000 or more                                      | 66,245,662        | 2,172,140,490 | 96.3             | 66,244,619               | 433,892,635 | 97.0             | 1,434,641,324    | 97.2             | 20.0                               | 14.0                         |
| \$14,000 or more                                      | 68,294,075        | 2,187,377,429 | 97.0             | 68,293,033               | 436,042,280 | 97.0             | 1,436,791,070    | 97.7             | 20.0                               | 14.0                         |
| \$13,000 or more                                      | 70,313,828        | 2,200,877,791 | 97.6             | 70,312,785               | 438,007,198 | 98.0             | 1,438,759,619    | 98.1             | 19.9                               | 13.9                         |
| \$12,000 or more                                      | 72,265,547        | 2,212,341,315 | 98.1             | 72,264,504               | 439,721,054 | 98.0             | 1,440,473,475    | 98.5             | 19.9                               | 13.9                         |
| \$11,000 or more                                      | 74,199,618        | 2,221,981,990 | 98.5             | 74,197,976               | 441,187,353 | 98.0             | 1,441,939,810    | 98.8             | 19.9                               | 13.8                         |
| \$10,000 or more                                      | 76,067,308        | 2,230,296,264 | 98.9             | 76,066,266               | 442,429,144 | 99.0             | 1,443,181,602    | 99.1             | 19.9                               | 13.8                         |
| \$9,000 or more                                       | 77,877,215        | 2,237,434,619 | 99.2             | 77,876,173               | 443,490,564 | 99.0             | 1,444,243,021    | 99.4             | 19.9                               | 13.7                         |
| \$8,000 or more                                       | 79,603,542        | 2,243,042,231 | 99.4             | 79,602,500               | 444,334,230 | 99.0             | 1,445,087,178    | 99.6             | 19.8                               | 13.7                         |
| \$7,000 or more                                       | 81,473,397        | 2,247,426,345 | 99.6             | 81,472,763               | 444,998,879 | 99.0             | 1,445,752,529    | 99.7             | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |
| \$6,000 or more                                       | 83,398,875        | 2,250,454,368 | 99.8             | 83,405,945               | 445,462,117 | 99.0             | 1,446,221,712    | 99.8             | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |
| \$5,000 or more                                       | 84,933,642        | 2,252,225,999 | 99.8             | 84,945,711               | 445,751,806 | 99.0             | 1,446,511,401    | 99.9             | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |
| \$4,000 or more                                       | 86,979,744        | 2,253,765,290 | 99.9             | 86,991,813               | 445,989,793 | 99.0             | 1,446,754,473    | 99.9             | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |
| \$3,000 or more                                       | 87,100,145        | 2,254,411,217 | 99.9             | 87,112,213               | 446,094,897 | 100.0            | 1,446,860,004    | 99.9             | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |
| \$2,000 or more                                       | 87,969,207        | 2,254,955,677 | 100.0            | 87,981,275               | 446,190,345 | 100.0            | 1,446,955,452    | 100.0            | 19.8                               | 13.5                         |
| \$1,000 or more                                       | 89,107,787        | 2,255,462,102 | 100.0            | 89,119,856               | 446,273,763 | 100.0            | 1,447,038,860    | 100.0            | 19.8                               | 13.5                         |
| \$1 or more   | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 100.0            | 89,843,511               | 446,296,040 | 100.0            | 1,447,061,147    | 100.0            | 19.8                               | 13.5                         |
| All returns   | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 100.0            | 89,844,225               | 446,296,392 | 100.0            | 1,447,126,703    | 100.0            | 19.8                               | 13.6                         |

(1) Percentage not computed.

(2) Less than 0.05 percent.

NOTE: Detail may not add to total because of rounding.

**Table 1.2—All Returns: Adjusted Gross Income, Exemptions, Deductions and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by Marital Status**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income          | All returns        |                                    |                    |                           |                    |                    |                    |                   |                      |                          |                    |                   |                    |
|--|--------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|
|  | Number of returns  | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Exemption amount   | Total itemized deductions |                    | Standard deduction |                    | Taxable income    |                      | Income tax after credits |                    | Total income tax  |                    |
|  |                    |                                    |                    | Number of returns         | Amount             | Number of returns  | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount               | Number of returns        | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount             |
|  | (1)                | (2)                                | (3)                | (4)                       | (5)                | (6)                | (7)                | (8)               | (9)                  | (10)                     | (11)               | (12)              | (13)               |
| <b>All returns, total</b> .....        | <b>113,717,138</b> | <b>3,405,427,348</b>               | <b>465,985,366</b> | <b>32,174,938</b>         | <b>458,485,055</b> | <b>80,620,774</b>  | <b>331,456,520</b> | <b>93,148,332</b> | <b>2,263,681,230</b> | <b>89,844,225</b>        | <b>446,296,392</b> | <b>89,862,434</b> | <b>447,126,703</b> |
| No adjusted gross income .....         | 904,876            | -45,809,684                        | 3,560,150          | -                         | -                  | -                  | -                  | -                 | -                    | 714                      | 352                | 7,386             | 65,556             |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000 .....            | 16,478,272         | 41,497,039                         | 26,459,938         | 177,444                   | 1,635,349          | 16,300,828         | 46,114,138         | 4,992,856         | 3,386,871            | 4,897,801                | 544,234            | 4,899,673         | 549,746            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 14,952,855         | 111,951,215                        | 45,420,611         | 574,364                   | 5,015,926          | 14,371,792         | 57,213,044         | 9,341,790         | 22,335,219           | 8,879,445                | 3,322,662          | 8,879,783         | 3,329,800          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 13,922,760         | 173,376,264                        | 51,121,356         | 1,040,169                 | 9,228,483          | 12,882,581         | 55,122,128         | 12,001,687        | 63,254,744           | 9,821,647                | 8,536,610          | 9,822,147         | 8,540,277          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 11,543,228         | 201,638,041                        | 44,470,118         | 1,449,549                 | 13,523,611         | 10,089,674         | 43,586,755         | 11,182,298        | 102,570,465          | 10,688,531               | 14,363,685         | 10,688,803        | 14,364,554         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 9,572,317          | 214,321,942                        | 40,778,659         | 1,804,553                 | 15,554,158         | 7,767,784          | 34,777,775         | 9,454,698         | 123,842,029          | 9,429,898                | 18,379,614         | 9,429,905         | 18,402,084         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 7,838,225          | 215,207,577                        | 36,326,863         | 2,204,807                 | 19,730,036         | 6,629,414          | 26,032,180         | 7,765,369         | 133,528,020          | 7,750,084                | 20,555,429         | 7,750,103         | 20,557,463         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 12,282,786         | 426,384,692                        | 63,047,744         | 5,092,131                 | 48,433,037         | 7,188,849          | 34,874,737         | 12,235,177        | 280,504,593          | 12,213,279               | 45,294,708         | 12,216,500        | 45,303,446         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....          | 8,837,087          | 394,730,512                        | 49,810,440         | 5,218,937                 | 55,927,753         | 3,618,130          | 18,689,947         | 8,817,268         | 270,449,536          | 8,811,129                | 44,844,051         | 8,812,426         | 44,851,708         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....          | 10,944,102         | 657,214,261                        | 65,920,854         | 8,611,801                 | 112,517,591        | 2,332,301          | 12,618,731         | 10,926,351        | 466,517,729          | 10,923,534               | 87,191,762         | 10,924,763        | 87,241,466         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....         | 3,276,142          | 279,524,997                        | 19,794,784         | 2,972,172                 | 52,943,352         | 303,970            | 1,688,378          | 3,272,134         | 205,237,566          | 3,271,053                | 44,341,122         | 3,271,711         | 44,375,252         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....        | 2,329,562          | 305,567,590                        | 14,163,324         | 2,212,925                 | 60,464,449         | 116,637            | 639,065            | 2,325,498         | 230,497,142          | 2,324,392                | 57,673,243         | 2,325,498         | 57,823,643         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....        | 644,027            | 188,004,834                        | 3,982,793          | 628,080                   | 31,452,953         | 15,947             | 84,730             | 642,853           | 152,657,211          | 642,410                  | 43,263,538         | 643,104           | 43,437,775         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....      | 130,252            | 87,142,014                         | 779,927            | 128,019                   | 12,122,292         | 2,234              | 11,777             | 129,973           | 74,316,528           | 129,898                  | 20,826,516         | 130,062           | 20,942,219         |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....              | 60,677             | 154,676,032                        | 347,807            | 59,989                    | 19,936,065         | 654                | 3,135              | 60,479            | 134,563,588          | 60,410                   | 37,158,867         | 60,571            | 37,341,734         |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b> .....    | <b>89,862,434</b>  | <b>3,298,920,383</b>               | <b>370,720,167</b> | <b>30,533,208</b>         | <b>430,993,642</b> | <b>59,309,295</b>  | <b>244,934,759</b> | <b>89,831,443</b> | <b>2,255,609,952</b> | <b>89,844,225</b>        | <b>446,296,392</b> | <b>89,862,434</b> | <b>447,126,703</b> |
| No adjusted gross income .....         | 7,386              | -2,923,512                         | 37,575             | -                         | -                  | -                  | -                  | -                 | -                    | 714                      | 352                | 7,386             | 65,556             |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000 .....            | 4,899,673          | 13,038,326                         | 55,198             | 20,464                    | 34,925             | 4,879,209          | 9,583,013          | 4,897,801         | 3,384,053            | 4,897,801                | 544,234            | 4,899,673         | 549,746            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 8,879,783          | 66,998,727                         | 15,424,415         | 174,861                   | 782,502            | 8,702,217          | 28,929,872         | 8,866,334         | 21,929,635           | 8,879,445                | 3,322,662          | 8,879,783         | 3,329,800          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 9,822,147          | 123,311,559                        | 25,207,769         | 578,163                   | 3,525,337          | 9,243,984          | 36,424,463         | 9,821,647         | 58,155,774           | 9,821,647                | 8,536,610          | 9,822,147         | 8,540,277          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 10,688,803         | 187,327,658                        | 37,550,448         | 1,136,520                 | 8,026,451          | 9,548,278          | 40,794,685         | 10,688,531        | 100,957,532          | 10,688,531               | 14,363,685         | 10,688,803        | 14,364,554         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 9,429,905          | 211,173,551                        | 39,619,882         | 1,675,933                 | 13,198,297         | 7,753,972          | 34,700,031         | 9,426,698         | 123,702,620          | 9,429,898                | 18,379,614         | 9,429,905         | 18,402,084         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 7,750,103          | 212,817,670                        | 35,749,876         | 2,128,957                 | 17,782,649         | 6,617,141          | 25,968,475         | 7,750,084         | 133,318,027          | 7,750,084                | 20,555,429         | 7,750,103         | 20,557,463         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 12,216,500         | 424,130,001                        | 62,565,811         | 5,038,793                 | 46,671,517         | 7,175,900          | 34,805,211         | 12,214,109        | 280,154,965          | 12,213,279               | 45,294,708         | 12,216,500        | 45,303,446         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....          | 8,812,426          | 393,663,250                        | 49,687,486         | 5,194,296                 | 54,914,235         | 3,618,130          | 18,689,947         | 8,812,298         | 270,376,907          | 8,811,129                | 44,844,051         | 8,812,426         | 44,851,708         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....          | 10,924,763         | 656,050,396                        | 65,817,358         | 8,593,121                 | 111,157,950        | 2,331,642          | 12,615,320         | 10,924,371        | 466,475,283          | 10,923,534               | 87,191,762         | 10,924,763        | 87,241,466         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....         | 3,271,711          | 279,162,454                        | 19,761,398         | 2,968,324                 | 52,527,289         | 303,387            | 1,685,203          | 3,271,435         | 205,197,482          | 3,271,053                | 44,341,122         | 3,271,711         | 44,375,252         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....        | 2,325,498          | 305,030,894                        | 14,139,461         | 2,208,861                 | 59,798,560         | 116,637            | 639,065            | 2,324,986         | 230,469,868          | 2,324,392                | 57,673,243         | 2,325,498         | 57,823,643         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....        | 643,104            | 187,739,418                        | 3,977,547          | 627,188                   | 31,093,573         | 15,916             | 84,590             | 642,730           | 152,635,560          | 642,410                  | 43,263,538         | 643,104           | 43,437,775         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....      | 130,062            | 87,011,992                         | 778,894            | 127,833                   | 11,944,228         | 2,230              | 11,761             | 129,949           | 74,303,872           | 129,898                  | 20,826,516         | 130,062           | 20,942,219         |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....              | 60,571             | 154,388,000                        | 347,259            | 59,896                    | 19,536,128         | 651                | 3,122              | 60,469            | 134,548,375          | 60,410                   | 37,158,867         | 60,571            | 37,341,734         |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> ..... | <b>23,854,704</b>  | <b>106,506,965</b>                 | <b>95,265,198</b>  | <b>1,641,730</b>          | <b>27,491,413</b>  | <b>21,311,479</b>  | <b>86,521,762</b>  | <b>3,316,889</b>  | <b>8,051,278</b>     | <b>-</b>                 | <b>-</b>           | <b>-</b>          | <b>-</b>           |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.2—All Returns: Adjusted Gross Income, Exemptions, Deductions and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted-Gross Income and by Marital Status—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Returns of married persons filing jointly |                                    |                  |                           |             |                    |             |                   |               |                          |             |                   |             |
|-------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------------|-------------|--------------------|-------------|-------------------|---------------|--------------------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------|
|                               | Number of returns                         | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Exemption amount | Total itemized deductions |             | Standard deduction |             | Taxable income    |               | Income tax after credits |             | Total income tax  |             |
|                               |   |                                    |                  | Number of returns         | Amount      | Number of returns  | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount        | Number of returns        | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount      |
|                               |   |                                    |                  |                           |             |                    |             |                   |               |                          |             |                   |             |
| (14)                          | (15)                                      | (16)                               | (17)             | (18)                      | (19)        | (20)               | (21)        | (22)              | (23)          | (24)                     | (25)        | (26)              |             |
| All returns, total            | 48,377,437                                | 2,303,421,100                      | 308,500,913      | 22,507,620                | 353,777,978 | 25,471,056         | 145,003,658 | 12,552,327        | 1,558,478,258 | 41,692,462               | 315,875,390 | 41,705,330        | 316,513,479 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 398,762                                   | -31,355,360                        | 2,396,062        | -                         | -           | -                  | -           | -                 | -             | -                        | -           | -                 | -           |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000         | 1,128,819                                 | 3,293,937                          | 6,695,408        | 51,908                    | 671,093     | 1,076,912          | 6,169,376   | -                 | -             | 135                      | 253         | 4,133             | 51,110      |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 2,481,706                                 | 19,229,086                         | 14,588,682       | 131,752                   | 1,474,315   | 2,349,954          | 13,601,093  | -                 | -             | -                        | -           | *1,796            | *4,234      |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 3,706,727                                 | 46,242,262                         | 21,720,571       | 349,649                   | 3,612,073   | 3,367,078          | 19,745,242  | 63,318            | 18,361        | 68,675                   | 17,255      | 69,014            | 22,861      |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 3,609,270                                 | 63,463,097                         | 21,516,138       | 544,864                   | 6,476,477   | 3,064,406          | 17,736,818  | 2,333,354         | 4,947,416     | 1,786,700                | 632,651     | 1,787,200         | 632,687     |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 3,971,368                                 | 89,295,713                         | 24,748,668       | 785,879                   | 8,021,081   | 3,185,489          | 18,093,044  | 3,321,086         | 19,709,590    | 3,054,787                | 2,623,651   | 3,055,059         | 2,624,470   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 3,856,471                                 | 106,075,073                        | 24,917,550       | 1,074,027                 | 10,540,633  | 2,782,443          | 15,557,070  | 3,875,329         | 38,922,535    | 3,864,637                | 5,727,645   | 3,864,644         | 5,750,095   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 7,450,475                                 | 260,780,865                        | 49,421,547       | 2,990,915                 | 29,998,743  | 2,782,443          | 15,557,070  | 3,807,172         | 55,363,208    | 3,793,858                | 8,174,877   | 3,793,862         | 8,176,439   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 6,813,277                                 | 296,275,558                        | 43,631,402       | 3,834,245                 | 41,614,509  | 4,459,560          | 24,828,891  | 7,416,499         | 156,897,837   | 7,398,088                | 23,180,653  | 7,399,811         | 23,189,003  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 9,468,570                                 | 570,143,062                        | 61,810,992       | 7,430,888                 | 97,193,667  | 2,779,032          | 15,571,659  | 8,595,294         | 185,579,223   | 8,589,761                | 29,848,531  | 8,590,469         | 29,854,265  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,928,360                                 | 249,802,147                        | 18,857,594       | 2,680,494                 | 47,378,473  | 2,037,682          | 11,503,032  | 9,456,272         | 399,889,969   | 9,454,261                | 72,274,624  | 9,455,329         | 72,312,648  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,046,860                                 | 267,937,662                        | 13,408,177       | 1,950,449                 | 53,486,795  | 267,866            | 1,551,128   | 2,924,865         | 182,141,290   | 2,923,785                | 38,512,788  | 2,924,443         | 38,539,428  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 555,531                                   | 162,068,783                        | 3,743,900        | 543,383                   | 27,190,038  | 96,411             | 563,153     | 2,043,684         | 200,611,186   | 2,042,815                | 49,467,007  | 2,043,691         | 49,580,129  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 110,499                                   | 73,766,898                         | 724,756          | 108,817                   | 10,148,282  | **14,223           | **83,352    | 554,594           | 131,201,451   | 554,188                  | 37,220,770  | 554,847           | 37,347,157  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 50,743                                    | 128,412,319                        | 321,467          | 50,348                    | 15,961,799  | **                 | **          | 110,264           | 62,956,884    | 110,211                  | 17,652,600  | 110,359           | 17,741,574  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 41,705,330                                | 2,269,065,912                      | 263,645,433      | 21,605,199                | 337,315,386 | 20,095,999         | 114,329,041 | 41,683,168        | 1,556,335,410 | 41,692,462               | 315,875,390 | 41,705,330        | 316,513,479 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 4,133                                     | -2,205,042                         | 28,718           | -                         | -           | -                  | -           | -                 | -             | -                        | -           | -                 | -           |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000         | *1,796                                    | *8,004                             | 7,365            | *328                      | *3,357      | *1,488             | *8,001      | -                 | -             | 135                      | 253         | 4,133             | 51,110      |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 69,014                                    | 645,050                            | 294,153          | *338                      | *10,651     | 68,675             | 370,442     | -                 | -             | -                        | -           | *1,796            | *4,234      |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 1,787,200                                 | 22,686,730                         | 7,469,030        | 87,034                    | 634,933     | 1,700,166          | 10,437,008  | 60,973            | 17,249        | 68,675                   | 17,255      | 69,014            | 22,861      |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 3,055,059                                 | 54,086,988                         | 16,453,896       | 315,398                   | 2,529,090   | 2,739,661          | 15,965,869  | 3,054,787         | 19,139,591    | 3,054,787                | 2,623,651   | 3,055,059         | 2,624,470   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 3,864,644                                 | 86,936,000                         | 23,781,632       | 692,361                   | 6,360,106   | 3,172,284          | 18,017,559  | 3,861,437         | 38,823,981    | 3,864,637                | 5,727,645   | 3,864,644         | 5,750,095   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 3,793,862                                 | 104,388,504                        | 24,400,511       | 1,022,245                 | 9,297,533   | 2,771,617          | 15,498,064  | 3,793,858         | 55,193,843    | 3,793,858                | 8,174,877   | 3,793,862         | 8,176,439   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 7,399,811                                 | 259,065,229                        | 48,981,252       | 2,951,710                 | 28,786,973  | 4,448,102          | 24,766,240  | 7,397,428         | 156,597,862   | 7,398,088                | 23,180,653  | 7,399,811         | 23,189,003  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 6,590,469                                 | 295,290,595                        | 43,512,207       | 3,811,437                 | 40,705,215  | 2,779,032          | 15,571,659  | 8,590,348         | 195,506,640   | 8,589,761                | 29,848,531  | 8,590,469         | 29,854,265  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 9,455,329                                 | 569,350,130                        | 61,720,927       | 7,418,230                 | 96,290,101  | 2,037,099          | 11,499,857  | 9,454,946         | 399,854,199   | 9,454,261                | 72,274,624  | 9,455,329         | 72,312,648  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,924,443                                 | 249,479,139                        | 18,825,261       | 2,657,159                 | 47,013,637  | 267,284            | 1,547,953   | 2,924,166         | 182,101,206   | 2,923,785                | 38,512,788  | 2,924,443         | 38,539,428  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,043,691                                 | 267,539,337                        | 13,386,222       | 1,947,281                 | 53,021,817  | 96,411             | 563,153     | 2,043,179         | 200,584,205   | 2,042,815                | 49,467,007  | 2,043,691         | 49,580,129  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 554,847                                   | 161,872,021                        | 3,739,338        | 542,718                   | 26,917,604  | **14,201           | **83,235    | 554,506           | 131,187,673   | 554,188                  | 37,220,770  | 554,847           | 37,347,157  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 110,359                                   | 73,671,912                         | 723,891          | 108,679                   | 10,015,028  | **                 | **          | 110,249           | 62,949,588    | 110,211                  | 17,652,600  | 110,359           | 17,741,574  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 50,673                                    | 126,251,315                        | 321,031          | 50,279                    | 15,729,341  | **                 | **          | 50,590            | 110,232,041   | 50,561                   | 30,542,084  | 50,673            | 30,687,378  |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 6,672,107                                 | 34,355,188                         | 44,855,480       | 902,421                   | 16,462,593  | 5,375,067          | 30,674,617  | 869,160           | 2,142,848     | -                        | -           | -                 | -           |
| Footnotes at end of table     |   |                                    |                  |                           |             |                    |             |                   |               |                          |             |                   |             |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.2—All Returns: Adjusted Gross Income, Exemptions, Deductions and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by Marital Status—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Returns of married persons filing separately, heads of households, and surviving spouses |                                    |                   |                           |                   |                    |                   |                   |                    |                          |                   |                   |                   |
|----------------------------------|--|------------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
|                                  | Number of returns  | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Exemption amount  | Total itemized deductions |                   | Standard deduction |                   | Taxable income    |                    | Income tax after credits |                   | Total income tax  |                   |
|                                  |  |                                    |                   | Number of returns         | Amount            | Number of returns  | Amount            | Number of returns | Amount             | Number of returns        | Amount            | Number of returns | Amount            |
|                                  | (27)   | (28)                               | (29)              | (30)                      | (31)              | (32)               | (33)              | (34)              | (35)               | (36)                     | (37)              | (38)              | (39)              |
| <b>All returns, oval</b>         | <b>15,466,585</b>  | <b>296,589,927</b>                 | <b>73,383,083</b> | <b>2,656,086</b>          | <b>28,251,417</b> | <b>12,696,163</b>  | <b>57,388,857</b> | <b>10,897,869</b> | <b>161,077,272</b> | <b>8,630,980</b>         | <b>27,079,358</b> | <b>8,631,934</b>  | <b>27,128,229</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 97,786   | —4,368,670                         | 399,475           | —                         | —                 | —                  | —                 | —                 | —                  | *501                     | *38               | 1,100             | 6,101             |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000            | 1,836,894  | 5,261,650                          | 8,830,181         | 24,095                    | 227,034           | 1,812,799          | 8,009,889         | *26,732           | *12,424            | *26,732                  | *1,865            | *26,807           | *2,716            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 2,937,318  | 22,621,175                         | 14,025,243        | 65,642                    | 451,207           | 2,865,068          | 13,044,139        | 749,622           | 1,148,178          | 350,998                  | 125,741           | 350,998           | 126,233           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 3,040,354  | 37,981,932                         | 14,726,446        | 152,925                   | 1,063,374         | 2,887,429          | 13,088,920        | 2,611,896         | 9,800,912          | 983,660                  | 590,326           | 983,660           | 590,326           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,302,730  | 40,121,717                         | 11,170,866        | 254,895                   | 1,838,691         | 2,043,830          | 9,169,407         | 2,272,839         | 18,039,951         | 2,045,371                | 2,006,231         | 2,045,371         | 2,006,231         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,586,862  | 35,268,488                         | 7,607,340         | 340,451                   | 2,437,615         | 1,246,411          | 5,639,654         | 1,581,811         | 19,697,366         | 1,570,994                | 2,804,172         | 1,570,994         | 2,804,172         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 1,136,252  | 31,161,522                         | 5,369,970         | 320,965                   | 2,709,619         | 811,283            | 3,710,101         | 1,130,337         | 19,383,515         | 1,130,337                | 2,854,187         | 1,130,344         | 2,854,501         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | **1,989,574  | **74,419,260                       | **1,035,656       | **9,660,677               | 731,100           | 3,341,923          | 1,381,853         | 32,169,675        | 1,380,364          | 5,088,009                | 1,380,372         | 5,088,116         | 5,088,116         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | **   | **                                 | 2,700,713         | **                        | **                | 221,011            | 1,016,925         | 604,097           | 19,260,723         | 374,053                  | 3,502,670         | 604,097           | 3,503,010         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | **450,292  | **28,335,824                       | 1,666,794         | **376,952                 | **5,478,953       | 67,130             | 321,890           | 374,705           | 15,727,345         | 374,053                  | 3,251,644         | 374,205           | 3,257,108         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | **   | **                                 | 320,673           | **                        | **                | 6,210              | 27,978            | 75,584            | 4,794,492          | 75,584                   | 1,128,510         | 75,584            | 1,131,338         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 62,029   | 8,400,176                          | 274,448           | 58,787                    | 1,693,835         | 3,242              | 15,220            | 62,017            | 6,420,539          | 61,940                   | 1,703,824         | 62,017            | 1,710,928         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 18,385   | 5,693,068                          | 84,539            | 18,826                    | 998,632           | **649              | **2,811           | 19,303            | 4,627,739          | 19,285                   | 1,312,352         | 19,312            | 1,324,991         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 4,659  | 3,083,917                          | 21,072            | 4,602                     | 463,038           | **                 | **                | **7,072           | **9,994,411        | 4,641                    | 730,728           | 4,642             | 732,672           |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,449  | 8,609,869                          | 9,714             | 2,391                     | 1,230,745         | **                 | **                | **                | **                 | 2,423                    | 1,979,061         | 2,431             | 1,989,788         |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>8,631,934</b>   | <b>245,716,842</b>                 | <b>37,852,173</b> | <b>2,434,908</b>          | <b>25,799,233</b> | <b>6,183,381</b>   | <b>27,067,119</b> | <b>8,625,304</b>  | <b>155,321,355</b> | <b>8,630,980</b>         | <b>27,079,358</b> | <b>8,631,934</b>  | <b>27,128,229</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 1,100  | —281,024                           | 4,461             | —                         | —                 | —                  | —                 | —                 | —                  | *501                     | *38               | 1,100             | 6,101             |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000            | *26,807  | *114,156                           | *33,147           | *76                       | *8,145            | *26,732            | *68,585           | *26,732           | *12,424            | *26,732                  | *1,865            | *26,807           | *2,716            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 350,998  | 2,816,005                          | 914,898           | 23,522                    | 70,692            | 324,772            | 1,037,761         | *345,590          | *812,906           | 350,998                  | 125,741           | 350,998           | 126,233           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 983,660  | 12,991,420                         | 3,445,660         | 64,498                    | 300,691           | 919,162            | 3,743,095         | 983,660           | 5,501,973          | 983,660                  | 590,326           | 983,660           | 590,326           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,045,371  | 35,913,799                         | 9,401,293         | 214,188                   | 1,367,193         | 1,827,178          | 8,148,286         | 2,045,371         | 16,997,027         | 2,045,371                | 2,006,231         | 2,045,371         | 2,006,231         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,570,994  | 34,923,063                         | 7,371,689         | 324,583                   | 2,241,564         | 1,246,411          | 5,639,654         | 1,570,994         | 19,670,157         | 1,570,994                | 2,804,172         | 1,570,994         | 2,804,172         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 1,130,344  | 31,006,893                         | 5,350,261         | 315,056                   | 2,563,088         | 811,283            | 3,710,101         | 1,130,337         | 19,383,515         | 1,130,337                | 2,854,187         | 1,130,344         | 2,854,501         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | **1,984,469  | **74,230,435                       | 6,255,337         | **1,032,040               | **9,532,362       | 729,611            | 3,334,848         | 1,380,364         | 32,129,738         | 1,380,364                | 5,088,009         | 1,380,372         | 5,088,116         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | **   | **                                 | 2,700,706         | **                        | **                | 221,011            | 1,016,925         | 604,097           | 19,260,723         | 604,097                  | 3,502,670         | 604,097           | 3,503,010         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | **449,789  | **28,300,408                       | 1,664,830         | **376,448                 | **5,444,126       | 67,130             | 321,890           | 374,205           | 15,726,422         | 374,053                  | 3,251,644         | 374,205           | 3,257,108         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | **   | **                                 | 320,671           | **                        | **                | 6,210              | 27,978            | 75,584            | 4,794,492          | 75,584                   | 1,128,510         | 75,584            | 1,131,338         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 62,017   | 8,398,237                          | 274,354           | 58,774                    | 1,688,124         | 3,242              | 15,220            | 62,017            | 6,420,539          | 61,940                   | 1,703,824         | 62,017            | 1,710,928         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 18,312   | 5,671,341                          | 84,234            | 18,763                    | 968,605           | **638              | **2,775           | 19,288            | 4,623,679          | 19,285                   | 1,312,352         | 19,312            | 1,324,991         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 4,642  | 3,071,562                          | 20,986            | 4,586                     | 449,646           | **                 | **                | **7,065           | **9,987,760        | 4,641                    | 730,728           | 4,642             | 732,672           |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,431  | 8,560,547                          | 9,645             | 2,373                     | 1,164,997         | **                 | **                | **                | **                 | 2,423                    | 1,979,061         | 2,431             | 1,989,788         |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>6,834,651</b>   | <b>50,873,085</b>                  | <b>35,530,910</b> | <b>221,178</b>            | <b>2,452,184</b>  | <b>6,512,782</b>   | <b>30,321,738</b> | <b>2,272,566</b>  | <b>5,755,917</b>   | <b>—</b>                 | <b>—</b>          | <b>—</b>          | <b>—</b>          |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.2—All Returns: Adjusted Gross Income, Exemptions, Deductions and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income and by Marital Status—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Returns of single persons |                                    |                  |                           |              |                    |             |                   |              |                          |             |                   |             |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------------|--------------|--------------------|-------------|-------------------|--------------|--------------------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------|
|                               | Number of returns         | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Exemption amount | Total itemized deductions |              | Standard deduction |             | Taxable income    |              | Income tax after credits |             | Total income tax  |             |
|                               |                           |                                    |                  | Number of returns         | Amount       | Number of returns  | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount       | Number of returns        | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount      |
|                               |                           |                                    |                  |                           |              |                    |             |                   |              |                          |             |                   |             |
| (40)                          | (41)                      | (42)                               | (43)             | (44)                      | (45)         | (46)               | (47)        | (48)              | (49)         | (50)                     | (51)        | (52)              |             |
| All returns, total            | 49,873,116                | 805,416,321                        | 84,101,370       | 7,011,232                 | 76,455,659   | 42,453,556         | 129,064,005 | 39,698,135        | 544,105,700  | 39,520,783               | 103,341,645 | 39,525,170        | 103,484,996 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 408,328                   | -10,085,634                        | 764,612          | -                         | -            | -                  | -           | -                 | -            | *78                      | *62         | 2,153             | 8,346       |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000         | 13,512,559                | 32,941,453                         | 10,934,349       | 101,442                   | 737,222      | 13,411,117         | 31,934,874  | 4,966,125         | 3,374,447    | 4,871,069                | 542,369     | 4,871,069         | 542,796     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 9,533,830                 | 70,100,955                         | 16,808,686       | 377,059                   | 3,090,405    | 9,156,771          | 30,567,811  | 8,528,850         | 21,168,680   | 8,459,771                | 3,179,665   | 8,459,771         | 3,180,706   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 7,175,669                 | 89,152,071                         | 14,674,339       | 537,695                   | 4,553,037    | 6,638,074          | 22,287,967  | 7,056,336         | 48,506,416   | 7,051,287                | 7,313,632   | 7,051,287         | 7,317,264   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 5,631,229                 | 98,063,227                         | 11,783,114       | 649,790                   | 5,208,444    | 4,981,439          | 16,680,529  | 5,588,373         | 64,820,914   | 5,588,373                | 9,733,803   | 5,588,373         | 9,733,853   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 4,014,087                 | 89,757,741                         | 8,522,652        | 678,223                   | 5,095,462    | 3,335,884          | 11,045,078  | 3,997,558         | 65,222,128   | 3,994,267                | 9,847,797   | 3,994,267         | 9,847,797   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 2,845,502                 | 77,970,982                         | 6,039,343        | 809,815                   | 6,479,784    | 2,035,688          | 6,765,009   | 2,827,860         | 58,781,297   | 2,825,889                | 9,526,384   | 2,825,897         | 9,526,523   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **5,066,528               | **189,639,521                      | 7,350,588        | **2,450,252               | **23,086,681 | 1,998,188          | 6,704,123   | 3,436,824         | 91,437,081   | 3,434,827                | 17,026,047  | 3,436,317         | 17,026,328  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                        | **                                 | 3,478,325        | **                        | **           | 618,087            | 2,101,363   | 1,617,877         | 55,609,589   | 1,617,271                | 11,492,849  | 1,617,860         | 11,494,434  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | **1,373,021               | **88,458,224                       | 2,443,068        | **1,115,639               | **15,411,851 | 227,489            | 793,809     | 1,095,374         | 50,900,416   | 1,095,220                | 11,665,494  | 1,095,229         | 11,671,710  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | **                        | **                                 | 618,516          | **                        | **           | 29,893             | 109,272     | 271,684           | 18,301,784   | 271,684                  | 4,699,824   | 271,684           | 4,704,486   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 220,673                   | 29,229,753                         | 480,699          | 203,689                   | 5,273,820    | 16,984             | 60,691      | 219,797           | 23,465,417   | 219,637                  | 6,502,412   | 219,789           | 6,532,585   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 69,111                    | 20,242,984                         | 154,354          | 65,871                    | 3,264,283    | **3,962            | **13,479    | 68,956            | 16,828,020   | 68,937                   | 4,730,416   | 68,945            | 4,765,627   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 15,095                    | 10,291,199                         | 34,099           | 14,599                    | 1,510,971    | **                 | **          | **22,521          | **25,689,512 | 15,046                   | 2,443,188   | 15,062            | 2,467,973   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 7,485                     | 19,653,845                         | 16,626           | 7,259                     | 2,743,521    | **                 | **          | **                | **           | 7,426                    | 4,637,721   | 7,467             | 4,684,568   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 39,525,170                | 784,137,629                        | 69,222,562       | 6,493,101                 | 67,879,023   | 33,029,916         | 103,538,598 | 39,522,971        | 543,953,187  | 39,520,783               | 103,341,645 | 39,525,170        | 103,484,996 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 2,153                     | -437,446                           | 4,397            | -                         | -            | -                  | -           | -                 | -            | *78                      | *62         | 2,153             | 8,346       |
| \$1,000 under \$5,000         | 4,871,069                 | 12,916,166                         | 14,686           | 20,060                    | 23,424       | 4,851,009          | 9,506,427   | 4,871,069         | 3,371,629    | 4,871,069                | 542,369     | 4,871,069         | 542,796     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 8,459,771                 | 63,537,672                         | 14,215,364       | 151,001                   | 701,160      | 8,308,770          | 27,521,668  | 8,459,771         | 21,099,479   | 8,459,771                | 3,179,665   | 8,459,771         | 3,180,706   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 7,051,287                 | 87,633,409                         | 14,293,069       | 426,631                   | 2,589,713    | 6,624,656          | 22,244,359  | 7,051,287         | 48,506,268   | 7,051,287                | 7,313,632   | 7,051,287         | 7,317,264   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 5,588,373                 | 97,326,871                         | 11,695,259       | 606,934                   | 4,130,168    | 4,981,439          | 16,680,529  | 5,588,373         | 64,820,914   | 5,588,373                | 9,733,803   | 5,588,373         | 9,733,853   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 3,994,267                 | 89,314,487                         | 8,466,561        | 658,990                   | 4,596,626    | 3,335,277          | 11,042,818  | 3,994,267         | 65,208,482   | 3,994,267                | 9,847,797   | 3,994,267         | 9,847,797   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 2,825,897                 | 77,422,273                         | 5,999,103        | 791,655                   | 5,922,028    | 2,034,242          | 6,760,310   | 2,825,889         | 58,740,869   | 2,825,889                | 9,526,384   | 2,825,897         | 9,526,523   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **5,504,177               | **189,206,992                      | 7,329,022        | **2,437,901               | **22,561,201 | 1,998,188          | 6,704,123   | 3,436,317         | 91,427,365   | 3,434,827                | 17,026,047  | 3,436,317         | 17,026,328  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                        | **                                 | 3,474,572        | **                        | **           | 618,087            | 2,101,363   | 1,617,853         | 55,609,544   | 1,617,271                | 11,492,849  | 1,617,860         | 11,494,434  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | **1,366,913               | **88,083,173                       | 2,431,601        | **1,109,608               | **14,937,375 | 227,412            | 793,573     | 1,095,220         | 50,894,662   | 1,095,220                | 11,665,494  | 1,095,229         | 11,671,710  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | **                        | **                                 | 615,466          | **                        | **           | 29,893             | 109,272     | 271,684           | 18,301,784   | 271,684                  | 4,699,824   | 271,684           | 4,704,486   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 219,789                   | 29,093,320                         | 478,885          | 202,805                   | 5,088,620    | 16,984             | 60,691      | 219,789           | 23,465,125   | 219,637                  | 6,502,412   | 219,789           | 6,532,585   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 68,945                    | 20,198,056                         | 153,976          | 65,707                    | 3,207,365    | **3,957            | **13,463    | 68,937            | 16,824,208   | 68,937                   | 4,730,416   | 68,945            | 4,765,627   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 15,062                    | 10,268,519                         | 34,017           | 14,567                    | 1,479,553    | **                 | **          | **22,514          | **25,682,858 | 15,046                   | 2,443,188   | 15,062            | 2,467,973   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 7,467                     | 19,576,138                         | 16,583           | 7,243                     | 2,641,790    | **                 | **          | **                | **           | 7,426                    | 4,637,721   | 7,467             | 4,684,568   |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 10,347,946                | 21,278,693                         | 14,878,808       | 518,131                   | 8,576,636    | 9,423,640          | 25,525,407  | 175,164           | 152,513      | -                        | -           | -                 | -           |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

\*\* Data combined.

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.  
 \*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

**Table 1.3—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Deductions, Credits, and Tax Items, By Marital Status**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Item  | All returns       |               | Joint returns of married persons |               | Separate returns of married persons |            | Returns of heads of households |             | Returns of surviving spouses |           | Returns of single persons |             |
|---|-------------------|---------------|----------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------|-------------|------------------------------|-----------|---------------------------|-------------|
|   | Number of returns | Amount        | Number of returns                | Amount        | Number of returns                   | Amount     | Number of returns              | Amount      | Number of returns            | Amount    | Number of returns         | Amount      |
|   | (1)               | (2)           | (3)                              | (4)           | (5)                                 | (6)        | (7)                            | (8)         | (9)                          | (10)      | (11)                      | (12)        |
| Adjusted gross income less deficit                            | 113,717,138       | 3,405,427,348 | 48,377,437                       | 2,303,421,100 | 2,195,510                           | 50,921,951 | 13,159,596                     | 242,896,587 | 111,478                      | 2,771,389 | 49,873,116                | 805,416,321 |
| Salaries and wages  | 96,729,912        | 2,599,401,271 | 41,288,174                       | 1,738,271,286 | 1,939,022                           | 40,058,503 | 12,514,952                     | 216,409,345 | 100,908                      | 1,817,388 | 40,886,859                | 602,844,748 |
| Taxable interest  | 70,369,662        | 227,083,888   | 37,335,912                       | 139,589,368   | 1,001,281                           | 3,167,759  | 4,325,854                      | 8,205,830   | 81,885                       | 418,481   | 27,624,721                | 77,702,470  |
| Tax-exempt interest   | 3,916,925         | 40,228,405    | 2,439,827                        | 26,076,434    | 41,879                              | 876,763    | 129,261                        | 893,764     | 8,268                        | 33,702    | 1,297,711                 | 12,347,742  |
| Dividends   | 22,904,441        | 80,168,536    | 13,746,865                       | 49,742,247    | 280,745                             | 1,721,268  | 956,495                        | 2,065,719   | 25,808                       | 98,275    | 7,894,528                 | 26,541,027  |
| State income tax refunds                                      | 16,668,283        | 10,155,294    | 11,927,738                       | 7,699,276     | 301,116                             | 171,036    | 1,106,607                      | 532,310     | 14,152                       | 6,439     | 3,318,670                 | 1,746,233   |
| Alimony received  | 466,075           | 3,876,235     | 53,017                           | 138,523       | *8,254                              | *23,111    | 180,537                        | 1,823,424   | —                            | —         | 224,266                   | 1,891,177   |
| Business or profession:                                       |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |             |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net income  | 11,221,925        | 161,657,252   | 7,906,466                        | 126,349,170   | 215,651                             | 2,905,526  | 549,679                        | 5,880,656   | 6,369                        | 88,315    | 2,543,759                 | 26,433,585  |
| Net loss  | 3,416,666         | 20,227,059    | 2,376,476                        | 14,287,550    | 76,973                              | 606,121    | 188,273                        | 1,086,901   | *653                         | *10,256   | 774,291                   | 4,236,231   |
| Sale of capital assets:                                       |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |             |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net gain  | 9,217,141         | 123,783,047   | 5,813,609                        | 91,983,637    | 124,484                             | 4,296,146  | 295,364                        | 2,769,108   | 17,610                       | 128,878   | 2,966,075                 | 24,605,278  |
| Net loss in AGI   | 5,070,741         | 9,551,854     | 3,114,489                        | 6,052,864     | 75,510                              | 87,089     | 205,995                        | 372,121     | 8,402                        | 23,215    | 1,666,348                 | 3,016,565   |
| Sale of property other than capital assets                    | 1,691,377         | 1,471,208     | 1,239,489                        | 1,409,445     | 16,871                              | -31,404    | 61,600                         | 25,734      | *132                         | *-416     | 373,285                   | 87,849      |
| Taxable IRA distributions                                     | 3,545,474         | 17,554,377    | 2,392,164                        | 13,056,549    | 30,077                              | 232,524    | 236,608                        | 1,035,362   | *2,491                       | *5,325    | 884,674                   | 3,222,616   |
| Pensions and annuities in AGI                                 | 17,014,091        | 159,294,448   | 10,678,851                       | 112,613,889   | 190,237                             | 1,627,710  | 829,963                        | 5,206,084   | 25,830                       | 173,395   | 5,289,211                 | 39,673,370  |
| Rent and royalty:   |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |             |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net income  | 5,433,716         | 35,381,329    | 3,816,455                        | 26,688,271    | 51,183                              | 463,489    | 215,237                        | 1,214,530   | 4,809                        | 32,233    | 1,346,033                 | 6,982,806   |
| Net loss  | 5,734,970         | 33,892,636    | 4,078,597                        | 25,021,781    | 66,005                              | 503,365    | 271,820                        | 1,319,093   | 10,319                       | 69,845    | 1,308,231                 | 6,978,553   |
| Farm rental income less loss                                  | 620,691           | 2,275,357     | 379,918                          | 1,546,183     | 4,274                               | 42,190     | 11,536                         | 27,285      | *76                          | *1,378    | 224,886                   | 659,321     |
| Partnership and S corporation net income less loss            | 5,977,458         | 67,022,231    | 4,243,961                        | 55,959,335    | 80,741                              | 172,217    | 210,441                        | 2,034,449   | 6,871                        | 61,177    | 1,435,445                 | 8,795,053   |
| Estate and trust net income less loss                         | 519,081           | 4,165,187     | 284,522                          | 1,753,082     | 5,792                               | 306,764    | 19,827                         | 238,451     | 2,230                        | 39,651    | 206,610                   | 1,827,239   |
| Farm net income less loss                                     | 2,321,154         | -433,762      | 1,878,702                        | -26,207       | 19,859                              | -160,635   | 46,847                         | -98,195     | *2,305                       | *2,861    | 373,440                   | -161,570    |
| Unemployment compensation                                     | 8,014,136         | 15,453,147    | 4,416,784                        | 8,771,324     | 168,710                             | 305,123    | 1,130,270                      | 1,901,816   | *4,664                       | *8,485    | 2,293,708                 | 4,466,399   |
| Social Security benefits in AGI                               | 5,082,576         | 19,688,539    | 3,291,599                        | 14,094,580    | 64,743                              | 202,842    | 126,882                        | 376,395     | *3,929                       | *10,961   | 1,595,421                 | 5,001,762   |
| Other income less loss  | 5,514,419         | 18,420,835    | 3,709,920                        | 13,421,584    | 78,760                              | 167,345    | 336,970                        | 937,795     | 9,186                        | 12,410    | 1,379,584                 | 3,881,702   |
| Total statutory adjustments                                   | 16,648,032        | 33,974,231    | 11,066,067                       | 24,230,727    | 273,735                             | 583,773    | 903,526                        | 1,694,153   | 18,810                       | 29,540    | 4,365,895                 | 7,438,039   |
| Primary IRA payments  | 4,761,622         | 7,128,241     | 2,752,155                        | 4,105,480     | 46,892                              | 86,497     | 311,395                        | 449,818     | *10,685                      | 1,640,494 | 2,467,780                 | —           |
| Secondary IRA payments  | 2,106,852         | 2,729,979     | 2,106,852                        | 2,729,979     | —                                   | —          | —                              | —           | —                            | —         | —                         | —           |
| Payments to a Keogh plan                                      | 824,327           | 6,777,645     | 640,294                          | 5,602,912     | 12,916                              | 51,143     | 36,569                         | 239,658     | *270                         | *989      | 134,277                   | 882,943     |
| Alimony paid  | 650,896           | 4,932,087     | 288,656                          | 2,211,860     | 34,384                              | 267,516    | 74,459                         | 577,414     | —                            | —         | 252,397                   | 1,875,298   |
| Total itemized deductions                                     | 32,174,938        | 458,485,055   | 22,507,620                       | 353,777,878   | 637,050                             | 6,741,746  | 1,987,340                      | 21,092,239  | 31,696                       | 417,432   | 7,011,232                 | 76,455,659  |
| Medical and dental expense deduction                          | 5,090,958         | 21,456,587    | 3,213,580                        | 10,473,788    | 86,277                              | 297,112    | 357,775                        | 858,015     | *16,237                      | *50,725   | 1,417,079                 | 9,776,948   |
| Taxes paid deduction  | 31,594,114        | 140,011,461   | 22,319,595                       | 109,974,718   | 605,967                             | 2,074,544  | 1,947,855                      | 5,866,924   | 31,673                       | 126,904   | 6,689,024                 | 21,968,371  |
| Interest paid deduction                                       | 29,394,600        | 208,354,360   | 21,431,518                       | 167,252,950   | 524,459                             | 2,867,971  | 1,892,814                      | 10,583,930  | 29,883                       | 156,561   | 5,515,927                 | 27,492,947  |
| Contributions deduction                                       | 29,230,265        | 57,242,757    | 21,007,485                       | 44,480,029    | 501,480                             | 891,484    | 1,793,289                      | 2,196,336   | 31,696                       | 70,423    | 5,896,316                 | 9,604,485   |
| Casualty or theft loss  | 112,480           | 734,440       | 79,246                           | 623,836       | †                                   | †          | †                              | †           | —                            | —         | 26,914                    | 100,009     |
| Moving expenses deduction                                     | 919,794           | 4,215,539     | 656,313                          | 3,379,525     | 11,300                              | 36,154     | 31,951                         | 126,515     | —                            | —         | 220,231                   | 673,345     |
| Total miscellaneous deductions                                | 7,981,137         | 26,469,911    | 5,178,594                        | 17,593,133    | 152,850                             | 574,016    | 605,464                        | 1,450,390   | *7,814                       | *12,819   | 2,036,415                 | 6,839,553   |
| Basic standard deduction                                      | 80,620,774        | 320,840,806   | 25,471,056                       | 138,562,397   | 1,493,893                           | 4,019,261  | 11,122,491                     | 52,637,264  | 79,778                       | 430,152   | 42,453,556                | 125,191,731 |
| Additional standard deduction                                 | 10,954,167        | 10,615,715    | 5,832,686                        | 6,441,261     | 78,904                              | 54,783     | 302,566                        | 243,881     | *5,408                       | *3,515    | 4,734,602                 | 3,872,274   |
| Taxable income  | 93,148,332        | 2,263,661,230 | 42,552,327                       | 1,558,478,258 | 1,844,014                           | 37,554,807 | 8,974,266                      | 121,974,917 | 79,589                       | 1,547,548 | 39,698,135                | 544,105,700 |
| Total tax credits   | 12,483,535        | 6,831,187     | 6,794,673                        | 4,045,551     | 81,307                              | 168,929    | 5,011,743                      | 2,118,212   | 30,454                       | 10,588    | 565,357                   | 489,907     |
| Child care credit   | 6,143,590         | 2,549,004     | 4,318,172                        | 1,683,693     | 66,462                              | 29,284     | 1,716,572                      | 815,398     | *4,587                       | *3,044    | 47,796                    | 17,587      |
| Credit for the elderly or disabled                            | 339,818           | 61,898        | 95,153                           | 20,278        | *2,704                              | *671       | *19,820                        | *2,466      | —                            | —         | 222,141                   | 38,584      |
| Foreign tax credit  | 772,143           | 1,682,307     | 488,843                          | 1,205,924     | 21,554                              | 132,185    | 25,966                         | 46,362      | 691                          | 336       | 235,090                   | 297,501     |
| Earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits | 5,702,209         | 1,616,812     | 1,804,380                        | 387,546       | —                                   | —          | 3,869,949                      | 1,222,058   | *27,880                      | *7,208    | —                         | —           |
| Minimum tax credit  | 33,609            | 214,226       | 27,195                           | 176,202       | 163                                 | 3,618      | 976                            | 4,700       | —                            | —         | 5,275                     | 29,706      |
| General business credit                                       | 262,573           | 616,288       | 216,016                          | 512,807       | 295                                 | 3,184      | 7,327                          | 15,551      | —                            | —         | 38,835                    | 84,746      |
| Income tax after credits                                      | 89,844,225        | 446,296,392   | 41,692,462                       | 315,875,390   | 1,827,521                           | 7,901,628  | 6,735,628                      | 18,902,022  | 67,831                       | 275,707   | 39,520,783                | 103,341,645 |
| Alternative minimum tax                                       | 132,096           | 830,311       | 87,221                           | 638,089       | 7,491                               | 27,455     | 4,776                          | 18,235      | *120                         | *3,181    | 32,488                    | 143,551     |
| Total income tax  | 89,862,434        | 447,126,703   | 41,705,330                       | 316,513,479   | 1,828,163                           | 7,929,083  | 6,735,940                      | 18,920,257  | 67,832                       | 278,888   | 39,525,170                | 103,484,996 |
| Total tax liability   | 92,133,322        | 468,631,227   | 43,020,793                       | 333,058,992   | 1,893,048                           | 8,291,405  | 6,939,647                      | 19,849,615  | 74,288                       | 297,884   | 40,205,545                | 107,333,331 |
| Total tax payments  | 104,815,832       | 495,921,666   | 45,607,478                       | 341,092,359   | 2,014,899                           | 7,838,678  | 12,310,556                     | 29,245,967  | 96,521                       | 338,632   | 44,786,379                | 117,406,030 |
| Income tax withheld   | 87,747,178        | 386,525,674   | 42,337,857                       | 261,904,977   | 1,927,324                           | 5,649,496  | 12,080,858                     | 26,798,788  | 94,026                       | 256,193   | 41,307,113                | 91,812,219  |
| Estimated tax payments  | 12,805,826        | 91,607,397    | 7,411,954                        | 65,555,051    | 142,929                             | 1,587,605  | 399,908                        | 2,021,911   | 7,741                        | 74,437    | 4,843,294                 | 22,368,392  |
| Overpayment refunded  | 80,514,484        | 78,103,385    | 31,236,941                       | 42,730,652    | 1,308,097                           | 856,446    | 11,969,354                     | 14,490,187  | 86,734                       | 106,855   | 35,913,358                | 19,919,245  |
| Tax due at time of filing                                     | 26,986,948        | 56,561,150    | 14,290,955                       | 40,857,130    | 775,286                             | 1,561,039  | 954,687                        | 1,627,992   | 24,622                       | 57,185    | 10,941,397                | 12,457,804  |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

† Data deleted to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers. Deleted data are included in the appropriate totals.

NOTE: Detail may not add to total because of rounding.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Number of returns  | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Salaries and wages |                      | Taxable income    |                    | Tax-exempt interest |                   | Dividends         |                   | State income tax refunds |                   |
|----------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|----------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
|                                  |                    |                                    | Number of returns  | Amount               | Number of returns | Amount             | Number of returns   | Amount            | Number of returns | Amount            | Number of returns        | Amount            |
|                                  | (1)                | (2)                                | (3)                | (4)                  | (5)               | (6)                | (7)                 | (8)               | (9)               | (10)              | (11)                     | (12)              |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>113,717,138</b> | <b>3,405,427,348</b>               | <b>96,729,912</b>  | <b>2,599,401,271</b> | <b>70,369,662</b> | <b>227,083,888</b> | <b>3,916,925</b>    | <b>40,228,405</b> | <b>22,904,441</b> | <b>80,168,536</b> | <b>16,668,283</b>        | <b>10,155,294</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 904,876            | -45,809,664                        | 349,297            | 6,365,390            | 574,411           | 4,689,250          | 45,381              | 816,578           | 230,682           | 898,886           | 68,556                   | 160,361           |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 16,478,272         | 41,497,039                         | 13,346,930         | 34,441,886           | 6,580,367         | 4,272,890          | 80,087              | 185,886           | 1,476,974         | 1,167,183         | 113,262                  | 58,770            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 14,952,855         | 111,951,215                        | 11,836,822         | 82,284,507           | 6,458,041         | 11,005,175         | 121,564             | 459,897           | 1,506,998         | 2,091,813         | 260,434                  | 78,335            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 13,922,750         | 173,376,264                        | 11,190,959         | 128,659,099          | 6,609,866         | 16,687,037         | 210,100             | 1,050,028         | 1,663,264         | 3,250,864         | 437,091                  | 163,893           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 11,543,228         | 201,638,041                        | 9,624,889          | 155,727,759          | 6,021,515         | 15,689,412         | 158,231             | 775,333           | 1,622,627         | 2,955,293         | 725,107                  | 193,969           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 9,572,317          | 214,321,942                        | 8,301,602          | 171,275,351          | 5,814,164         | 13,954,510         | 212,156             | 820,605           | 1,507,894         | 2,998,670         | 891,711                  | 271,904           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 7,838,225          | 215,207,577                        | 7,075,622          | 178,689,937          | 5,279,309         | 10,857,878         | 190,330             | 1,050,879         | 1,374,852         | 2,773,270         | 1,195,552                | 401,203           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 12,282,786         | 426,384,692                        | 11,096,125         | 355,079,160          | 9,229,263         | 22,196,424         | 482,526             | 2,856,805         | 2,814,542         | 6,488,532         | 2,838,140                | 1,078,326         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 8,837,087          | 394,730,512                        | 8,117,132          | 327,775,204          | 7,542,181         | 18,518,927         | 401,720             | 2,292,070         | 2,534,651         | 5,157,733         | 2,861,785                | 1,102,065         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 10,944,102         | 657,214,261                        | 10,104,224         | 644,653,869          | 10,011,690        | 30,865,516         | 762,781             | 5,790,530         | 4,330,208         | 11,596,347        | 4,467,240                | 2,031,319         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 3,276,142          | 279,524,997                        | 2,984,185          | 219,784,196          | 3,142,010         | 15,822,528         | 422,422             | 3,493,301         | 1,761,951         | 6,135,668         | 1,383,337                | 950,346           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 2,329,562          | 305,567,590                        | 2,012,612          | 204,011,887          | 2,278,200         | 22,012,131         | 503,665             | 6,555,396         | 1,520,418         | 10,847,074        | 1,028,564                | 1,343,433         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 644,027            | 188,004,834                        | 531,029            | 103,185,625          | 638,937           | 15,932,978         | 229,355             | 6,189,528         | 493,622           | 8,817,758         | 299,454                  | 988,345           |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 130,252            | 87,142,014                         | 108,457            | 42,188,146           | 129,190           | 8,340,823          | 61,313              | 3,286,839         | 111,169           | 4,858,801         | 63,149                   | 446,580           |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 60,677             | 154,676,032                        | 51,228             | 45,279,253           | 60,517            | 17,338,408         | 35,295              | 4,604,932         | 54,588            | 11,150,643        | 34,900                   | 906,444           |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>89,862,434</b>  | <b>3,298,920,383</b>               | <b>77,590,263</b>  | <b>2,478,055,448</b> | <b>62,610,903</b> | <b>210,216,325</b> | <b>3,718,282</b>    | <b>38,245,995</b> | <b>20,947,611</b> | <b>76,235,582</b> | <b>15,945,317</b>        | <b>9,679,572</b>  |
| No adjusted gross income         | 7,386              | -2,923,512                         | 3,453              | 329,378              | 7,108             | 489,802            | 1,229               | 28,551            | 3,161             | 116,428           | 1,463                    | 10,492            |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 4,899,673          | 13,038,326                         | 3,727,174          | 10,127,229           | 3,842,133         | 1,997,920          | 40,977              | 25,088            | 849,985           | 576,651           | 6,563                    | 738               |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 8,879,783          | 66,998,727                         | 7,238,203          | 50,876,344           | 4,027,930         | 6,732,652          | 67,510              | 179,183           | 899,811           | 1,296,854         | 95,553                   | 20,114            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 9,822,147          | 123,311,559                        | 7,581,660          | 87,019,379           | 5,267,037         | 13,378,429         | 180,006             | 760,562           | 1,368,168         | 2,721,235         | 262,934                  | 104,723           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 10,688,803         | 187,327,658                        | 8,891,880          | 144,219,464          | 5,615,602         | 14,704,281         | 154,932             | 671,330           | 1,436,870         | 2,749,804         | 620,393                  | 157,139           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 9,429,905          | 211,173,551                        | 8,202,967          | 169,230,846          | 5,718,493         | 13,529,548         | 203,780             | 796,935           | 1,472,398         | 2,810,733         | 846,842                  | 247,369           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 7,750,103          | 212,817,670                        | 7,011,108          | 177,269,153          | 5,199,522         | 10,511,382         | 183,926             | 1,044,102         | 1,353,317         | 2,671,347         | 1,176,785                | 391,841           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 12,216,500         | 424,130,001                        | 11,058,185         | 353,693,309          | 9,176,418         | 21,820,935         | 478,312             | 2,787,688         | 2,786,882         | 5,287,806         | 2,817,927                | 1,056,784         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 8,812,426          | 393,663,250                        | 8,101,618          | 327,172,404          | 7,523,461         | 18,242,388         | 397,312             | 2,246,905         | 2,525,097         | 5,054,183         | 2,852,178                | 1,091,026         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 10,924,763         | 656,050,396                        | 10,092,140         | 544,125,042          | 9,992,857         | 30,547,001         | 759,864             | 5,689,516         | 4,317,006         | 11,427,137        | 4,459,835                | 2,021,584         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 3,271,711          | 279,162,454                        | 2,980,789          | 219,593,164          | 3,138,746         | 15,664,368         | 422,218             | 3,490,981         | 1,758,868         | 6,125,346         | 1,381,940                | 946,027           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 2,325,498          | 305,030,894                        | 2,011,078          | 203,871,119          | 2,274,136         | 21,727,384         | 502,608             | 6,499,681         | 1,517,608         | 10,672,180        | 1,025,911                | 1,324,312         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 643,104            | 187,739,418                        | 530,505            | 103,105,030          | 638,044           | 15,728,983         | 229,086             | 6,160,371         | 492,924           | 8,777,157         | 299,079                  | 962,301           |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 130,062            | 87,011,992                         | 108,347            | 42,166,258           | 129,003           | 8,221,687          | 61,258              | 3,275,121         | 111,017           | 4,832,450         | 63,064                   | 442,613           |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 60,571             | 154,388,000                        | 51,157             | 45,257,329           | 60,413            | 16,919,563         | 35,263              | 4,590,982         | 54,500            | 11,117,270        | 34,848                   | 902,708           |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>23,854,704</b>  | <b>106,506,965</b>                 | <b>19,139,649</b>  | <b>121,345,823</b>   | <b>7,758,759</b>  | <b>16,867,563</b>  | <b>188,643</b>      | <b>1,982,411</b>  | <b>1,956,830</b>  | <b>3,932,955</b>  | <b>722,967</b>           | <b>475,722</b>    |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Alimony received  |             | Business or profession |             |                   |            | Capital gain distribution reported on Form 1040 |           | Sales of capital assets reported on Schedule D |             |                   |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|------------------------|-------------|-------------------|------------|---|-----------|--|-------------|-------------------|-----------|
|                               |                   |             | Net income             |             | Net loss          |            |   |           | Net gain                                       |             | Net loss in AGI   |           |
|                               | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns      | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns                               | Amount    | Number of returns                              | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount    |
|                               | (13)              | (14)        | (15)                   | (16)        | (17)              | (18)       | (19)  | (20)      | (21)   | (22)        | (23)              | (24)      |
| All returns, total            | 466,075           | 3,876,235   | 11,221,925             | 161,657,252 | 3,415,666         | 20,227,059 | 2,166,358                                       | 1,072,088 | 7,050,783                                      | 122,710,959 | 5,070,741         | 9,551,854 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 638               | 13,651      | 117,956                | 1,363,941   | 373,024           | 6,649,238  | 10,577  | 5,428     | 117,186  | 6,066,814   | 145,848           | 348,366   |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | *12,803           | *42,876     | 1,017,906              | 2,737,196   | 150,595           | 623,910    | 197,573   | 57,448    | 263,962  | 377,615     | 270,777           | 471,250   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 62,749            | 305,484     | 1,219,032              | 6,506,415   | 216,243           | 724,178    | 152,117   | 47,883    | 370,852  | 818,764     | 307,749           | 540,454   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 67,798            | 306,861     | 1,117,870              | 7,898,124   | 225,041           | 864,816    | 133,419   | 57,508    | 467,546  | 1,373,721   | 371,413           | 672,562   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 56,581            | 357,793     | 886,124                | 7,560,582   | 244,820           | 963,653    | 163,448   | 86,708    | 475,560  | 1,542,633   | 278,001           | 527,276   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 61,428            | 254,495     | 941,282                | 8,427,458   | 238,471           | 906,877    | 158,527   | 89,246    | 349,282  | 1,442,903   | 335,518           | 619,774   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | **202,544         | **2,509,984 | 813,806                | 7,943,384   | 255,164           | 960,725    | 128,064   | 41,173    | 407,889  | 1,803,105   | 263,958           | 492,179   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **                | **          | 1,380,167              | 14,990,880  | 491,806           | 1,568,541  | 256,462   | 82,205    | 778,595  | 3,319,681   | 568,373           | 1,009,964 |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                | **          | 1,056,541              | 12,469,487  | 346,229           | 1,236,888  | 267,002   | 144,321   | 736,098  | 4,811,492   | 572,185           | 1,056,948 |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | **                | **          | 1,439,118              | 23,734,039  | 517,510           | 2,130,840  | 388,913   | 179,923   | 1,334,689                                      | 9,360,208   | 902,095           | 1,619,632 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | **                | **          | 543,617                | 15,265,727  | 161,098           | 818,011    | 168,030   | 82,035    | 639,629  | 7,174,942   | 412,973           | 797,941   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | **                | **          | 496,212                | 27,013,610  | 138,250           | 1,168,080  | 117,192   | 151,297   | 715,548  | 16,409,841  | 435,246           | 898,602   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 1,218             | 71,224      | 151,011                | 15,849,736  | 43,006            | 657,801    | 21,669  | 40,431    | 284,269  | 17,417,247  | 167,260           | 365,627   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 211               | 6,446       | 27,879                 | 5,087,800   | 9,320             | 320,502    | 2,762   | 4,722     | 70,594   | 11,230,313  | 36,544            | 93,300    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 106               | 7,421       | 13,403                 | 4,808,872   | 5,088             | 634,998    | 603   | 1,759     | 39,084   | 39,561,678  | 14,800            | 39,980    |
| Taxable returns, total        | 402,356           | 3,616,399   | 8,680,537              | 146,599,635 | 2,623,335         | 11,556,786 | 2,035,205                                       | 1,028,998 | 6,470,168                                      | 115,374,889 | 4,434,214         | 8,175,736 |
| No adjusted gross income      | *3                | *362        | 1,638                  | 128,959     | 1,005             | 158,534    | *77   | *190      | 5,611  | 1,433,653   | 614               | 1,330     |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | —                 | —           | 72,709                 | 83,242      | *3,889            | *20,080    | 150,773   | 39,446    | 127,025  | 93,917      | 82,766            | 54,091    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 33,720            | 186,341     | 492,098                | 2,532,678   | 101,651           | 266,395    | 107,761   | 35,705    | 215,121  | 423,881     | 165,122           | 264,190   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 46,882            | 224,525     | 625,812                | 4,393,333   | 127,438           | 386,319    | 112,862   | 51,993    | 370,437  | 997,075     | 282,223           | 504,345   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 56,581            | 357,793     | 733,485                | 6,063,968   | 210,612           | 721,711    | 160,744   | 86,527    | 443,666  | 1,286,846   | 249,398           | 469,014   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 61,428            | 254,495     | 892,909                | 7,689,582   | 228,826           | 821,637    | 155,823   | 89,008    | 342,714  | 1,384,216   | 317,803           | 577,937   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | **202,208         | **2,507,792 | 785,208                | 7,370,790   | 251,294           | 922,919    | 125,929   | 39,493    | 393,406  | 1,650,462   | 260,257           | 483,373   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **                | **          | 1,363,699              | 14,847,357  | 483,129           | 1,500,867  | 256,462   | 82,205    | 766,887  | 3,140,359   | 557,420           | 983,419   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                | **          | 1,051,833              | 12,398,427  | 344,190           | 1,155,472  | 267,002   | 144,321   | 731,239  | 4,705,486   | 569,539           | 1,049,010 |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | **                | **          | 1,431,764              | 23,415,605  | 515,649           | 2,091,097  | 387,520   | 179,874   | 1,329,015                                      | 9,196,080   | 894,748           | 1,602,811 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | **                | **          | 542,256                | 15,198,282  | 160,999           | 813,655    | 168,030   | 82,035    | 637,943  | 7,022,475   | 412,309           | 795,948   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | **                | **          | 495,090                | 26,953,259  | 137,559           | 1,124,033  | 117,192   | 151,297   | 713,855  | 16,206,312  | 433,771           | 892,380   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 1,218             | 71,224      | 150,808                | 15,834,108  | 42,852            | 636,810    | 21,664  | 40,424    | 283,761  | 17,264,832  | 166,986           | 364,853   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 211               | 6,446       | 27,849                 | 5,085,711   | 9,278             | 310,426    | 2,762   | 4,722     | 70,475   | 11,135,503  | 36,490            | 93,145    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 106               | 7,421       | 13,380                 | 4,804,334   | 5,063             | 626,831    | 603   | 1,759     | 39,013   | 39,433,993  | 14,767            | 39,890    |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 63,719            | 259,836     | 2,541,388              | 15,057,616  | 792,331           | 8,670,273  | 131,153   | 43,090    | 580,615  | 7,336,070   | 636,527           | 1,376,118 |

Footnotes at end of table.



**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Sales of capital assets reported on Schedule D—continued |            |                         |            |                           |             |                        |             |                        |            |                          |            |
|-------------------------------|--|------------|-------------------------|------------|---------------------------|-------------|------------------------|-------------|------------------------|------------|--------------------------|------------|
|                               | Short-term capital gain                                  |            | Short-term capital loss |            | Short-term loss carryover |             | Long-term capital gain |             | Long-term capital loss |            | Long-term loss carryover |            |
|                               | Number of returns  | Amount     | Number of returns       | Amount     | Number of returns         | Amount      | Number of returns      | Amount      | Number of returns      | Amount     | Number of returns        | Amount     |
|                               | (25)   | (26)       | (27)                    | (28)       | (29)                      | (30)        | (31)                   | (32)        | (33)                   | (34)       | (35)                     | (36)       |
| All returns, total            | 2,372,538  | 15,051,208 | 2,981,593               | 34,776,528 | 513,696                   | 14,226,988  | 8,403,152              | 137,768,397 | 5,261,030              | 57,729,841 | 1,437,019                | 25,283,387 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 33,553   | 553,493    | 70,039                  | 2,904,017  | 16,221                    | 1,040,988   | 178,366                | 8,414,117   | 150,214                | 6,638,085  | 57,302                   | 3,623,449  |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 89,068   | 99,537     | 98,057                  | 442,012    | *10,251                   | *160,410    | 309,890                | 597,928     | 256,977                | 1,051,602  | 54,269                   | 348,242    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 83,873   | 200,097    | 127,415                 | 964,493    | 23,264                    | 602,523     | 427,725                | 934,260     | 268,982                | 1,887,412  | 85,201                   | 718,511    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 101,313  | 134,732    | 156,401                 | 542,567    | 25,827                    | 234,438     | 550,494                | 1,776,641   | 386,448                | 4,656,392  | 114,052                  | 1,901,785  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 113,044  | 277,621    | 123,424                 | 699,148    | 24,684                    | 277,686     | 504,938                | 1,829,820   | 263,457                | 2,150,784  | 78,916                   | 1,046,767  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 93,035   | 305,476    | 136,162                 | 1,021,309  | 21,466                    | 399,112     | 470,564                | 1,775,270   | 321,261                | 1,609,933  | 82,990                   | 550,864    |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 110,823  | 215,716    | 143,502                 | 1,162,059  | 23,533                    | 776,828     | 479,262                | 2,226,196   | 277,885                | 1,746,341  | 66,566                   | 618,824    |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 240,418  | 482,655    | 325,886                 | 2,342,920  | **123,204                 | **2,447,961 | 913,570                | 3,921,548   | 539,302                | 3,570,320  | 143,625                  | 1,886,389  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 260,545  | 659,400    | 319,812                 | 2,223,843  | **                        | **          | 837,641                | 5,265,743   | 543,926                | 4,239,214  | 178,130                  | 2,593,495  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 442,745  | 1,381,699  | 555,574                 | 4,934,351  | 78,728                    | 2,085,128   | 1,601,969              | 10,779,844  | 926,208                | 6,803,036  | 236,805                  | 3,152,181  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 264,551  | 1,018,475  | 287,617                 | 2,960,011  | 53,139                    | 1,265,597   | 751,748                | 8,492,925   | 461,133                | 4,438,546  | 117,397                  | 2,031,669  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 316,571  | 2,159,152  | 377,713                 | 5,248,787  | 67,948                    | 2,614,115   | 872,771                | 18,803,497  | 532,081                | 6,787,106  | 138,734                  | 3,205,275  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 150,616  | 2,217,771  | 177,832                 | 4,009,548  | 31,877                    | 1,209,192   | 363,277                | 19,655,118  | 235,699                | 5,318,216  | 59,771                   | 1,887,382  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 44,117   | 1,409,109  | 51,306                  | 1,850,414  | 8,569                     | 498,413     | 92,195                 | 12,399,798  | 62,909                 | 2,425,823  | 15,234                   | 678,145    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 28,268   | 3,936,275  | 30,854                  | 3,471,049  | 4,984                     | 614,787     | 48,744                 | 41,095,693  | 34,546                 | 4,507,051  | 8,028                    | 1,040,419  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 2,209,041  | 14,068,953 | 2,699,963               | 29,004,516 | 454,812                   | 11,578,070  | 7,658,907              | 127,212,759 | 4,682,867              | 46,582,982 | 1,267,355                | 19,606,261 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 1,279  | 122,057    | 1,221                   | 206,840    | 627                       | 130,821     | 5,292                  | 1,599,659   | 1,080                  | 375,384    | 517                      | 133,930    |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 46,672   | 29,990     | 34,365                  | 27,822     | *75                       | *2          | 139,483                | 92,536      | 86,074                 | 79,910     | 9,753                    | 10,248     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 55,987   | 131,825    | 70,441                  | 178,097    | *5,050                    | *4,892      | 238,502                | 489,754     | 162,257                | 522,394    | 53,318                   | 197,424    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 68,866   | 99,542     | 116,514                 | 292,000    | *20,419                   | *63,152     | 438,576                | 1,290,562   | 300,434                | 3,404,551  | 93,218                   | 1,098,396  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 96,468   | 223,445    | 98,497                  | 492,920    | 23,291                    | 277,065     | 475,076                | 1,370,474   | 243,172                | 1,761,246  | 73,921                   | 978,328    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 92,173   | 281,565    | 132,426                 | 799,000    | 20,704                    | 194,805     | 454,411                | 1,650,235   | 303,544                | 1,510,201  | 79,781                   | 537,410    |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 108,015  | 214,684    | 139,779                 | 1,002,763  | 22,140                    | 775,968     | 464,780                | 1,990,731   | 274,136                | 1,715,649  | 65,173                   | 617,588    |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 236,602  | 449,503    | 315,405                 | 2,081,615  | **119,024                 | **2,273,922 | 897,092                | 3,633,518   | 529,949                | 3,426,401  | 142,670                  | 1,836,954  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 259,944  | 655,183    | 319,213                 | 2,213,775  | **                        | **          | 830,975                | 5,129,393   | 538,618                | 4,050,143  | 176,062                  | 2,470,307  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 440,837  | 1,340,289  | 549,866                 | 4,828,695  | 78,137                    | 2,082,656   | 1,590,979              | 10,572,901  | 920,284                | 6,791,562  | 234,620                  | 3,101,008  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 264,364  | 999,287    | 287,096                 | 2,952,126  | 53,115                    | 1,262,362   | 750,059                | 8,323,011   | 459,935                | 4,403,902  | 117,373                  | 2,026,663  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 315,343  | 2,110,709  | 375,742                 | 4,837,608  | 66,955                    | 2,260,015   | 870,437                | 18,474,136  | 530,947                | 6,640,632  | 138,111                  | 3,113,829  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 150,246  | 2,173,092  | 177,421                 | 3,900,730  | 31,766                    | 1,182,672   | 362,571                | 19,428,939  | 235,190                | 5,167,813  | 59,631                   | 1,816,985  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 44,033   | 1,328,428  | 51,199                  | 1,802,908  | 8,545                     | 488,362     | 92,032                 | 12,274,958  | 62,784                 | 2,334,329  | 15,201                   | 667,144    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 28,212   | 3,909,355  | 30,777                  | 3,387,616  | 4,964                     | 581,376     | 48,643                 | 40,891,952  | 34,462                 | 4,398,864  | 8,005                    | 1,000,249  |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 163,497  | 982,255    | 281,630                 | 5,772,012  | 58,884                    | 2,648,918   | 744,245                | 10,555,638  | 578,163                | 11,146,859 | 169,664                  | 5,677,126  |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Sales of property other than capital assets |           |                   |           | IRA distributions |            |                          |            | Pensions and annuities |             |                          |             |
|-------------------------------|---|-----------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|------------|--------------------------|------------|------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
|                               | Net gain                                    |           | Net loss          |           | Total             |            | In adjusted gross income |            | Total                  |             | In adjusted gross income |             |
|                               | Number of returns                           | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns        | Amount     | Number of returns      | Amount      | Number of returns        | Amount      |
|                               | (37)  | (38)      | (39)              | (40)      | (41)              | (42)       | (43)                     | (44)       | (45)                   | (46)        | (47)                     | (48)        |
| All returns, total            | 866,359                                     | 6,299,921 | 825,018           | 4,828,713 | 4,389,748         | 35,402,867 | 3,545,474                | 17,554,377 | 17,957,834             | 214,431,668 | 17,014,091               | 159,294,448 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 39,187                                      | 546,968   | 58,159            | 2,062,901 | 24,073            | 525,080    | 18,685                   | 168,659    | 68,591                 | 2,160,759   | 62,968                   | 569,601     |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 23,345                                      | 107,790   | 27,814            | 130,959   | 81,828            | 550,552    | 67,357                   | 128,059    | 589,261                | 1,532,958   | 564,335                  | 1,293,487   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 54,001                                      | 156,755   | 31,638            | 111,461   | 322,066           | 1,026,099  | 288,477                  | 692,182    | 1,966,441              | 9,489,053   | 1,927,145                | 8,507,923   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 65,011                                      | 108,052   | 42,013            | 247,394   | 473,960           | 1,600,264  | 434,534                  | 1,184,965  | 2,500,066              | 16,834,149  | 2,461,281                | 15,479,893  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 63,367                                      | 208,468   | 49,298            | 122,130   | 432,523           | 2,570,460  | 368,847                  | 1,137,993  | 2,115,724              | 19,030,759  | 2,052,837                | 18,939,970  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 64,721                                      | 195,557   | 43,785            | 120,348   | 396,976           | 2,329,606  | 341,888                  | 1,277,371  | 1,662,558              | 17,531,390  | 1,594,679                | 15,077,192  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 65,568                                      | 143,678   | 48,879            | 162,230   | 351,683           | 2,350,223  | 291,912                  | 1,029,521  | 1,329,054              | 14,337,897  | 1,278,813                | 11,835,235  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 89,996                                      | 431,086   | 87,952            | 119,719   | 586,460           | 4,136,435  | 472,467                  | 2,225,028  | 2,097,699              | 23,733,133  | 1,982,449                | 20,258,714  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 88,416                                      | 415,443   | 79,165            | 138,911   | 504,127           | 3,485,739  | 396,863                  | 1,880,726  | 1,813,596              | 26,690,081  | 1,679,261                | 19,465,944  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 114,621                                     | 805,578   | 130,210           | 329,144   | 700,384           | 5,856,977  | 525,735                  | 3,405,926  | 2,355,282              | 36,174,616  | 2,158,712                | 28,077,053  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 62,400                                      | 538,787   | 54,542            | 151,204   | 265,837           | 3,614,085  | 178,105                  | 1,560,095  | 731,869                | 14,300,855  | 648,768                  | 9,611,758   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 77,267                                      | 950,220   | 92,964            | 373,706   | 188,199           | 3,838,858  | 123,528                  | 1,354,066  | 545,952                | 18,123,440  | 460,304                  | 8,871,165   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 41,379                                      | 822,241   | 52,120            | 368,261   | 48,202            | 2,122,437  | 29,282                   | 959,850    | 137,560                | 8,044,975   | 108,786                  | 3,012,169   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 10,619                                      | 381,886   | 16,358            | 168,617   | 9,055             | 717,876    | ** 7,796                 | ** 549,937 | 30,042                 | 3,510,965   | 23,007                   | 1,038,329   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 6,460                                       | 509,412   | 10,120            | 231,728   | 4,375             | 678,176    | **                       | **         | 14,139                 | 2,936,639   | 10,647                   | 1,255,915   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 718,577                                     | 5,459,607 | 687,732           | 2,247,838 | 3,978,081         | 33,064,059 | 3,184,251                | 16,402,356 | 15,760,378             | 201,509,190 | 14,900,947               | 149,636,473 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 529   | 84,752    | 630               | 41,388    | 155               | 17,036     | 133                      | 10,272     | 407                    | 36,690      | 382                      | 27,678      |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | * 4,501                                     | * 60,911  | 75                | 123       | 2,704             | 517        | * 2,704                  | * 517      | * 21,951               | * 47,616    | * 21,951                 | * 44,649    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | * 15,767                                    | * 15,027  | * 8,275           | * 4,789   | 131,906           | 300,677    | 112,139                  | 183,318    | 957,987                | 4,466,157   | 954,070                  | 4,244,968   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 37,304                                      | 57,555    | 28,474            | 79,958    | 383,514           | 1,265,236  | 354,229                  | 903,263    | 2,108,069              | 14,404,838  | 2,078,561                | 13,319,505  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 51,094                                      | 157,734   | 40,616            | 87,181    | 418,245           | 2,524,100  | 355,962                  | 1,113,803  | 2,023,523              | 18,278,017  | 1,964,176                | 16,229,087  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 64,391                                      | 182,370   | 43,515            | 104,619   | 391,365           | 2,262,907  | 339,282                  | 1,267,467  | 1,632,352              | 17,259,269  | 1,567,478                | 14,835,742  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 59,384                                      | 131,383   | 48,379            | 152,028   | 348,889           | 2,336,890  | 289,117                  | 1,017,218  | 1,313,922              | 13,951,077  | 1,264,182                | 11,712,049  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 85,482                                      | 416,179   | 86,873            | 95,664    | 583,175           | 4,127,020  | 471,074                  | 2,219,268  | 2,087,759              | 23,609,651  | 1,974,562                | 20,191,833  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 88,391                                      | 413,034   | 76,772            | 137,367   | 503,541           | 3,422,747  | 396,356                  | 1,874,715  | 1,804,082              | 26,473,836  | 1,669,823                | 19,253,560  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 114,019                                     | 782,187   | 128,611           | 301,472   | 699,274           | 5,843,205  | 524,626                  | 3,392,154  | 2,351,976              | 36,140,061  | 2,155,430                | 28,053,207  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 62,206                                      | 534,470   | 54,538            | 150,865   | 265,567           | 3,612,778  | 178,096                  | 1,560,070  | 731,192                | 14,281,970  | 648,098                  | 9,593,730   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 77,162                                      | 945,678   | 92,591            | 344,620   | 188,174           | 3,838,784  | 123,502                  | 1,353,992  | 545,617                | 18,084,596  | 459,969                  | 8,832,322   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 41,298                                      | 810,519   | 51,975            | 360,572   | 48,155            | 2,119,016  | 29,245                   | 958,207    | 137,400                | 8,030,343   | 108,645                  | 3,005,366   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 10,600                                      | 359,294   | 16,318            | 160,680   | 9,047             | 716,084    | ** 7,787                 | ** 548,093 | 30,012                 | 3,509,228   | 22,982                   | 1,037,248   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 6,449                                       | 508,515   | 10,090            | 226,513   | 4,371             | 677,870    | **                       | **         | 14,130                 | 2,935,839   | 10,640                   | 1,255,530   |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 147,782                                     | 840,313   | 137,285           | 2,580,875 | 411,667           | 1,978,808  | 361,223                  | 1,152,020  | 2,197,457              | 12,922,478  | 2,113,144                | 9,657,975   |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Rent              |            |  |            | Royalty           |           |                   |          | Farm rental       |           |                   |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|------------|--|------------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|----------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|
|                               | Net income        |            | Net loss (includes nondeductible loss) |            | Net income        |           | Net loss          |          | Net income        |           | Net loss          |           |
|                               | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns                      | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount   | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    |
|                               | (49)              | (50)       | (51)                                   | (52)       | (53)              | (54)      | (55)              | (56)     | (57)              | (58)      | (59)              | (60)      |
| All returns, total            | 3,933,823         | 25,886,388 | 5,163,186                              | 33,460,215 | 1,170,627         | 4,534,436 | 49,133            | 125,856  | 488,444           | 2,641,490 | 132,247           | 366,133   |
| No adjusted gross income      | 57,428            | 795,753    | 171,784                                | 3,552,532  | 17,172            | 95,689    | 1,174             | 4,732    | 2,921             | 25,759    | 6,116             | 66,484    |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 140,180           | 291,955    | 139,905                                | 709,610    | 35,113            | 21,298    | *2,704            | *1,136   | 23,353            | 37,724    | *16,113           | *22,563   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 397,309           | 1,070,057  | 209,898                                | 855,943    | 87,041            | 88,950    | —                 | —        | 51,036            | 142,826   | **71,380          | **152,666 |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 355,018           | 950,897    | 308,124                                | 1,342,916  | 77,969            | 61,250    | —                 | —        | 54,416            | 199,004   | ..                | ..        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 323,666           | 1,079,433  | 299,853                                | 1,385,122  | 89,898            | 146,606   | *2,706            | *5,030   | 48,883            | 202,428   | ..                | ..        |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 294,214           | 1,060,689  | 374,015                                | 1,503,649  | 79,480            | 99,174    | *5,131            | *766     | 50,184            | 278,988   | ..                | ..        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 234,525           | 1,020,593  | 355,702                                | 1,660,866  | 73,755            | 83,177    | —                 | —        | 40,447            | 200,525   | ..                | ..        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 468,405           | 1,370,625  | 667,784                                | 3,144,841  | 145,293           | 204,849   | *7,728            | *5,393   | 56,632            | 253,705   | ..                | ..        |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 368,750           | 1,626,623  | 585,625                                | 3,048,882  | 115,441           | 172,578   | *4,273            | *8,828   | 51,957            | 241,322   | *9,230            | *25,381   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 608,421           | 3,894,880  | 1,020,099                              | 6,019,710  | 184,103           | 496,663   | 8,977             | 21,329   | 62,789            | 369,495   | 14,706            | 34,888    |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 245,364           | 2,067,479  | 437,696                                | 3,105,453  | 90,301            | 422,465   | *4,647            | *15,801  | 26,339            | 218,660   | 7,605             | 26,473    |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 272,949           | 4,051,617  | 408,642                                | 3,767,356  | 102,713           | 753,324   | 7,658             | 29,276   | 20,567            | 275,249   | 3,870             | 17,694    |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 121,649           | 3,417,309  | 142,074                                | 2,278,958  | 48,476            | 734,384   | **3,743           | **20,127 | **8,318           | **174,568 | **3,227           | **19,885  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 29,571            | 1,545,798  | 29,032                                 | 604,765    | 13,979            | 377,811   | ..                | ..       | ..                | ..        | ..                | ..        |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 16,374            | 1,642,701  | 12,952                                 | 469,614    | 9,894             | 776,218   | 392               | 13,437   | 599               | 21,238    | ..                | ..        |
| Taxable returns, total        | 3,362,603         | 23,731,694 | 4,494,508                              | 26,822,139 | 1,047,091         | 4,326,057 | 45,192            | 118,952  | 417,891           | 2,461,300 | 97,988            | 241,755   |
| No adjusted gross income      | 1,787             | 68,452     | 748                                    | 136,038    | 1,012             | 12,557    | *26               | *22      | *32               | *2,122    | —                 | —         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | *5,737            | *10,472    | *75                                    | *735       | *4,194            | *2,538    | —                 | —        | *4,588            | *7,803    | —                 | —         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 151,409           | 481,199    | 84,351                                 | 234,402    | 44,303            | 49,747    | —                 | —        | *16,059           | *58,781   | **59,353          | **142,782 |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 267,441           | 748,193    | 210,056                                | 823,174    | 57,167            | 49,045    | —                 | —        | 41,500            | 161,304   | ..                | ..        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 293,014           | 982,520    | 250,928                                | 1,008,453  | 81,560            | 136,824   | *2,706            | *5,030   | 48,383            | 200,854   | ..                | ..        |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 293,444           | 1,041,816  | 355,679                                | 1,312,656  | 79,472            | 99,028    | *5,131            | *766     | 50,184            | 278,988   | ..                | ..        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 230,403           | 1,006,785  | 341,837                                | 1,530,560  | 71,441            | 66,938    | —                 | —        | 40,447            | 200,525   | ..                | ..        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 460,666           | 1,326,758  | 654,816                                | 2,977,314  | 145,286           | 204,849   | *7,728            | *5,393   | 56,632            | 253,705   | ..                | ..        |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 367,990           | 1,599,448  | 573,961                                | 2,839,883  | 114,436           | 162,725   | *4,273            | *8,828   | 51,456            | 240,191   | *9,230            | *25,381   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 605,592           | 3,810,437  | 1,015,171                              | 5,895,702  | 183,256           | 491,211   | 8,901             | 20,398   | 62,789            | 369,495   | 14,706            | 34,888    |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 245,333           | 2,065,332  | 435,812                                | 3,036,336  | 90,101            | 422,419   | *4,647            | *15,801  | 26,339            | 218,660   | 7,605             | 26,473    |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 272,448           | 4,014,133  | 407,420                                | 3,715,647  | 102,681           | 745,693   | 7,658             | 29,276   | 20,567            | 275,249   | 3,870             | 17,694    |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 121,466           | 3,400,049  | 141,774                                | 2,255,243  | 48,360            | 731,345   | **3,733           | **20,003 | **8,313           | **174,407 | **3,224           | **19,818  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 29,528            | 1,543,491  | 28,963                                 | 598,587    | 13,944            | 375,929   | ..                | ..       | ..                | ..        | ..                | ..        |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 16,345            | 1,632,610  | 12,919                                 | 457,411    | 9,878             | 775,209   | 389               | 13,436   | 599               | 21,238    | ..                | ..        |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 571,221           | 2,154,694  | 668,678                                | 6,628,076  | 123,536           | 208,379   | 3,940             | 6,902    | 70,553            | 180,190   | 34,258            | 124,378   |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Total rent and royalty |            |                   |            | Partnership and S Corporation |             |                   |            | Estate and trust  |           |                   |          |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|------------|-------------------|------------|-------------------------------|-------------|-------------------|------------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|----------|
|                               | Net income             |            | Net loss          |            | Net income                    |             | Net loss          |            | Net income        |           | Net loss          |          |
|                               | Number of returns      | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns             | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount   |
|                               | (61)                   | (62)       | (63)              | (64)       | (65)                          | (66)        | (67)              | (68)       | (69)              | (70)      | (71)              | (72)     |
| All returns, total            | 5,066,864              | 32,501,881 | 5,191,150         | 28,737,832 | 3,210,384                     | 112,029,507 | 2,767,074         | 45,007,276 | 444,953           | 4,633,163 | 74,127            | 467,976  |
| No adjusted gross income      | 70,505                 | 890,138    | 174,804           | 2,653,515  | 51,702                        | 844,303     | 178,466           | 18,258,796 | 3,672             | 64,581    | 998               | 66,158   |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 188,462                | 350,956    | 158,603           | 686,669    | 78,111                        | 152,975     | 62,210            | 628,345    | 26,078            | 61,006    | *5,662            | *8,728   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 495,832                | 1,276,704  | 222,923           | 896,540    | 174,592                       | 841,249     | 70,033            | 703,196    | 40,108            | 112,134   | *4,097            | *26,384  |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 440,809                | 1,171,143  | 318,292           | 1,308,725  | 195,586                       | 982,164     | 116,281           | 874,976    | 25,493            | 81,843    | *5,167            | *11,478  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 438,980                | 1,420,733  | 297,225           | 1,401,006  | 146,367                       | 988,392     | 113,487           | 546,528    | 21,641            | 163,818   | **8,849           | **42,618 |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 394,042                | 1,418,491  | 376,144           | 1,475,054  | 196,735                       | 1,476,323   | 138,943           | 749,686    | 22,708            | 58,693    | **                | **       |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 310,211                | 1,290,095  | 361,601           | 1,591,130  | 140,034                       | 1,398,830   | 148,832           | 689,133    | 23,170            | 54,569    | *2,707            | *953     |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 618,972                | 1,793,625  | 669,177           | 3,044,907  | 317,362                       | 2,383,062   | 278,006           | 1,389,546  | 48,056            | 160,145   | *10,532           | *69,625  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 479,802                | 2,016,595  | 592,521           | 2,806,364  | 320,177                       | 2,703,870   | 256,742           | 1,186,829  | **144,102         | **816,232 | *3,028            | *9,936   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 756,014                | 4,703,327  | 1,020,900         | 5,854,787  | 529,109                       | 7,305,761   | 515,912           | 2,613,875  | **                | **        | 10,817            | 41,110   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 320,538                | 2,681,715  | 442,584           | 2,856,694  | 286,208                       | 5,288,313   | 285,274           | 1,850,951  | **                | **        | 5,759             | 28,384   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 343,157                | 4,976,353  | 390,752           | 2,400,858  | 445,050                       | 17,254,633  | 369,856           | 4,051,925  | 49,517            | 522,716   | 8,982             | 69,397   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 151,397                | 4,222,446  | 127,379           | 987,200    | 235,982                       | 23,148,742  | 172,614           | 4,483,272  | 26,640            | 743,045   | 4,612             | 34,119   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 36,551                 | 1,906,703  | 26,240            | 359,990    | 59,756                        | 13,814,528  | 42,184            | 2,402,783  | 7,730             | 477,068   | 1,651             | 11,314   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 21,593                 | 2,393,856  | 12,005            | 314,394    | 33,632                        | 33,446,373  | 18,245            | 4,678,435  | 5,038             | 1,317,314 | 1,268             | 58,773   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 4,362,039              | 30,010,008 | 4,495,296         | 23,194,294 | 2,928,519                     | 109,971,362 | 2,398,099         | 23,729,517 | 401,768           | 4,405,269 | 68,610            | 348,567  |
| No adjusted gross income      | 2,516                  | 83,159     | 786               | 90,517     | 2,906                         | 264,805     | 2,840             | 1,231,743  | 141               | 12,283    | 27                | 1,832    |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | *14,519                | *20,813    | *75               | *735       | 31,236                        | 49,234      | *12,785           | *80,785    | *13,796           | 6,904     | *4,269            | *1,203   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 192,626                | 568,307    | 71,284            | 239,206    | 92,617                        | 405,464     | 23,010            | 163,370    | 24,005            | 83,312    | *2,704            | *2,169   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 339,737                | 924,569    | 220,724           | 815,920    | 136,250                       | 539,491     | 67,087            | 231,080    | *17,715           | *37,886   | *5,050            | *11,473  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 400,074                | 1,312,483  | 248,174           | 1,026,569  | 130,223                       | 796,505     | 105,087           | 245,328    | *21,525           | *152,455  | *8,772            | *42,517  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 393,272                | 1,399,472  | 357,808           | 1,298,673  | 189,331                       | 1,447,569   | 124,164           | 513,887    | *22,047           | *41,292   | —                 | —        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 304,282                | 1,260,754  | 347,736           | 1,478,494  | 134,974                       | 1,342,884   | 142,150           | 444,095    | 22,082            | 44,863    | *2,707            | *953     |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 611,228                | 1,750,156  | 656,208           | 2,892,228  | 308,202                       | 2,280,347   | 271,832           | 1,138,816  | 47,566            | 145,533   | *10,032           | *59,622  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 478,540                | 1,978,248  | 580,856           | 2,775,452  | 316,055                       | 2,695,111   | 254,255           | 1,073,795  | **144,075         | **816,037 | *3,026            | *9,936   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 752,922                | 4,615,476  | 1,016,157         | 5,762,522  | 527,381                       | 7,254,178   | 510,826           | 2,297,794  | **                | **        | 10,478            | 39,624   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 320,505                | 2,679,631  | 440,700           | 2,820,695  | 285,589                       | 5,277,533   | 283,901           | 1,672,454  | **                | **        | 5,759             | 28,384   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 342,625                | 4,930,154  | 389,553           | 2,354,934  | 444,619                       | 17,238,973  | 367,861           | 3,803,263  | 49,491            | 522,631   | 8,300             | 49,537   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 151,150                | 4,201,843  | 127,101           | 972,778    | 235,796                       | 23,134,820  | 172,089           | 4,256,203  | 26,570            | 739,275   | 4,581             | 32,676   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 36,485                 | 1,901,926  | 26,182            | 357,024    | 59,723                        | 13,808,488  | 42,052            | 2,290,132  | 7,721             | 476,984   | 1,644             | 11,290   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 21,558                 | 2,383,016  | 11,972            | 308,549    | 33,618                        | 33,435,961  | 18,159            | 4,286,771  | 5,033             | 1,315,814 | 1,259             | 57,351   |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 704,825                | 2,491,874  | 695,854           | 5,543,538  | 281,864                       | 2,058,144   | 368,975           | 21,277,759 | 43,186            | 227,894   | 5,517             | 119,409  |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Farm              |             |                   |            | Unemployment compensation |            | Social Security benefits |             |                          |            | Foreign earned income exclusion |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------------------|------------|---------------------------|------------|--------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|------------|---------------------------------|-----------|
|                               | Net income        |             | Net loss          |            |                           |            | Total                    |             | In adjusted gross income |            |                                 |           |
|                               | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns         | Amount     | Number of returns        | Amount      | Number of returns        | Amount     | Number of returns               | Amount    |
|                               | (73)              | (74)        | (75)              | (76)       | (77)                      | (78)       | (79)                     | (80)        | (81)                     | (82)       | (83)                            | (84)      |
| All returns, total            | 996,360           | 11,395,305  | 1,324,793         | 11,829,067 | 8,014,136                 | 15,453,147 | 10,812,582               | 100,038,603 | 5,082,575                | 19,688,539 | 204,053                         | 7,788,924 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 25,734            | 402,199     | 101,451           | 2,376,588  | 13,788                    | 21,448     | 85,685                   | 741,767     | 2,639                    | 7,835      | 50,222                          | 1,385,902 |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 88,277            | 120,839     | 75,731            | 498,637    | 368,622                   | 442,899    | 700,365                  | 5,302,981   | *8,113                   | *13,599    | 33,189                          | 1,113,683 |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 111,327           | 539,694     | 126,246           | 725,891    | 1,129,688                 | 1,788,583  | 1,640,351                | 13,786,910  | *15,937                  | *40,406    | 19,378                          | 651,673   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 81,488            | 508,961     | 90,950            | 465,544    | 1,280,879                 | 2,424,826  | 1,537,808                | 14,133,208  | 25,468                   | 121,487    | 15,559                          | 472,874   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 115,032           | 603,189     | 105,639           | 604,810    | 845,039                   | 1,713,884  | 1,057,306                | 9,681,716   | 43,122                   | 82,107     | 12,318                          | 427,167   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 81,864            | 757,978     | 123,387           | 857,448    | 867,970                   | 1,839,011  | 878,998                  | 8,462,428   | 304,405                  | 342,536    | 12,050                          | 370,705   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 94,363            | 967,381     | 113,480           | 744,944    | 684,419                   | 1,374,382  | 823,135                  | 7,185,428   | 605,800                  | 1,011,804  | 7,199                           | 332,048   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **219,665         | **2,814,211 | 174,993           | 1,088,621  | 1,140,179                 | 2,359,095  | 1,330,791                | 12,297,569  | 1,319,950                | 4,052,627  | 7,257                           | 365,986   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                | **          | 147,028           | 967,424    | 769,837                   | 1,518,538  | 967,359                  | 8,781,540   | 968,358                  | 4,191,472  | 8,237                           | 306,088   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 108,923           | 1,989,288   | 144,755           | 996,219    | 731,814                   | 1,550,213  | 1,041,110                | 10,833,202  | 1,041,110                | 5,406,715  | 12,873                          | 736,975   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 32,695            | 805,746     | 48,318            | 438,599    | 129,585                   | 276,080    | 337,191                  | 3,538,174   | 337,191                  | 1,789,104  | 7,342                           | 415,205   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 25,430            | 956,150     | 45,776            | 821,215    | 47,143                    | 127,787    | 295,275                  | 3,642,534   | 295,275                  | 1,821,289  | 11,953                          | 773,088   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 9,992             | 555,129     | 19,378            | 537,406    | 4,178                     | 13,566     | 90,167                   | 1,243,911   | 90,167                   | 621,953    | 5,023                           | 345,525   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 2,470             | 189,584     | 4,746             | 245,377    | 830                       | 2,273      | 18,144                   | 269,208     | 18,144                   | 134,604    | 1,049                           | 65,877    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 1,100             | 184,995     | 2,916             | 462,344    | 166                       | 600        | 8,907                    | 138,029     | 8,905                    | 69,002     | 404                             | 27,039    |
| Taxable returns, total        | 745,945           | 9,868,789   | 995,824           | 7,747,786  | 6,396,080                 | 12,829,856 | 8,804,110                | 82,123,781  | 5,004,012                | 19,436,335 | 98,629                          | 4,230,042 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 581               | 28,672      | 680               | 30,312     | *360                      | *1,640     | 114                      | 633         | -                        | -          | -                               | -         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | *16,059           | *15,059     | *2,294            | 2,496      | *25,431                   | *15,082    | 30,584                   | 169,667     | -                        | -          | -                               | -         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 29,824            | 121,459     | 23,666            | 98,008     | 476,778                   | 791,327    | 727,303                  | 5,226,496   | *6,523                   | *18,749    | *9,040                          | *241,473  |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 41,596            | 308,695     | 54,123            | 212,253    | 784,980                   | 1,475,530  | 1,293,998                | 11,613,097  | *20,060                  | *82,460    | 11,183                          | 262,113   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 99,667            | 510,800     | 98,779            | 500,708    | 752,137                   | 1,533,018  | 1,024,854                | 9,355,404   | 40,418                   | 71,404     | 8,757                           | 258,840   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 81,362            | 711,268     | 121,940           | 840,071    | 856,771                   | 1,814,873  | 854,394                  | 8,189,721   | 293,328                  | 334,505    | 10,876                          | 302,986   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 83,537            | 793,789     | 112,033           | 744,743    | 679,011                   | 1,368,586  | 811,769                  | 7,113,023   | 594,434                  | 988,075    | *6,024                          | *241,050  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | **215,325         | **2,700,208 | 170,629           | 1,012,070  | 1,138,083                 | 2,341,207  | 1,318,709                | 12,204,247  | 1,307,868                | 4,012,783  | 6,518                           | 307,048   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | **                | **          | 146,268           | 928,028    | 769,336                   | 1,518,243  | 959,615                  | 8,677,574   | 958,614                  | 4,142,271  | 8,084                           | 291,487   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 108,923           | 1,989,288   | 144,498           | 935,714    | 731,313                   | 1,550,118  | 1,034,641                | 10,760,236  | 1,034,641                | 5,371,223  | 12,721                          | 723,866   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 32,177            | 804,752     | 48,314            | 435,635    | 129,585                   | 276,080    | 337,182                  | 3,537,951   | 337,182                  | 1,788,993  | 7,190                           | 403,120   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 25,355            | 956,072     | 45,623            | 777,569    | 47,135                    | 127,729    | 293,948                  | 3,627,319   | 293,948                  | 1,813,681  | 11,801                          | 762,520   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 9,976             | 554,371     | 19,331            | 532,735    | 4,173                     | 13,549     | 89,989                   | 1,241,726   | 89,989                   | 620,861    | 4,992                           | 343,443   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 2,467             | 189,407     | 4,734             | 237,819    | 830                       | 2,273      | 18,116                   | 268,843     | 18,116                   | 134,421    | 1,042                           | 65,268    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 1,096             | 184,951     | 2,913             | 459,625    | 166                       | 600        | 8,893                    | 137,843     | 8,891                    | 68,909     | 401                             | 26,830    |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 250,415           | 1,526,516   | 328,970           | 4,081,280  | 1,618,056                 | 2,623,291  | 2,008,473                | 17,914,822  | 78,563                   | 250,205    | 105,424                         | 3,558,883 |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Other income      |            |                   |           | Net operating loss |            | Statutory adjustments |            |                      |           |                        |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|------------|-------------------|-----------|--------------------|------------|-----------------------|------------|----------------------|-----------|------------------------|-----------|
|                               | Net income        |            | Net loss          |           |                    |            | Total                 |            | Primary IRA payments |           | Secondary IRA payments |           |
|                               | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns  | Amount     | Number of returns     | Amount     | Number of returns    | Amount    | Number of returns      | Amount    |
|                               | (86)              | (88)       | (87)              | (88)      | (89)               | (90)       | (91)                  | (92)       | (93)                 | (94)      | (95)                   | (96)      |
| All returns, total            | 5,341,303         | 22,405,469 | 173,117           | 3,984,634 | 322,604            | 35,573,263 | 16,648,032            | 33,974,231 | 4,761,622            | 7,128,241 | 2,106,852              | 2,729,979 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 47,901            | 517,410    | 26,809            | 2,009,905 | 201,870            | 33,217,294 | 176,397               | 372,376    | 12,082               | 20,649    | 6,046                  | 9,869     |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 351,132           | 444,737    | *1,882            | *10,188   | 26,249             | 210,811    | 999,688               | 391,993    | 83,631               | 110,607   | *2,706                 | *5,412    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 350,518           | 699,973    | 16,471            | 167,089   | 22,934             | 225,672    | 1,509,843             | 1,071,226  | 201,544              | 308,931   | 26,231                 | 36,239    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 379,436           | 670,095    | 6,434             | 68,357    | 16,731             | 116,195    | 1,504,773             | 1,652,352  | 344,961              | 563,215   | 87,053                 | 108,691   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 354,777           | 972,695    | *5,425            | *118,141  | 7,229              | 85,774     | 1,382,424             | 1,768,246  | 426,309              | 656,161   | 87,138                 | 110,328   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 382,037           | 712,909    | *9,033            | *127,834  | 14,142             | 163,224    | 1,518,705             | 2,157,707  | 556,243              | 852,667   | 150,890                | 193,644   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 358,657           | 684,820    | *10,121           | *112,523  | 4,929              | 88,742     | 1,454,206             | 2,208,216  | 610,877              | 848,278   | 218,201                | 270,889   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 681,660           | 1,372,911  | 18,544            | 135,430   | 5,236              | 95,475     | 2,341,100             | 3,994,607  | 909,330              | 1,291,169 | 452,052                | 597,688   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 605,296           | 1,223,366  | 14,474            | 119,568   | 4,077              | 62,938     | 1,855,438             | 3,041,474  | 690,464              | 835,402   | 384,472                | 377,475   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 916,828           | 2,550,623  | 25,691            | 249,751   | 7,935              | 123,247    | 2,054,728             | 5,012,164  | 474,493              | 781,636   | 333,319                | 469,726   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 371,581           | 1,804,943  | 10,076            | 140,125   | 2,405              | 64,992     | 746,641               | 3,027,153  | 182,958              | 342,179   | 152,531                | 232,274   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 348,610           | 3,121,878  | 17,644            | 340,313   | 5,737              | 324,714    | 762,025               | 5,159,590  | 187,335              | 359,352   | 143,767                | 222,216   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 138,471           | 2,815,302  | 7,568             | 205,934   | 2,166              | 224,193    | 269,164               | 2,983,726  | 66,601               | 129,474   | **62,446               | **95,528  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 34,482            | 1,453,875  | 1,736             | 76,050    | 485                | 154,145    | 54,928                | 734,374    | 10,206               | 19,727    | **                     | **        |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 19,919            | 3,379,830  | 1,207             | 103,426   | 477                | 416,847    | 27,970                | 399,027    | 4,587                | 8,793     | **                     | **        |
| Taxable returns, total        | 4,741,416         | 20,724,026 | 124,630           | 1,813,338 | 75,090             | 5,932,613  | 13,871,821            | 31,668,417 | 4,536,239            | 6,779,981 | 2,037,184              | 2,632,254 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 1,562             | 47,221     | 251               | 119,281   | 6,269              | 4,305,937  | 4,135                 | 12,385     | 664                  | 1,322     | *29                    | *34       |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 146,464           | 164,207    | —                 | —         | *1,543             | *71,947    | 111,008               | 35,733     | *19,788              | *25,443   | —                      | —         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 176,702           | 309,501    | *4,739            | *56,181   | *8,854             | *25,751    | 661,740               | 485,740    | 152,225              | 227,274   | *3,205                 | *1,677    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 279,932           | 510,720    | *1,327            | *22,978   | *12,100            | *59,028    | 944,231               | 1,163,341  | 274,198              | 454,675   | 58,627                 | 76,967    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 310,686           | 873,312    | *5,350            | *117,375  | *6,324             | *29,217    | 1,212,582             | 1,550,305  | 412,390              | 633,355   | 81,573                 | 99,198    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 373,556           | 697,058    | *9,033            | *127,834  | 12,720             | 129,659    | 1,473,698             | 2,076,557  | 553,277              | 847,110   | 150,628                | 193,120   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 352,480           | 651,613    | *7,814            | *61,445   | *2,403             | *25,206    | 1,408,968             | 2,139,489  | 604,559              | 835,642   | 218,201                | 270,889   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 672,302           | 1,267,104  | 18,522            | 134,282   | *4,816             | *58,225    | 2,314,586             | 3,932,609  | 904,493              | 1,282,552 | 449,997                | 595,333   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 602,080           | 1,221,114  | 14,321            | 109,337   | *3,548             | *48,531    | 1,847,203             | 3,029,350  | 689,805              | 834,082   | 383,812                | 376,155   |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 914,480           | 2,516,214  | 25,507            | 235,959   | 7,855              | 115,076    | 2,047,331             | 4,986,341  | 473,657              | 779,962   | 332,811                | 469,599   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 371,030           | 1,798,092  | 10,000            | 139,093   | 2,321              | 61,578     | 744,261               | 3,003,389  | 182,523              | 341,311   | 152,119                | 231,584   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 347,668           | 3,061,428  | 17,312            | 315,037   | 5,570              | 291,148    | 750,477               | 5,143,053  | 187,335              | 359,352   | 143,767                | 222,216   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 138,197           | 2,796,186  | 7,527             | 199,442   | 2,068              | 199,663    | 268,819               | 2,980,375  | 66,566               | 129,405   | **62,414               | **95,482  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 34,406            | 1,445,328  | 1,725             | 74,709    | 447                | 135,092    | 54,855                | 733,266    | 10,198               | 19,714    | **                     | **        |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 19,891            | 3,364,929  | 1,200             | 100,386   | 449                | 378,555    | 27,926                | 396,484    | 4,582                | 8,783     | **                     | **        |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 599,887           | 1,681,443  | 48,487            | 2,171,297 | 247,514            | 29,840,650 | 2,776,211             | 2,305,815  | 225,383              | 348,259   | 69,668                 | 97,725    |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Statutory adjustments—continued   |           |                          |           |                            |          |                   |             |                                |           |                   |          |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------|----------------------------|----------|-------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|-----------|-------------------|----------|
|                               | Deduction for self-employment tax |           | Payments to a Keogh plan |           | Forfeited interest penalty |          | Alimony paid      |             | Self-employed health insurance |           | Other adjustments |          |
|                               | Number of returns                 | Amount    | Number of returns        | Amount    | Number of returns          | Amount   | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns              | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount   |
|                               | (97)                              | (98)      | (99)                     | (100)     | (101)                      | (102)    | (103)             | (104)       | (105)                          | (106)     | (107)             | (108)    |
| All returns, total            | 11,006,093                        | 9,921,387 | 824,327                  | 6,777,645 | 906,265                    | 194,925  | 650,896           | 4,932,087   | 2,754,040                      | 1,627,356 | 135,447           | 616,124  |
| No adjusted gross income      | 123,294                           | 89,213    | 2,716                    | 8,943     | 11,365                     | 6,083    | 10,683            | 170,018     | 44,020                         | 29,388    | 4,812             | 15,584   |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 894,317                           | 185,276   | 660                      | 1,097     | 44,126                     | 11,917   | *5,666            | *27,561     | 67,943                         | 31,068    | *3,792            | *19,055  |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 1,234,759                         | 495,643   | *4,246                   | *4,298    | 88,707                     | 17,268   | *20,916           | *97,172     | 225,402                        | 90,460    | *10,458           | *21,202  |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 1,117,664                         | 599,593   | 22,229                   | 20,619    | 89,389                     | 16,258   | 37,316            | 127,543     | 287,521                        | 138,145   | *13,521           | *78,095  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 923,086                           | 630,431   | 15,515                   | 31,953    | 77,333                     | 18,968   | 47,314            | 160,581     | 230,693                        | 104,265   | *8,856            | *55,560  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 912,644                           | 655,122   | 34,764                   | 77,679    | 66,529                     | 8,808    | **89,342          | **410,126   | 233,802                        | 131,377   | *16,956           | *22,879  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 813,372                           | 654,374   | 34,639                   | 102,218   | 77,668                     | 11,922   | **                | **          | 228,954                        | 123,783   | *4,597            | *2,056   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 1,354,831                         | 1,210,383 | **125,326                | **427,696 | **227,107                  | **39,206 | **276,917         | **1,584,495 | 351,903                        | 199,423   | 23,321            | 68,963   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 1,066,730                         | 999,936   | **                       | **        | **                         | **       | **                | **          | 223,427                        | 127,396   | *11,044           | *18,506  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 1,395,222                         | 1,824,635 | 168,931                  | 803,655   | 135,067                    | 26,553   | **                | **          | 344,202                        | 223,051   | 24,684            | 139,328  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 485,846                           | 878,518   | 119,633                  | 792,886   | 45,542                     | 16,023   | 59,409            | 522,630     | 164,413                        | 114,231   | 6,120             | 118,761  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 479,413                           | 1,172,797 | 192,082                  | 2,336,142 | 31,629                     | 8,613    | 66,154            | 835,631     | 221,790                        | 191,368   | 6,966             | 24,701   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 164,978                           | 424,072   | 82,951                   | 1,666,991 | 9,070                      | 9,242    | 26,060            | 568,014     | 95,640                         | 86,977    | **2,131           | **23,510 |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 27,781                            | 74,061    | 14,702                   | 364,080   | **2,733                    | **3,962  | 7,480             | 235,297     | 21,599                         | 22,728    | **                | **       |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 12,255                            | 29,333    | 5,951                    | 139,388   | **                         | **       | 3,659             | 193,018     | 12,731                         | 13,697    | 188               | 7,925    |
| Taxable returns, total        | 8,585,547                         | 8,797,366 | 800,831                  | 6,737,935 | 771,381                    | 163,931  | 612,781           | 4,580,882   | 2,321,017                      | 1,383,401 | 119,444           | 568,830  |
| No adjusted gross income      | 3,324                             | 6,708     | *13                      | *657      | 53                         | 52       | 58                | 2,381       | 2,047                          | 1,230     | —                 | —        |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 80,065                            | 8,462     | —                        | —         | *13,521                    | *1,828   | —                 | —           | —                              | —         | —                 | —        |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 497,137                           | 187,463   | —                        | —         | 39,845                     | 8,322    | *5,408            | *24,338     | 98,529                         | 27,243    | *5,408            | *9,424   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 628,353                           | 337,563   | *14,333                  | *15,731   | 67,439                     | 14,181   | 34,079            | 107,206     | 176,623                        | 78,728    | *13,521           | *78,095  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 767,647                           | 492,422   | *14,514                  | *23,621   | 66,794                     | 17,024   | 47,197            | 164,179     | 190,206                        | 75,033    | *4,511            | *55,473  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 882,107                           | 614,813   | 29,715                   | 74,619    | 61,107                     | 7,429    | **87,947          | **214,333   | 219,140                        | 117,911   | *16,956           | *22,879  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 777,770                           | 606,607   | 34,639                   | 102,218   | 74,889                     | 11,645   | **                | **          | 214,660                        | 115,774   | *4,597            | *2,056   |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 1,334,359                         | 1,175,546 | **123,857                | **424,374 | **224,320                  | **39,156 | **276,415         | **1,578,976 | 339,958                        | 192,103   | 23,321            | 68,963   |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 1,069,159                         | 990,962   | **                       | **        | **                         | **       | **                | **          | 222,923                        | 128,900   | *11,044           | *18,506  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 1,388,411                         | 1,805,830 | 168,595                  | 801,482   | 134,566                    | 26,547   | **                | **          | 341,477                        | 220,019   | 24,684            | 139,328  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 484,277                           | 873,957   | 119,551                  | 790,255   | 45,466                     | 15,991   | 58,749            | 505,660     | 164,406                        | 114,220   | 6,120             | 118,761  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 478,230                           | 1,170,169 | 192,036                  | 2,335,170 | 31,622                     | 8,607    | 65,824            | 823,126     | 221,168                        | 190,942   | 6,966             | 24,701   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 164,743                           | 423,631   | 82,931                   | 1,666,484 | 9,033                      | 9,190    | 26,014            | 566,660     | 95,575                         | 86,915    | **2,127           | **22,720 |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 27,733                            | 73,954    | 14,695                   | 363,956   | **2,726                    | **3,957  | 7,445             | 234,469     | 21,582                         | 22,698    | **                | **       |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 12,232                            | 29,280    | 5,951                    | 139,388   | **                         | **       | 3,644             | 190,552     | 12,722                         | 13,684    | 188               | 7,925    |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 2,420,546                         | 1,124,020 | 23,495                   | 39,709    | 134,884                    | 30,994   | 38,116            | 351,205     | 433,023                        | 243,955   | 16,003            | 47,294   |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 1.4—All Returns: Sources of Income, Adjustments, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Basic standard deduction |             | Additional standard deduction |             | Total itemized deductions |             | Exemptions        |             | Taxable income    |               | Income tax before credits |             |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------|-------------------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------|-------------------|---------------|---------------------------|-------------|
|                               | Number of returns        | Amount      | Number of returns             | Amount      | Number of returns         | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount        | Number of returns         | Amount      |
|                               | (109)                    | (110)       | (111)                         | (112)       | (113)                     | (114)       | (115)             | (116)       | (117)             | (118)         | (119)                     | (120)       |
| All returns, total            | 80,620,774               | 320,840,806 | 10,954,167                    | 10,615,715  | 32,174,938                | 458,485,055 | 227,549,246       | 465,985,366 | 93,148,332        | 2,263,661,230 | 93,089,368                | 453,127,579 |
| No adjusted gross income      | —                        | —           | —                             | —           | —                         | —           | 1,751,586         | 3,560,150   | —                 | —             | 1,142                     | 997         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 16,300,828               | 45,296,232  | 901,667                       | 817,906     | 177,444                   | 1,635,349   | 12,945,801        | 26,459,938  | 4,992,856         | 3,386,871     | 4,932,529                 | 544,997     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 14,371,792               | 55,057,711  | 2,378,733                     | 2,155,333   | 574,354                   | 5,015,926   | 22,188,425        | 45,420,611  | 9,341,790         | 22,335,219    | 9,351,838                 | 3,401,857   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 12,882,581               | 52,733,483  | 2,425,948                     | 2,388,645   | 1,040,169                 | 9,228,483   | 24,961,292        | 51,121,356  | 12,001,587        | 63,254,744    | 11,987,483                | 9,568,204   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 10,089,674               | 41,957,146  | 1,660,958                     | 1,629,609   | 1,449,549                 | 13,523,611  | 21,711,381        | 44,470,118  | 11,182,298        | 102,570,455   | 11,182,298                | 15,430,849  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 7,767,764                | 33,742,871  | **3,588,860                   | **3,624,221 | 1,804,553                 | 16,554,158  | 19,918,854        | 40,778,659  | 9,454,698         | 123,842,029   | 9,457,897                 | 18,702,287  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 5,629,414                | 25,433,646  | **                            | **          | 2,204,807                 | 19,730,036  | 17,740,357        | 36,326,863  | 7,765,369         | 133,528,020   | 7,765,369                 | 20,858,472  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 7,188,849                | 34,070,443  | **                            | **          | 5,092,131                 | 48,433,037  | 30,775,747        | 63,047,744  | 12,235,177        | 280,504,593   | 12,235,837                | 45,803,755  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 3,618,130                | 18,133,516  | **                            | **          | 5,218,937                 | 55,927,753  | 24,312,502        | 49,810,440  | 8,817,268         | 270,449,536   | 8,817,271                 | 45,301,747  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 2,332,301                | 12,146,679  | **                            | **          | 8,611,801                 | 112,517,591 | 32,175,547        | 65,920,854  | 10,926,351        | 466,517,729   | 10,926,426                | 87,928,639  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 303,970                  | 1,583,221   | **                            | **          | 2,972,172                 | 52,943,352  | 9,680,193         | 19,794,784  | 3,272,134         | 205,237,566   | 3,272,134                 | 44,649,860  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 116,637                  | 593,252     | **                            | **          | 2,212,925                 | 60,464,449  | 6,913,050         | 14,163,324  | 2,325,498         | 230,497,142   | 2,325,827                 | 58,261,764  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 15,947                   | 78,792      | **                            | **          | 628,080                   | 31,452,953  | 1,944,102         | 3,982,793   | 642,853           | 152,657,211   | 642,857                   | 43,762,235  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 2,234                    | 10,873      | **                            | **          | 128,019                   | 12,122,292  | 380,676           | 779,927     | 129,973           | 74,316,528    | 129,977                   | 21,090,824  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 654                      | 2,942       | **                            | **          | 59,999                    | 19,936,065  | 169,732           | 347,807     | 60,479            | 134,563,588   | 60,484                    | 37,823,312  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 59,309,295               | 236,656,380 | 8,568,929                     | 8,278,378   | 30,533,208                | 430,993,642 | 180,982,454       | 370,720,167 | 89,831,443        | 2,255,609,952 | 89,849,463                | 451,905,042 |
| No adjusted gross income      | —                        | —           | —                             | —           | —                         | —           | 18,413            | 37,575      | —                 | —             | 716                       | 985         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 4,879,209                | 9,574,765   | *8,113                        | *8,248      | 20,464                    | 34,925      | 27,482            | 55,198      | 4,897,801         | 3,384,053     | 4,897,801                 | 544,584     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 8,702,217                | 27,976,665  | 1,177,823                     | 953,207     | 174,861                   | 782,502     | 7,531,752         | 15,424,415  | 8,866,334         | 21,929,635    | 8,879,445                 | 3,340,265   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 9,243,984                | 34,347,942  | 2,148,143                     | 2,076,520   | 578,163                   | 3,525,337   | 12,310,074        | 25,207,759  | 9,821,647         | 58,155,774    | 9,821,647                 | 8,803,360   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 9,548,278                | 39,174,547  | 1,651,280                     | 1,620,138   | 1,136,520                 | 8,026,451   | 18,330,665        | 37,550,448  | 10,688,531        | 100,957,532   | 10,688,531                | 15,188,842  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 7,753,972                | 33,669,083  | **3,583,568                   | **3,620,264 | 1,675,933                 | 13,198,297  | 19,352,633        | 39,619,882  | 9,426,698         | 123,702,620   | 9,429,898                 | 18,681,349  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 5,617,141                | 25,369,941  | **                            | **          | 2,128,957                 | 17,782,649  | 17,467,698        | 35,749,876  | 7,750,084         | 133,318,027   | 7,750,084                 | 20,824,082  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 7,175,900                | 34,000,917  | **                            | **          | 5,038,793                 | 46,671,517  | 30,540,228        | 62,565,611  | 12,214,109        | 280,154,965   | 12,214,769                | 45,750,928  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 3,618,130                | 18,133,516  | **                            | **          | 5,194,296                 | 54,914,235  | 24,252,084        | 49,687,486  | 8,812,298         | 270,376,907   | 8,812,298                 | 45,290,883  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 2,331,642                | 12,143,287  | **                            | **          | 8,593,121                 | 111,157,950 | 32,124,941        | 65,817,358  | 10,924,371        | 466,475,283   | 10,924,371                | 87,920,241  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 303,387                  | 1,580,046   | **                            | **          | 2,968,324                 | 52,527,289  | 9,643,897         | 19,761,398  | 3,271,435         | 205,197,482   | 3,271,435                 | 44,641,174  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 116,637                  | 593,252     | **                            | **          | 2,208,861                 | 59,798,560  | 6,901,410         | 14,139,481  | 2,324,986         | 230,469,868   | 2,325,314                 | 58,256,133  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 15,916                   | 78,652      | **                            | **          | 627,188                   | 31,093,573  | 1,941,534         | 3,977,547   | 642,730           | 152,635,560   | 642,730                   | 43,756,144  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 2,230                    | 10,857      | **                            | **          | 127,833                   | 11,944,228  | 380,171           | 778,894     | 129,949           | 74,303,872    | 129,952                   | 21,087,047  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 651                      | 2,930       | **                            | **          | 59,896                    | 19,536,128  | 169,464           | 347,259     | 60,469            | 134,548,375   | 60,474                    | 37,819,046  |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 21,311,479               | 84,184,425  | 2,385,238                     | 2,337,336   | 1,641,730                 | 27,491,413  | 46,566,792        | 95,265,198  | 3,316,889         | 8,051,278     | 3,239,905                 | 1,222,537   |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.



## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 1.5—Form 1040EZ Returns: Sources of Income and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Number of returns | Adjusted gross income | Salaries and wages |                    | Taxable interest  |                | Standard deduction |                   | Exemptions           |                   |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|----------------|--------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
|                                  |                   |                       | Number of returns  | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount         | Number of returns  | Amount            | Number of exemptions | Amount            |
|                                  | (1)               | (2)                   | (3)                | (4)                | (5)               | (6)            | (7)                | (8)               | (9)                  | (10)              |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>18,529,614</b> | <b>190,709,837</b>    | <b>18,464,286</b>  | <b>190,201,040</b> | <b>6,094,222</b>  | <b>508,796</b> | <b>18,529,614</b>  | <b>54,825,476</b> | <b>13,062,187</b>    | <b>26,763,798</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 6,809,484         | 16,664,486            | 6,744,136          | 16,608,224         | 2,041,784         | 156,261        | 6,809,464          | 16,752,791        | 2,315,380            | 4,738,489         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 4,044,250         | 29,811,642            | 4,044,250          | 29,727,930         | 1,110,176         | 83,612         | 4,044,250          | 13,135,973        | 3,214,317            | 6,687,340         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 2,871,562         | 36,600,051            | 2,871,562          | 36,522,875         | 896,027           | 77,176         | 2,871,562          | 9,327,801         | 2,768,302            | 5,652,760         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,074,551         | 36,057,749            | 2,074,551          | 35,997,621         | 702,363           | 60,128         | 2,074,551          | 6,738,774         | 2,054,450            | 4,210,367         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,315,377         | 29,169,988            | 1,315,377          | 29,112,454         | 584,846           | 57,534         | 1,315,377          | 4,274,223         | 1,305,327            | 2,675,669         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 765,348           | 20,773,473            | 765,348            | 20,736,131         | 401,232           | 37,342         | 765,348            | 2,487,382         | 765,348              | 1,568,964         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 555,488           | 18,494,827            | 555,488            | 18,467,104         | 299,087           | 27,723         | 555,488            | 1,804,417         | 555,488              | 1,138,383         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 93,574            | 4,137,721             | 93,574             | 4,128,700          | 58,710            | 9,020          | 93,574             | 304,115           | 93,574               | 191,826           |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>13,682,319</b> | <b>179,694,760</b>    | <b>13,682,319</b>  | <b>179,224,428</b> | <b>5,553,050</b>  | <b>470,333</b> | <b>13,682,319</b>  | <b>43,031,154</b> | <b>10,608,826</b>    | <b>21,741,695</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 2,105,174         | 6,386,431             | 2,105,174          | 6,268,111          | 1,515,688         | 118,320        | 2,105,174          | 5,423,238         | *5,026               | *9,547            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 3,901,244         | 29,074,520            | 3,901,244          | 28,991,430         | 1,095,099         | 83,090         | 3,901,244          | 12,671,203        | 3,071,311            | 6,294,178         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 2,871,562         | 36,600,051            | 2,871,562          | 36,522,875         | 896,027           | 77,176         | 2,871,562          | 9,327,801         | 2,768,302            | 5,652,760         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,074,551         | 36,057,749            | 2,074,551          | 35,997,621         | 702,363           | 60,128         | 2,074,551          | 6,738,774         | 2,054,450            | 4,210,367         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,315,377         | 29,169,988            | 1,315,377          | 29,112,454         | 584,846           | 57,534         | 1,315,377          | 4,274,223         | 1,305,327            | 2,675,669         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 765,348           | 20,773,473            | 765,348            | 20,736,131         | 401,232           | 37,342         | 765,348            | 2,487,382         | 765,348              | 1,568,964         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 555,488           | 18,494,827            | 555,488            | 18,467,104         | 299,087           | 27,723         | 555,488            | 1,804,417         | 555,488              | 1,138,383         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 93,574            | 4,137,721             | 93,574             | 4,128,700          | 58,710            | 9,020          | 93,574             | 304,115           | 93,574               | 191,826           |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>4,847,295</b>  | <b>11,015,076</b>     | <b>4,781,967</b>   | <b>10,976,613</b>  | <b>541,172</b>    | <b>38,464</b>  | <b>4,847,295</b>   | <b>11,794,322</b> | <b>2,453,361</b>     | <b>5,022,103</b>  |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Taxable income    |                    | Total tax liability |                   | Income tax withheld |                   | Overpayment refunded |                  | Tax due at time of filing |                |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------------|---------------------------|----------------|
|                                  | Number of returns | Amount             | Number of returns   | Amount            | Number of returns   | Amount            | Number of returns    | Amount           | Number of returns         | Amount         |
|                                  | (11)              | (12)               | (13)                | (14)              | (15)                | (16)              | (17)                 | (18)             | (19)                      | (20)           |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>13,737,597</b> | <b>114,922,057</b> | <b>13,682,319</b>   | <b>18,335,983</b> | <b>18,087,392</b>   | <b>24,323,703</b> | <b>17,055,259</b>    | <b>6,276,787</b> | <b>1,177,865</b>          | <b>289,068</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 2,160,452         | 953,791            | 2,105,174           | 144,098           | 6,412,469           | 1,345,615         | 6,322,015            | 1,209,256        | 208,035                   | 7,739          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 3,901,244         | 10,109,138         | 3,901,244           | 1,517,133         | 4,019,124           | 3,051,868         | 3,787,962            | 1,564,550        | 246,237                   | 29,815         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 2,871,562         | 20,619,490         | 2,871,562           | 3,093,390         | 2,851,461           | 4,158,448         | 2,657,797            | 1,116,816        | 208,739                   | 51,758         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,074,551         | 25,108,609         | 2,074,551           | 3,766,858         | 2,074,551           | 4,551,476         | 1,873,541            | 818,770          | 201,010                   | 34,152         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,315,377         | 22,220,096         | 1,315,377           | 3,334,058         | 1,315,377           | 4,020,583         | 1,229,948            | 699,053          | 85,429                    | 12,528         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 765,348           | 16,717,126         | 765,348             | 2,746,111         | 765,348             | 3,206,644         | 659,818              | 503,755          | 105,530                   | 43,222         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 555,488           | 15,552,027         | 555,488             | 2,951,228         | 555,488             | 3,170,259         | 452,642              | 312,698          | 102,846                   | 93,667         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 93,574            | 3,641,779          | 93,574              | 783,108           | 93,574              | 818,811           | 71,536               | 51,890           | *22,038                   | *16,187        |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>13,682,319</b> | <b>114,921,911</b> | <b>13,682,319</b>   | <b>18,335,983</b> | <b>13,521,511</b>   | <b>23,425,074</b> | <b>12,489,378</b>    | <b>5,378,159</b> | <b>1,177,865</b>          | <b>289,068</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 2,105,174         | 953,645            | 2,105,174           | 144,098           | 1,984,568           | 518,055           | 1,894,114            | 381,696          | 206,035                   | 7,739          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 3,901,244         | 10,109,138         | 3,901,244           | 1,517,133         | 3,881,143           | 2,980,799         | 3,649,981            | 1,493,481        | 246,237                   | 29,815         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 2,871,562         | 20,619,490         | 2,871,562           | 3,093,390         | 2,851,461           | 4,158,448         | 2,657,797            | 1,116,816        | 208,739                   | 51,758         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 2,074,551         | 25,108,609         | 2,074,551           | 3,766,858         | 2,074,551           | 4,551,476         | 1,873,541            | 818,770          | 201,010                   | 34,152         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 1,315,377         | 22,220,096         | 1,315,377           | 3,334,058         | 1,315,377           | 4,020,583         | 1,229,948            | 699,053          | 85,429                    | 12,528         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 765,348           | 16,717,126         | 765,348             | 2,746,111         | 765,348             | 3,206,644         | 659,818              | 503,755          | 105,530                   | 43,222         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 555,488           | 15,552,027         | 555,488             | 2,951,228         | 555,488             | 3,170,259         | 452,642              | 312,698          | 102,846                   | 93,667         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 93,574            | 3,641,779          | 93,574              | 783,108           | 93,574              | 818,811           | 71,536               | 51,890           | *22,038                   | *16,187        |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>55,278</b>     | <b>146</b>         | <b>—</b>            | <b>—</b>          | <b>4,565,881</b>    | <b>898,629</b>    | <b>4,565,881</b>     | <b>898,629</b>   | <b>—</b>                  | <b>—</b>       |

**Table 1.6—Form 1040A Returns: Sources of Income, Deductions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income          | Number of returns | Adjusted gross income | Salaries and wages |                    | Taxable interest  |                   | Tax-exempt interest |                | Dividends         |                  |
|--|-------------------|-----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|---------------------|----------------|-------------------|------------------|
|  |                   |                       | Number of returns  | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount            | Number of returns   | Amount         | Number of returns | Amount           |
|  | (1)               | (2)                   | (3)                | (4)                | (5)               | (6)               | (7)                 | (8)            | (9)               | (10)             |
| <b>All returns, total</b> .....        | <b>25,917,288</b> | <b>442,092,398</b>    | <b>23,729,996</b>  | <b>401,453,443</b> | <b>10,607,310</b> | <b>16,202,098</b> | <b>123,761</b>      | <b>377,265</b> | <b>1,871,806</b>  | <b>1,579,207</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....                    | 4,089,395         | 10,469,218            | 3,352,440          | 8,467,251          | 1,497,652         | 1,196,106         | *8,009              | *6,319         | 343,097           | 248,013          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 4,613,475         | 34,863,486            | 4,150,240          | 29,163,773         | 1,352,602         | 2,176,238         | *8,009              | *3,752         | 214,949           | 202,470          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 4,812,582         | 59,900,141            | 4,373,374          | 51,671,409         | 1,506,771         | 2,651,069         | *28,032             | *43,342        | 276,526           | 419,045          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 3,555,853         | 61,868,057            | 3,351,618          | 56,190,108         | 1,297,333         | 2,421,994         | *20,023             | *133,566       | 175,006           | 116,093          |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 2,828,116         | 63,351,182            | 2,674,536          | 57,549,843         | 1,328,957         | 2,244,268         | *18,723             | *78,289        | 213,649           | 172,841          |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 2,019,018         | 55,397,921            | 1,938,926          | 51,222,302         | 1,025,130         | 1,566,979         | *4,005              | *501           | 167,549           | 160,841          |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 2,494,163         | 86,098,110            | 2,435,236          | 81,755,337         | 1,505,670         | 1,926,413         | *13,440             | *21,289        | 279,642           | 114,696          |
| \$40,000 or more .....                 | 1,504,686         | 70,144,284            | 1,453,626          | 65,433,420         | 1,093,295         | 2,020,032         | *23,520             | *90,196        | 201,388           | 145,209          |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b> .....    | <b>17,293,605</b> | <b>377,442,912</b>    | <b>15,626,914</b>  | <b>341,539,627</b> | <b>9,112,138</b>  | <b>14,868,086</b> | <b>107,743</b>      | <b>345,626</b> | <b>1,639,434</b>  | <b>1,336,661</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....                    | 1,106,399         | 2,500,634             | 665,788            | 1,588,263          | 950,219           | 758,538           | *4,005              | 2,707          | 226,963           | 154,982          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 1,707,816         | 12,951,881            | 1,424,788          | 9,531,948          | 859,413           | 1,578,876         | —                   | —              | 140,162           | 128,698          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 2,419,084         | 30,720,858            | 2,023,927          | 23,807,609         | 1,119,003         | 2,382,962         | *24,028             | *19,078        | 239,080           | 345,305          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 3,221,032         | 56,422,850            | 3,016,797          | 50,795,712         | 1,230,452         | 2,410,018         | *20,023             | *133,566       | 171,002           | 116,089          |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 2,821,406         | 63,206,374            | 2,667,827          | 57,405,036         | 1,328,957         | 2,244,268         | *18,723             | *78,289        | 213,649           | 172,841          |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 2,019,018         | 55,397,921            | 1,938,926          | 51,222,302         | 1,025,130         | 1,566,979         | *4,005              | *501           | 167,549           | 160,841          |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 2,494,163         | 86,098,110            | 2,435,236          | 81,755,337         | 1,505,670         | 1,926,413         | *13,440             | *21,289        | 279,642           | 114,696          |
| \$40,000 or more .....                 | 1,504,686         | 70,144,284            | 1,453,626          | 65,433,420         | 1,093,295         | 2,020,032         | *23,520             | *90,196        | 201,388           | 145,209          |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> ..... | <b>8,623,683</b>  | <b>64,649,487</b>     | <b>8,103,082</b>   | <b>59,913,816</b>  | <b>1,495,171</b>  | <b>1,334,013</b>  | <b>*16,018</b>      | <b>*31,628</b> | <b>232,371</b>    | <b>242,547</b>   |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income          | Unemployment compensation |                  | Total income      |                    | Statutory adjustments |                  |                      |                |                        |                |
|--|---------------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|-----------------------|------------------|----------------------|----------------|------------------------|----------------|
|  | Number of returns         | Amount           | Number of returns | Amount             | Total                 |                  | Primary IRA payments |                | Secondary IRA payments |                |
|  |                           |                  |                   |                    | Number of returns     | Amount           | Number of returns    | Amount         | Number of returns      | Amount         |
|  | (11)                      | (12)             | (13)              | (14)               | (15)                  | (16)             | (17)                 | (18)           | (19)                   | (20)           |
| <b>All returns, total</b> .....        | <b>3,199,666</b>          | <b>5,211,903</b> | <b>25,917,288</b> | <b>443,257,796</b> | <b>820,301</b>        | <b>1,165,398</b> | <b>774,054</b>       | <b>989,863</b> | <b>169,892</b>         | <b>175,535</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....                    | 255,305                   | 283,015          | 4,089,395         | 10,503,041         | *28,033               | *33,823          | *28,033              | *33,823        | —                      | —              |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 811,104                   | 1,240,953        | 4,613,475         | 34,913,998         | 50,760                | 50,512           | 50,760               | 50,512         | —                      | —              |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 740,528                   | 1,200,452        | 4,812,582         | 60,059,210         | 97,515                | 159,069          | 93,510               | 141,049        | *16,018                | *18,021        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 354,645                   | 633,350          | 3,555,853         | 62,051,142         | 137,561               | 183,085          | 137,561              | 183,085        | —                      | —              |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 379,759                   | 729,887          | 2,828,116         | 63,585,600         | 162,279               | 234,318          | 137,561              | 211,187        | *22,727                | *23,132        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 220,564                   | 374,788          | 2,019,018         | 55,573,681         | 121,805               | 175,761          | 114,441              | 132,187        | *33,452                | *43,574        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 283,077                   | 497,971          | 2,494,163         | 86,281,419         | 126,128               | 183,309          | 112,687              | 129,221        | 48,847                 | 54,088         |
| \$40,000 or more .....                 | 154,684                   | 251,486          | 1,504,686         | 70,289,804         | 106,221               | 145,520          | 99,501               | 108,799        | 48,847                 | 36,722         |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b> .....    | <b>2,138,622</b>          | <b>3,702,046</b> | <b>17,293,605</b> | <b>378,567,044</b> | <b>789,564</b>        | <b>1,124,132</b> | <b>743,316</b>       | <b>949,598</b> | <b>165,887</b>         | <b>174,534</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....                    | *20,023                   | *11,437          | 1,106,399         | 2,518,655          | *12,014               | *18,021          | *12,014              | *18,021        | —                      | —              |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....           | 332,900                   | 541,012          | 1,707,816         | 12,996,985         | 48,055                | 45,104           | 48,055               | 45,104         | —                      | —              |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....          | 430,518                   | 700,947          | 2,419,084         | 30,859,872         | 85,501                | 139,014          | 81,496               | 121,995        | *12,014                | *17,020        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....          | 317,096                   | 594,518          | 3,221,032         | 56,605,934         | 137,561               | 183,085          | 137,561              | 183,085        | —                      | —              |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....          | 379,759                   | 729,887          | 2,821,406         | 63,440,693         | 162,279               | 234,318          | 137,561              | 211,187        | *22,727                | *23,132        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....          | 220,564                   | 374,788          | 2,019,018         | 55,573,681         | 121,805               | 175,761          | 114,441              | 132,187        | *33,452                | *43,574        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....          | 283,077                   | 497,971          | 2,494,163         | 86,281,419         | 126,128               | 183,309          | 112,687              | 129,221        | 48,847                 | 54,088         |
| \$40,000 or more .....                 | 154,684                   | 251,486          | 1,504,686         | 70,289,804         | 106,221               | 145,520          | 99,501               | 108,799        | 48,847                 | 36,722         |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> ..... | <b>1,061,044</b>          | <b>1,509,856</b> | <b>8,623,683</b>  | <b>64,690,753</b>  | <b>*30,738</b>        | <b>*41,266</b>   | <b>*30,738</b>       | <b>*40,265</b> | <b>*4,005</b>          | <b>*1,001</b>  |

Footnotes at end of table.

## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 1.6—Form 1040A Returns: Sources of Income, Deductions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Basic standard deduction |                    | Additional standard deduction |                  | Exemptions           |                    | Taxable income    |                    | Child care credit |                |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|-------------------|----------------|
|                                  | Number of returns        | Amount             | Number of returns             | Amount           | Number of exemptions | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount         |
|                                  | (21)                     | (22)               | (23)                          | (24)             | (25)                 | (26)               | (27)              | (28)               | (29)              | (30)           |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>25,905,274</b>        | <b>112,342,787</b> | <b>2,132,527</b>              | <b>2,018,164</b> | <b>57,098,069</b>    | <b>116,973,317</b> | <b>19,396,126</b> | <b>235,519,091</b> | <b>1,591,821</b>  | <b>718,183</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 4,089,395                | 13,152,920         | 224,259                       | 202,434          | 5,400,065            | 11,048,108         | 1,106,399         | 831,396            | —                 | —              |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 4,609,470                | 19,384,551         | 563,454                       | 487,346          | 9,198,777            | 18,842,475         | 2,016,318         | 4,246,769          | *18,826           | *1,905         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 4,812,582                | 21,414,914         | 548,736                       | 549,867          | 10,971,683           | 22,479,735         | 3,929,248         | 17,290,233         | 280,677           | 107,955        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 3,551,849                | 15,804,355         | 275,018                       | 256,657          | 8,215,623            | 16,833,617         | 3,502,183         | 29,035,949         | 392,289           | 197,187        |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 2,828,115                | 12,886,572         | 208,344                       | 205,865          | 6,866,685            | 14,065,892         | 2,824,110         | 36,193,388         | 293,578           | 153,240        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 2,015,014                | 9,636,142          | 134,868                       | 142,909          | 5,222,801            | 10,699,630         | 2,019,018         | 34,919,239         | 220,874           | 100,069        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 2,494,163                | 12,267,523         | 75,727                        | 70,494           | 6,886,353            | 14,115,584         | 2,494,163         | 59,644,510         | 270,516           | 99,356         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 1,504,686                | 7,795,810          | 102,120                       | 102,591          | 4,336,072            | 8,888,276          | 1,504,686         | 53,357,607         | 115,061           | 58,470         |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>17,285,596</b>        | <b>73,272,859</b>  | <b>1,577,082</b>              | <b>1,479,359</b> | <b>35,182,112</b>    | <b>72,087,274</b>  | <b>17,293,605</b> | <b>230,603,421</b> | <b>1,158,452</b>  | <b>524,391</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | 1,106,399                | 1,636,401          | —                             | —                | *16,018              | *32,838            | 1,106,399         | 831,396            | —                 | —              |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 1,707,816                | 5,494,942          | 320,370                       | 256,296          | 1,557,251            | 3,190,762          | 1,707,816         | 4,009,881          | —                 | —              |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 2,419,084                | 9,476,031          | 460,635                       | 444,546          | 3,495,896            | 7,158,578          | 2,419,084         | 13,641,702         | *18,723           | *6,361         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 3,217,028                | 14,116,000         | 275,018                       | 256,657          | 6,846,593            | 14,029,108         | 3,221,032         | 28,021,084         | 242,404           | 109,196        |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 2,821,406                | 12,850,009         | 208,344                       | 205,865          | 6,821,127            | 13,972,499         | 2,821,406         | 36,178,001         | 290,873           | 150,939        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 2,015,014                | 9,636,142          | 134,868                       | 142,909          | 5,222,801            | 10,699,630         | 2,019,018         | 34,919,239         | 220,874           | 100,069        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 2,494,163                | 12,267,523         | 75,727                        | 70,494           | 6,886,353            | 14,115,584         | 2,494,163         | 59,644,510         | 270,516           | 99,356         |
| \$40,000 or more                 | 1,504,686                | 7,795,810          | 102,120                       | 102,591          | 4,336,072            | 8,888,276          | 1,504,686         | 53,357,607         | 115,061           | 58,470         |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>8,619,679</b>         | <b>39,069,928</b>  | <b>555,445</b>                | <b>538,805</b>   | <b>21,915,947</b>    | <b>44,886,043</b>  | <b>2,102,522</b>  | <b>4,915,670</b>   | <b>433,369</b>    | <b>193,791</b> |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits |                  | Income tax after credits |                   | Income tax withheld |                   | Overpayment refunded |                   | Tax due at time of filing |                  |
|----------------------------------|---|------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|------------------|
|                                  | Number of returns   | Amount           | Number of returns        | Amount            | Number of returns   | Amount            | Number of returns    | Amount            | Number of returns         | Amount           |
|                                  | (31)  | (32)             | (33)                     | (34)              | (35)                | (36)              | (37)                 | (38)              | (39)                      | (40)             |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>3,681,712</b>  | <b>1,091,387</b> | <b>17,293,605</b>        | <b>35,402,855</b> | <b>23,499,272</b>   | <b>46,926,626</b> | <b>21,492,144</b>    | <b>17,745,194</b> | <b>3,711,539</b>          | <b>1,296,826</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | —   | —                | 1,106,399                | 131,696           | 2,979,804           | 539,818           | 2,996,029            | 1,017,381         | 676,884                   | 77,646           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 281,667   | 33,103           | 1,707,816                | 601,690           | 3,953,496           | 2,142,210         | 4,076,856            | 3,634,934         | 376,434                   | 85,795           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 1,655,942   | 615,403          | 2,419,084                | 1,863,888         | 4,453,260           | 4,648,174         | 4,209,185            | 4,384,854         | 527,309                   | 130,389          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 1,661,100   | 441,766          | 3,221,032                | 3,713,859         | 3,423,701           | 5,915,048         | 3,091,317            | 2,552,928         | 448,517                   | 126,186          |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 83,003  | 1,116            | 2,821,406                | 5,282,230         | 2,760,036           | 6,736,418         | 2,462,291            | 1,766,903         | 345,801                   | 109,036          |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | —   | —                | 2,019,018                | 5,313,676         | 1,982,977           | 6,425,798         | 1,703,298            | 1,363,235         | 307,711                   | 119,729          |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | —   | —                | 2,494,163                | 9,442,188         | 2,458,112           | 10,824,796        | 1,945,582            | 1,867,483         | 535,141                   | 299,941          |
| \$40,000 or more                 | —   | —                | 1,504,686                | 9,053,627         | 1,487,886           | 9,694,363         | 1,007,586            | 1,157,475         | 493,740                   | 348,103          |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>1,801,882</b>  | <b>550,132</b>   | <b>17,293,605</b>        | <b>35,402,855</b> | <b>15,967,181</b>   | <b>43,010,358</b> | <b>13,457,141</b>    | <b>9,931,070</b>  | <b>3,711,539</b>          | <b>1,296,826</b> |
| Under \$5,000                    | —   | —                | 1,106,399                | 131,696           | 593,704             | 125,423           | 413,496              | 78,506            | 676,884                   | 77,646           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | —   | —                | 1,707,816                | 601,690           | 1,435,501           | 957,092           | 1,319,367            | 476,702           | 376,434                   | 85,795           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 289,470   | 171,544          | 2,419,084                | 1,863,888         | 2,166,793           | 2,694,887         | 1,855,733            | 1,092,447         | 527,309                   | 130,389          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 1,429,409   | 377,473          | 3,221,032                | 3,713,859         | 3,088,880           | 5,559,005         | 2,756,496            | 2,135,741         | 448,517                   | 126,186          |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 83,003  | 1,116            | 2,821,406                | 5,282,230         | 2,753,328           | 6,728,994         | 2,455,582            | 1,759,480         | 345,801                   | 109,036          |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | —   | —                | 2,019,018                | 5,313,676         | 1,982,977           | 6,425,798         | 1,703,298            | 1,363,235         | 307,711                   | 119,729          |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | —   | —                | 2,494,163                | 9,442,188         | 2,458,112           | 10,824,796        | 1,945,582            | 1,867,483         | 535,141                   | 299,941          |
| \$40,000 or more                 | —   | —                | 1,504,686                | 9,053,627         | 1,487,886           | 9,694,363         | 1,007,586            | 1,157,475         | 493,740                   | 348,103          |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>1,879,830</b>  | <b>541,255</b>   | —                        | —                 | <b>7,532,092</b>    | <b>3,916,267</b>  | <b>8,035,003</b>     | <b>7,814,124</b>  | —                         | —                |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.  
 NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

**Table 2.1—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Number of returns | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Salaries and wages |               | Taxable income    |             | Tax-exempt interest |            | Dividends         |            | State income tax refunds |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------|-------------------|-------------|---------------------|------------|-------------------|------------|--------------------------|-----------|
|                               |                   |                                    | Number of returns  | Amount        | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns   | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount     | Number of returns        | Amount    |
|                               | (1)               | (2)                                | (3)                | (4)           | (5)               | (6)         | (7)                 | (8)        | (9)               | (10)       | (11)                     | (12)      |
| All returns, total            | 32,174,938        | 2,046,650,545                      | 28,410,203         | 1,492,314,709 | 28,312,474        | 122,286,666 | 2,409,000           | 32,097,263 | 11,878,788        | 57,045,016 | 14,658,111               | 9,285,184 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 177,444           | 492,720                            | 59,767             | 636,689       | 160,400           | 402,804     | *6,040              | *22,415    | 67,154            | 110,448    | 21,229                   | 15,617    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 574,354           | 4,556,162                          | 235,822            | 1,901,323     | 486,464           | 1,372,778   | 21,833              | 276,257    | 183,995           | 274,403    | 113,293                  | 35,490    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 1,040,169         | 13,138,416                         | 585,235            | 6,679,256     | 850,652           | 2,414,928   | 55,477              | 455,765    | 293,125           | 633,346    | 261,157                  | 113,608   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 1,449,549         | 25,715,145                         | 1,085,187          | 17,184,710    | 1,090,945         | 2,919,835   | 37,106              | 190,457    | 366,422           | 789,400    | 473,275                  | 135,050   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 1,804,553         | 40,679,691                         | 1,445,855          | 28,841,489    | 1,359,982         | 3,408,052   | 61,108              | 266,130    | 435,365           | 1,108,018  | 708,245                  | 214,091   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 2,204,807         | 60,997,473                         | 1,963,832          | 48,843,530    | 1,767,880         | 2,937,479   | 60,527              | 415,877    | 527,396           | 1,066,859  | 981,111                  | 335,191   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 2,495,103         | 81,113,303                         | 2,259,850          | 67,407,403    | 2,026,222         | 3,641,138   | 133,013             | 890,390    | 650,968           | 1,339,840  | 1,141,556                | 437,229   |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 2,697,028         | 97,487,312                         | 2,385,301          | 81,907,290    | 2,163,640         | 4,304,010   | 117,587             | 809,457    | 707,653           | 1,218,265  | 1,299,108                | 472,541   |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 2,698,534         | 114,733,600                        | 2,510,410          | 96,997,286    | 2,361,733         | 4,250,503   | 102,261             | 835,514    | 803,969           | 1,676,535  | 1,389,281                | 518,571   |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 2,520,403         | 119,527,437                        | 2,396,614          | 103,333,375   | 2,240,164         | 3,920,919   | 97,780              | 563,959    | 747,535           | 1,146,274  | 1,247,524                | 494,003   |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 2,382,142         | 124,868,447                        | 2,244,671          | 106,959,155   | 2,160,732         | 4,542,932   | 130,517             | 1,041,612  | 846,140           | 1,837,251  | 1,209,154                | 488,499   |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 2,061,757         | 118,280,053                        | 1,936,029          | 101,349,828   | 1,919,196         | 4,321,920   | 122,157             | 923,383    | 760,173           | 1,380,306  | 1,033,833                | 450,419   |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 4,167,902         | 278,296,813                        | 3,928,190          | 237,434,397   | 3,896,616         | 10,750,037  | 301,899             | 2,294,471  | 1,808,277         | 4,673,865  | 2,028,416                | 1,004,721 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,972,172         | 253,851,195                        | 2,758,264          | 206,074,491   | 2,854,555         | 12,179,203  | 364,299             | 2,841,316  | 1,586,154         | 5,156,579  | 1,354,739                | 924,793   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,212,925         | 290,603,210                        | 1,935,327          | 198,007,181   | 2,164,114         | 19,955,688  | 476,627             | 6,278,219  | 1,447,911         | 10,188,053 | 1,020,439                | 1,328,331 |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 628,080           | 183,306,214                        | 521,775            | 101,836,500   | 623,352           | 15,487,035  | 225,032             | 6,141,638  | 482,759           | 8,637,191  | 298,053                  | 967,007   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 128,019           | 85,688,047                         | 107,217            | 41,850,543    | 126,955           | 8,226,002   | 60,886              | 3,261,489  | 109,658           | 4,741,195  | 62,834                   | 445,750   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 59,999            | 153,317,506                        | 50,859             | 45,070,262    | 59,881            | 17,251,603  | 35,053              | 4,588,914  | 54,113            | 11,067,188 | 34,865                   | 906,284   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 30,533,208        | 2,021,505,596                      | 27,503,739         | 1,478,010,467 | 26,929,410        | 116,363,052 | 2,339,493           | 31,151,699 | 11,388,006        | 55,230,248 | 14,235,717               | 9,046,272 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 1,641,730         | 25,144,949                         | 906,463            | 14,304,241    | 1,383,064         | 5,923,614   | 69,507              | 945,564    | 490,782           | 1,814,769  | 422,394                  | 238,922   |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income | Alimony received  |           | Business or profession net income less loss |             | Sales of capital assets net gain less loss |            | Sales of property other than capital assets |           | Taxable IRA distributions |           | Pensions and annuities |            |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|---|-------------|--|------------|---|-----------|---------------------------|-----------|------------------------|------------|
|                               | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns                           | Amount      | Number of returns                          | Amount     | Number of returns                           | Amount    | Number of returns         | Amount    | Number of returns      | Amount     |
|                               | (13)              | (14)      | (15)  | (16)        | (17)                                       | (18)       | (19)  | (20)      | (21)                      | (22)      | (23)                   | (24)       |
| All returns, total            | 213,377           | 2,480,309 | 6,971,475                                   | 106,248,943 | 8,016,700                                  | 92,162,379 | 933,572                                     | 1,338,975 | 1,414,627                 | 9,861,908 | 5,864,001              | 68,657,934 |
| Under \$5,000                 | —                 | —         | 85,967                                      | 242,492     | 55,347                                     | —20,455    | *7,066                                      | *—49,915  | *1,393                    | *4,572    | 21,896                 | 105,959    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | *12,804           | *68,068   | 171,051                                     | 720,852     | 134,316                                    | 57,464     | 19,602                                      | —61,836   | 30,509                    | 67,267    | 184,717                | 848,684    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | *23,262           | *95,611   | 310,795                                     | 1,798,829   | 224,603                                    | 197,880    | 22,992                                      | —150,871  | 65,003                    | 248,384   | 294,278                | 1,937,321  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | *14,031           | *113,093  | 362,519                                     | 2,155,501   | 253,094                                    | 367,740    | 37,373                                      | —18,602   | 55,777                    | 235,129   | 297,840                | 2,520,424  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *23,928           | *138,886  | 421,658                                     | 3,331,255   | 294,777                                    | 253,273    | 40,311                                      | —15,372   | 92,111                    | 389,537   | 377,269                | 3,792,759  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 22,140            | 129,255   | 481,175                                     | 3,833,141   | 309,212                                    | 406,995    | 41,884                                      | —17,295   | 92,240                    | 478,871   | 376,383                | 3,585,660  |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 22,343            | 196,754   | 537,906                                     | 3,740,891   | 397,595                                    | 343,990    | 46,248                                      | —12,844   | 89,952                    | 440,903   | 388,628                | 3,754,964  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | *15,433           | *301,232  | 550,933                                     | 4,496,566   | 432,488                                    | 434,720    | 39,674                                      | 93,648    | 89,774                    | 453,093   | 379,997                | 3,830,024  |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 24,650            | 465,624   | 471,056                                     | 3,547,509   | 503,892                                    | 945,487    | 62,031                                      | 23,690    | 107,279                   | 529,963   | 469,862                | 5,146,564  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 16,297            | 215,222   | 487,906                                     | 4,299,369   | 464,426                                    | 842,607    | 40,101                                      | 59,449    | 111,730                   | 555,002   | 421,201                | 4,759,072  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | *4,114            | *27,721   | 456,274                                     | 4,136,388   | 476,660                                    | 1,113,977  | 42,674                                      | —17,047   | 87,738                    | 351,400   | 449,847                | 4,837,347  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | *7,240            | *40,345   | 358,092                                     | 3,746,100   | 451,090                                    | 944,818    | 41,711                                      | 25,644    | 96,701                    | 689,907   | 398,244                | 4,121,890  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 13,098            | 209,346   | 795,046                                     | 9,512,432   | 1,120,778                                  | 3,053,292  | 100,928                                     | 183,627   | 195,139                   | 1,367,838 | 724,617                | 8,434,383  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 9,584             | 232,304   | 633,251                                     | 12,865,808  | 1,087,504                                  | 4,904,587  | 98,892                                      | 175,627   | 149,440                   | 1,370,016 | 535,968                | 7,419,207  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 4,033             | 200,048   | 603,872                                     | 24,446,223  | 1,197,307                                  | 13,053,305 | 157,933                                     | 334,332   | 114,205                   | 1,276,351 | 425,273                | 8,244,370  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 1,102             | 32,935    | 189,040                                     | 16,821,312  | 451,623                                    | 15,689,065 | 91,044                                      | 75,762    | 28,048                    | 869,119   | 105,044                | 2,960,455  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 211               | 6,446     | 36,598                                      | 4,651,020   | 108,092                                    | 10,685,320 | 26,626                                      | 138,750   | 4,825                     | 217,324   | 22,390                 | 1,014,035  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 106               | 7,421     | 18,336                                      | 4,103,455   | 53,897                                     | 38,908,315 | 16,482                                      | 271,228   | 2,763                     | 317,231   | 10,546                 | 1,244,818  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 194,829           | 2,397,280 | 6,344,088                                   | 102,178,861 | 7,628,985                                  | 90,724,972 | 876,976                                     | 1,656,233 | 1,338,486                 | 9,544,735 | 5,467,942              | 65,760,119 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 18,548            | 83,028    | 627,387                                     | 4,070,082   | 387,715                                    | 1,437,407  | 56,597                                      | —317,258  | 76,142                    | 317,173   | 396,058                | 2,897,815  |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 2.1—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items,  
by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Rent and royalty net income |            | Rent and royalty net loss |            | Farm rental net income less loss |          | Partnership and S Corporation net income less loss |            | Estate and trust net income less loss |           | Farm net income less loss |            |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------|---------------------------|------------|----------------------------------|----------|--|------------|---------------------------------------|-----------|---------------------------|------------|
|                               | Number of returns           | Amount     | Number of returns         | Amount     | Number of returns                | Amount   | Number of returns                                  | Amount     | Number of returns                     | Amount    | Number of returns         | Amount     |
|                               | (25)                        | (26)       | (27)                      | (28)       | (29)                             | (30)     | (31)   | (32)       | (33)                                  | (34)      | (35)                      | (36)       |
| All returns, total            | 2,743,185                   | 25,327,088 | 3,790,570                 | 24,347,123 | 170,839                          | 835,208  | 4,079,697  | 77,552,937 | 291,831                               | 3,551,822 | 646,495                   | -1,504,633 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 17,854                      | 44,828     | 50,741                    | 349,846    | —                                | —        | 32,042   | -359,505   | *151                                  | *-387     | 8,291                     | -126,636   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 74,351                      | 349,403    | 63,868                    | 394,446    | *7,295                           | *28,169  | 55,611   | -256,661   | *7,391                                | *8,435    | 17,051                    | -187,477   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 108,868                     | 313,898    | 107,543                   | 702,308    | *8,275                           | *50,380  | 119,135  | -250,038   | *10,959                               | *45,580   | 12,026                    | -42,137    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 111,574                     | 476,140    | 142,845                   | 846,351    | *6,534                           | *-19,514 | 108,719  | -26,626    | *5,525                                | *47,104   | 31,769                    | -157,276   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 122,919                     | 543,036    | 202,730                   | 960,011    | *7,393                           | *37,938  | 141,701  | -25,985    | *8,057                                | *33,188   | 42,538                    | 8,782      |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 129,460                     | 594,443    | 204,958                   | 1,195,703  | *3,688                           | *56,890  | 138,335  | 185,423    | *8,467                                | *21,514   | 45,739                    | -69,623    |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 140,022                     | 446,430    | 245,876                   | 1,138,208  | 13,311                           | 47,827   | 172,435  | 292,417    | 14,719                                | 38,329    | 43,202                    | -50,155    |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 170,652                     | 416,394    | 216,282                   | 1,146,415  | *7,229                           | *21,176  | 178,002  | 19,184     | *10,259                               | *-4,588   | 46,006                    | 57,001     |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 158,189                     | 599,588    | 235,569                   | 1,331,368  | 12,089                           | 24,527   | 212,062  | 367,618    | *8,790                                | *47,175   | 55,684                    | 157,544    |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 138,765                     | 534,072    | 238,616                   | 1,294,603  | *10,579                          | *40,361  | 197,993  | 361,185    | *10,110                               | *13,750   | 46,378                    | -122,076   |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 157,442                     | 899,030    | 254,780                   | 1,476,682  | *7,890                           | *9,569   | 197,957  | 337,483    | *11,384                               | *48,039   | 42,286                    | -132,356   |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 141,252                     | 1,117,764  | 200,478                   | 1,102,822  | 13,398                           | 17,643   | 184,904  | 572,093    | 17,001                                | 78,043    | 32,273                    | -38,205    |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 336,029                     | 1,901,019  | 493,929                   | 3,168,461  | 17,768                           | 99,404   | 479,882  | 2,655,903  | 41,116                                | 142,714   | 71,604                    | -153,865   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 313,992                     | 2,431,236  | 453,648                   | 3,081,456  | 22,521                           | 90,442   | 522,903  | 2,865,206  | 36,384                                | 183,764   | 54,074                    | 105,905    |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 375,477                     | 5,209,131  | 446,498                   | 3,169,547  | 21,269                           | 164,872  | 788,463  | 12,538,694 | 55,685                                | 436,665   | 59,697                    | -265,895   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 178,413                     | 4,689,146  | 173,461                   | 1,737,181  | 9,105                            | 136,313  | 401,227  | 18,320,250 | 30,386                                | 705,197   | 27,240                    | 3,851      |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 44,073                      | 2,138,794  | 39,249                    | 652,394    | 1,645                            | 12,024   | 100,777  | 11,274,452 | 9,214                                 | 455,614   | 6,768                     | -84,920    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 25,854                      | 2,652,737  | 19,497                    | 619,323    | 852                              | 17,185   | 51,569   | 28,681,844 | 6,254                                 | 1,251,656 | 3,890                     | -293,094   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 2,551,800                   | 24,324,287 | 3,521,447                 | 22,030,265 | 163,434                          | 810,672  | 3,866,381  | 80,459,283 | 275,322                               | 3,482,675 | 604,459                   | -1,037,065 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 191,385                     | 1,002,801  | 269,123                   | 2,316,858  | 7,405                            | 24,534   | 213,316  | -2,906,346 | 16,509                                | 69,147    | 42,035                    | -467,567   |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income | Unemployment compensation |           | Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income |           | Foreign earned income exclusion |           | Other income less loss |            | Total statutory adjustments |            |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------|---|-----------|---------------------------------|-----------|------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|------------|
|                               | Number of returns         | Amount    | Number of returns                                 | Amount    | Number of returns               | Amount    | Number of returns      | Amount     | Number of returns           | Amount     |
|                               | (37)                      | (38)      | (39)  | (40)      | (41)                            | (42)      | (43)                   | (44)       | (45)                        | (46)       |
| All returns, total            | 2,212,248                 | 4,933,339 | 2,259,176   | 9,900,279 | 44,052                          | 2,254,841 | 2,985,620              | 15,568,908 | 7,591,549                   | 22,723,070 |
| Under \$5,000                 | —                         | —         | —   | —         | *1,213                          | *63,364   | 16,722                 | 13,995     | 57,843                      | 65,471     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | *19,804                   | *36,825   | *2,966  | *5,909    | *1,767                          | *112,314  | 55,818                 | 172,284    | 173,187                     | 226,595    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 70,669                    | 222,041   | *10,817   | *51,434   | *4,379                          | *129,570  | 55,740                 | 80,089     | 305,026                     | 411,810    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 123,194                   | 302,828   | *15,866   | *35,941   | *2,500                          | *174,788  | 88,280                 | 321,167    | 369,421                     | 583,589    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 112,206                   | 322,111   | 76,391  | 113,550   | *2,974                          | *163,473  | 162,266                | 209,181    | 475,964                     | 756,689    |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 212,478                   | 534,794   | 151,854   | 244,062   | *1,762                          | *104,936  | 133,570                | 193,344    | 574,859                     | 993,534    |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 224,619                   | 513,132   | 212,733   | 575,627   | *1,761                          | *89,426   | 178,653                | 368,558    | 601,981                     | 1,105,016  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 255,812                   | 522,589   | 225,381   | 825,330   | *816                            | *40,278   | 205,442                | 267,403    | 554,287                     | 929,317    |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 235,606                   | 433,612   | 226,527   | 920,682   | *152                            | *13,601   | 207,089                | 427,496    | 578,940                     | 977,710    |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 201,812                   | 414,926   | 154,062   | 675,684   | *1,621                          | *20,394   | 205,860                | 279,072    | 545,072                     | 946,522    |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 191,692                   | 370,407   | 170,899   | 868,921   | *1,837                          | *55,976   | 187,204                | 638,335    | 438,888                     | 805,744    |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 154,950                   | 346,472   | 139,994   | 697,862   | *1,196                          | *71,307   | 183,712                | 416,082    | 384,571                     | 807,918    |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 242,456                   | 522,541   | 270,906   | 1,342,315 | 4,914                           | 243,605   | 411,873                | 921,836    | 829,628                     | 2,281,920  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 118,245                   | 257,432   | 239,056   | 1,190,624 | 4,678                           | 216,237   | 346,195                | 1,489,150  | 661,732                     | 2,725,420  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 43,850                    | 117,501   | 250,185   | 1,564,309 | 8,070                           | 474,291   | 347,626                | 2,684,852  | 715,863                     | 4,944,581  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 4,081                     | 13,261    | 85,563  | 591,852   | 3,298                           | 211,082   | 142,764                | 2,501,247  | 282,460                     | 2,840,994  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 829                       | 2,268     | 17,267  | 128,346   | 795                             | 51,053    | 35,851                 | 1,354,937  | 54,128                      | 723,298    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 166                       | 600       | 8,730   | 67,831    | 321                             | 20,145    | 20,955                 | 3,229,881  | 27,700                      | 396,942    |
| Taxable returns, total        | 2,112,435                 | 4,686,895 | 2,202,224   | 9,695,529 | 35,742                          | 1,695,474 | 2,841,181              | 15,141,350 | 7,029,583                   | 21,886,640 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 99,813                    | 246,444   | 56,952  | 204,750   | 8,310                           | 559,367   | 144,439                | 427,559    | 561,965                     | 836,430    |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 2.1—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Total itemized deductions |                                      |            |                             |            |                   |            |                      |             |                              |            |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|------------|-------------------|------------|----------------------|-------------|------------------------------|------------|
|                               | Total                     | Medical and dental expense deduction |            | Medical and dental expenses |            | AGI limitation    |            | Taxes paid deduction |             |                              |            |
|                               |                           | Number of returns                    | Amount     | Number of returns           | Amount     | Number of returns | Amount     | Total                |             | State and local income taxes |            |
|                               |                           |                                      |            |                             |            |                   |            | Number of returns    | Amount      | Number of returns            | Amount     |
|                               | (47)                      | (48)                                 | (49)       | (50)                        | (51)       | (52)              | (53)       | (54)                 | (55)        | (56)                         | (57)       |
| All returns, total            | 458,485,055               | 5,090,958                            | 21,456,587 | 5,090,958                   | 33,681,550 | 5,090,958         | 12,224,963 | 31,594,114           | 140,011,461 | 26,680,408                   | 85,011,658 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 1,635,349                 | 115,764                              | 609,849    | 115,764                     | 632,855    | 115,764           | 23,006     | 137,470              | 221,285     | 71,552                       | 59,464     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 5,015,926                 | 369,426                              | 2,057,382  | 369,426                     | 2,278,876  | 369,426           | 221,494    | 470,435              | 704,079     | 233,679                      | 108,888    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 9,228,483                 | 560,299                              | 2,816,180  | 560,299                     | 3,344,134  | 560,299           | 527,954    | 969,872              | 1,473,069   | 647,912                      | 337,448    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 13,523,611                | 612,496                              | 2,727,408  | 612,496                     | 3,539,720  | 612,496           | 812,312    | 1,381,615            | 2,108,395   | 1,077,404                    | 641,263    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 15,554,158                | 625,983                              | 2,354,378  | 625,983                     | 3,403,209  | 625,983           | 1,048,831  | 1,750,783            | 3,173,615   | 1,391,961                    | 1,232,334  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 19,730,036                | 602,813                              | 1,989,260  | 602,813                     | 3,239,164  | 602,813           | 1,249,903  | 2,131,861            | 4,418,170   | 1,794,947                    | 1,954,019  |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 23,238,767                | 492,287                              | 1,664,149  | 492,287                     | 2,860,707  | 492,287           | 1,196,558  | 2,463,257            | 5,761,947   | 2,129,811                    | 2,941,490  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 25,194,280                | 381,608                              | 1,081,182  | 381,608                     | 2,153,891  | 381,608           | 1,072,709  | 2,576,416            | 6,723,634   | 2,250,409                    | 3,514,551  |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 28,641,753                | 300,818                              | 1,115,748  | 300,818                     | 2,068,878  | 300,818           | 953,130    | 2,680,658            | 7,727,719   | 2,305,772                    | 4,035,441  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 27,286,000                | 227,302                              | 774,925    | 227,302                     | 1,578,724  | 227,302           | 803,799    | 2,503,863            | 7,868,598   | 2,133,589                    | 4,300,180  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 27,990,607                | 220,418                              | 624,975    | 220,418                     | 1,493,072  | 220,418           | 868,098    | 2,369,023            | 8,397,191   | 2,045,896                    | 4,650,769  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 25,711,444                | 154,986                              | 600,139    | 154,986                     | 1,268,483  | 154,986           | 666,344    | 2,040,414            | 7,746,748   | 1,798,060                    | 4,420,382  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 58,815,540                | 231,316                              | 1,249,989  | 231,316                     | 2,402,717  | 231,316           | 1,152,728  | 4,143,983            | 18,430,927  | 3,585,967                    | 10,781,142 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 52,943,352                | 127,380                              | 807,988    | 127,380                     | 1,615,562  | 127,380           | 807,575    | 2,962,266            | 17,448,484  | 2,569,071                    | 10,467,571 |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 60,464,449                | 56,328                               | 641,774    | 56,328                      | 1,185,288  | 56,328            | 543,494    | 2,200,274            | 20,598,136  | 1,934,206                    | 13,444,395 |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 31,452,953                | 10,756                               | 283,432    | 10,756                      | 503,166    | 10,756            | 219,734    | 624,880              | 12,639,674  | 546,291                      | 9,361,042  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 12,122,292                | 833                                  | 47,956     | 833                         | 87,715     | 833               | 39,759     | 127,421              | 5,538,428   | 111,439                      | 4,562,425  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 19,936,065                | 144                                  | 9,873      | 144                         | 27,409     | 144               | 17,536     | 59,622               | 9,031,364   | 62,542                       | 8,208,853  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 430,993,642               | 4,088,859                            | 12,812,406 | 4,088,859                   | 24,001,813 | 4,088,859         | 11,189,407 | 30,157,377           | 136,788,275 | 25,786,217                   | 84,187,834 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 27,491,413                | 1,002,099                            | 8,644,181  | 1,002,099                   | 9,679,737  | 1,002,099         | 1,035,556  | 1,436,737            | 3,223,186   | 894,191                      | 823,824    |

| Size of adjusted gross income | Itemized deductions—Continued  |            |                         |           |                   |           |                         |             |                        |                                |            |             |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|------------|-------------|
|                               | Taxes paid deduction—Continued |            |                         |           |                   |           | Interest paid deduction |             |                        |                                |            |             |
|                               | Real estate taxes              |            | Personal property taxes |           | Other taxes       |           | Total                   |             | Home mortgage interest |                                |            |             |
|                               | Number of returns              | Amount     | Number of returns       | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns       | Amount      | Total                  | Paid to financial institutions |            |             |
|                               | (58)                           | (59)       | (60)                    | (61)      | (62)              | (63)      | (64)                    | (65)        | (66)                   | (67)                           | (68)       | (69)        |
| All returns, total            | 28,250,076                     | 49,680,239 | 10,491,936              | 3,032,936 | 6,873,393         | 2,282,418 | 29,394,600              | 208,354,360 | 26,679,450             | 189,233,477                    | 26,052,693 | 181,685,304 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 114,731                        | 140,803    | 44,430                  | 10,756    | 15,285            | 10,261    | 113,562                 | 709,688     | 91,815                 | 662,287                        | 84,779     | 627,309     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 389,864                        | 551,633    | 160,420                 | 28,832    | 61,275            | 14,726    | 371,881                 | 1,579,125   | 303,321                | 1,491,922                      | 298,638    | 1,462,840   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 791,497                        | 1,036,587  | 285,499                 | 64,410    | 135,651           | 34,624    | 782,316                 | 3,532,039   | 681,853                | 3,378,902                      | 658,592    | 3,228,627   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 1,090,137                      | 1,319,979  | 394,137                 | 76,532    | 244,944           | 70,621    | 1,167,943               | 6,198,505   | 1,002,919              | 5,959,812                      | 962,427    | 5,727,900   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 1,469,595                      | 1,758,649  | 544,655                 | 109,672   | 343,282           | 68,749    | 1,572,730               | 8,813,777   | 1,334,139              | 6,466,817                      | 1,286,908  | 6,138,238   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 1,840,179                      | 2,216,034  | 648,993                 | 114,593   | 473,834           | 133,524   | 2,031,771               | 9,559,608   | 1,797,040              | 9,091,356                      | 1,742,146  | 8,655,015   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 2,127,583                      | 2,532,202  | 787,900                 | 164,066   | 511,778           | 124,189   | 2,298,378               | 11,294,159  | 2,063,313              | 10,763,511                     | 2,008,497  | 10,332,712  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 2,261,030                      | 2,911,487  | 828,496                 | 168,811   | 559,037           | 128,786   | 2,449,928               | 12,702,172  | 2,233,430              | 12,121,335                     | 2,176,565  | 11,672,075  |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 2,371,379                      | 3,318,409  | 888,758                 | 215,393   | 618,386           | 158,477   | 2,532,675               | 14,612,612  | 2,318,756              | 13,798,721                     | 2,261,371  | 13,266,511  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 2,273,262                      | 3,188,811  | 820,240                 | 204,839   | 575,618           | 174,768   | 2,406,960               | 13,589,677  | 2,237,617              | 12,886,070                     | 2,193,260  | 12,438,328  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 2,154,227                      | 3,395,618  | 784,054                 | 197,752   | 493,981           | 153,051   | 2,244,644               | 13,937,828  | 2,080,663              | 13,232,750                     | 2,019,267  | 12,761,895  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 1,886,216                      | 2,991,988  | 713,110                 | 192,684   | 456,366           | 141,694   | 1,956,217               | 12,322,833  | 1,818,537              | 11,702,142                     | 1,785,214  | 11,211,552  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 3,874,724                      | 6,888,628  | 1,412,760               | 437,588   | 1,018,475         | 323,669   | 3,953,233               | 27,902,460  | 3,688,885              | 26,409,913                     | 3,618,761  | 25,351,340  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,775,144                      | 6,333,777  | 1,043,057               | 386,486   | 681,587           | 261,649   | 2,781,036               | 24,859,552  | 2,582,017              | 23,302,695                     | 2,536,052  | 22,455,115  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,059,678                      | 6,553,607  | 814,331                 | 360,240   | 492,214           | 239,893   | 2,010,010               | 27,480,645  | 1,839,880              | 24,392,555                     | 1,807,570  | 23,348,436  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 592,413                        | 2,978,460  | 249,315                 | 171,193   | 143,435           | 128,979   | 557,996                 | 12,300,131  | 492,570                | 9,655,016                      | 482,738    | 9,264,275   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 121,526                        | 875,817    | 48,819                  | 56,690    | 31,709            | 53,496    | 110,659                 | 3,883,446   | 92,848                 | 2,540,380                      | 91,054     | 2,432,679   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 56,891                         | 687,850    | 22,962                  | 73,400    | 16,537            | 61,262    | 52,659                  | 5,076,125   | 39,847                 | 1,377,293                      | 38,866     | 1,310,358   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 27,017,650                     | 47,486,032 | 10,012,931              | 2,908,818 | 6,633,888         | 2,201,381 | 28,135,440              | 195,793,540 | 25,523,575             | 178,336,718                    | 24,919,061 | 171,070,149 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 1,232,426                      | 2,194,208  | 479,005                 | 124,118   | 239,504           | 81,037    | 1,259,160               | 12,560,820  | 1,155,875              | 10,896,758                     | 1,133,632  | 10,615,155  |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 2.1—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Itemized deductions—Continued     |           |                   |           |                          |            |                        |            |                             |           |                         |            |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|--------------------------|------------|------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|------------|
|                               | Interest paid deduction—Continued |           |                   |           |                          |            |                        |            |                             |           | Contributions deduction |            |
|                               | Home mortgage interest—Continued  |           |                   |           | Investment interest paid |            | Personal interest paid |            | Personal interest deduction |           | Total                   |            |
|                               | Paid to individuals               |           | Deductible points |           |                          |            |                        |            |                             |           |                         |            |
|                               | Number of returns                 | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns        | Amount     | Number of returns      | Amount     | Number of returns           | Amount    | Number of returns       | Amount     |
|                               | (70)                              | (71)      | (72)              | (73)      | (74)                     | (75)       | (76)                   | (77)       | (78)                        | (79)      | (80)                    | (81)       |
| All returns, total            | 2,806,582                         | 7,548,173 | 2,249,779         | 3,515,132 | 1,693,453                | 11,575,360 | 23,770,376             | 38,620,990 | 23,711,084                  | 4,030,391 | 29,230,265              | 57,242,757 |
| Under \$5,000                 | *14,189                           | *34,978   | *5,050            | *1,021    | 13,053                   | 28,703     | 74,117                 | 172,380    | 74,117                      | 17,656    | 113,288                 | 48,110     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 18,129                            | 29,083    | *10,241           | *9,710    | 25,873                   | 48,938     | 238,122                | 241,281    | 238,122                     | 28,555    | 417,940                 | 412,871    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 64,719                            | 150,275   | 26,661            | 38,639    | 24,203                   | 58,183     | 529,254                | 541,005    | 529,254                     | 56,316    | 785,442                 | 840,978    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 101,698                           | 231,911   | 61,937            | 94,991    | 26,716                   | 34,615     | 855,897                | 1,035,621  | 853,192                     | 109,087   | 1,150,012               | 1,311,557  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 112,116                           | 328,579   | 85,508            | 115,991   | 40,218                   | 60,481     | 1,201,242              | 1,606,645  | 1,198,538                   | 170,489   | 1,530,427               | 1,892,042  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 208,214                           | 436,341   | 105,503           | 134,988   | 32,361                   | 109,082    | 1,613,612              | 2,136,424  | 1,609,469                   | 224,182   | 1,837,111               | 2,167,800  |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 189,634                           | 430,798   | 136,102           | 160,568   | 46,581                   | 130,752    | 1,856,361              | 2,392,643  | 1,853,108                   | 249,328   | 2,190,183               | 2,726,796  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 195,765                           | 449,261   | 132,946           | 151,406   | 73,246                   | 108,718    | 2,084,429              | 3,032,812  | 2,079,423                   | 320,711   | 2,364,486               | 2,801,668  |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 208,842                           | 532,210   | 200,874           | 251,007   | 83,257                   | 233,692    | 2,134,864              | 3,019,229  | 2,123,045                   | 329,203   | 2,471,101               | 3,167,840  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 210,994                           | 447,742   | 178,876           | 200,634   | 75,118                   | 159,971    | 2,008,084              | 3,329,715  | 2,007,322                   | 343,002   | 2,323,102               | 3,162,928  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 215,430                           | 470,755   | 175,974           | 237,603   | 85,427                   | 154,816    | 1,898,079              | 3,049,890  | 1,896,272                   | 312,658   | 2,230,282               | 3,528,863  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 204,178                           | 480,691   | 147,604           | 218,822   | 74,297                   | 124,336    | 1,683,781              | 2,675,884  | 1,683,260                   | 277,533   | 1,950,008               | 3,024,016  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 452,990                           | 1,058,574 | 366,193           | 549,408   | 184,325                  | 340,546    | 3,328,311              | 5,851,492  | 3,321,015                   | 602,593   | 3,976,352               | 7,023,404  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 298,201                           | 847,579   | 291,686           | 507,355   | 229,762                  | 617,500    | 2,278,202              | 4,170,155  | 2,271,416                   | 432,002   | 2,869,629               | 6,126,806  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 239,917                           | 1,044,119 | 243,988           | 803,456   | 385,051                  | 2,141,631  | 1,517,256              | 3,340,708  | 1,508,080                   | 343,004   | 2,128,627               | 7,382,553  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 60,528                            | 390,741   | 66,099            | 190,115   | 200,026                  | 2,331,281  | 369,474                | 1,166,353  | 366,669                     | 123,719   | 609,346                 | 4,480,601  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 9,526                             | 107,701   | 11,789            | 40,814    | 52,382                   | 1,262,779  | 68,792                 | 368,871    | 68,410                      | 39,473    | 124,281                 | 2,093,299  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 3,510                             | 66,935    | 4,750             | 18,605    | 31,555                   | 3,629,347  | 30,521                 | 491,782    | 30,382                      | 50,880    | 58,647                  | 5,050,722  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 2,695,398                         | 7,266,570 | 2,169,953         | 3,367,122 | 1,607,424                | 10,228,736 | 22,948,480             | 37,198,167 | 22,889,192                  | 3,860,963 | 28,023,558              | 55,650,457 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 111,184                           | 281,603   | 79,827            | 148,010   | 86,028                   | 1,346,624  | 821,897                | 1,422,824  | 821,892                     | 169,428   | 1,206,707               | 1,592,300  |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income | Itemized deductions—Continued     |            |                               |           |                            |           |                   |           |                        |         |                                      |            |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------------------------|-----------|----------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|------------------------|---------|--------------------------------------|------------|
|                               | Contributions deduction—Continued |            |                               |           |                            |           | Moving expenses   |           | Casualty or theft loss |         | Net limited miscellaneous deductions |            |
|                               | Cash contributions                |            | Other than cash contributions |           | Carryover from prior years |           |                   |           |                        |         |                                      |            |
|                               | Number of returns                 | Amount     | Number of returns             | Amount    | Number of returns          | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns      | Amount  | Number of returns                    | Amount     |
|                               | (82)                              | (83)       | (84)                          | (85)      | (86)                       | (87)      | (88)              | (89)      | (90)                   | (91)    | (92)                                 | (93)       |
| All returns, total            | 28,618,384                        | 48,485,664 | 11,830,132                    | 7,494,016 | 173,966                    | 1,248,628 | 919,794           | 4,215,539 | 112,490                | 734,440 | 7,419,522                            | 24,174,754 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 110,443                           | 39,527     | 18,112                        | 5,010     | *5,318                     | *3,574    | —                 | —         | —                      | —       | 62,254                               | 34,621     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 396,881                           | 378,734    | 102,400                       | 31,502    | *8,256                     | *2,635    | *3,205            | *5,288    | *5,409                 | *9,016  | 131,154                              | 226,844    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 757,131                           | 738,479    | 245,352                       | 88,146    | *10,537                    | *12,832   | 22,984            | 84,113    | *1,213                 | *1,761  | 208,907                              | 444,008    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 1,116,020                         | 1,169,509  | 372,898                       | 120,045   | 16,789                     | 22,003    | 33,126            | 53,886    | *20,916                | *48,655 | 347,948                              | 979,828    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 1,476,727                         | 1,687,310  | 512,480                       | 185,017   | *8,738                     | *18,134   | 38,853            | 94,640    | *13,182                | *48,263 | 448,265                              | 1,123,190  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 1,878,096                         | 1,920,453  | 681,893                       | 223,779   | 17,748                     | 23,568    | 56,681            | 167,367   | *16,352                | *91,641 | 529,790                              | 1,239,133  |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 2,129,503                         | 2,407,680  | 810,086                       | 285,919   | 18,413                     | 22,528    | 53,382            | 148,593   | *10,012                | *56,954 | 596,280                              | 1,435,401  |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 2,300,799                         | 2,488,790  | 876,181                       | 295,575   | *8,969                     | *17,303   | 46,583            | 132,235   | *13,212                | *62,423 | 639,067                              | 1,582,210  |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 2,413,046                         | 2,773,536  | 908,008                       | 339,659   | *8,002                     | *44,645   | 60,001            | 186,085   | *5,931                 | *45,875 | 639,645                              | 1,866,843  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 2,298,017                         | 2,853,756  | 887,972                       | 292,445   | 7,637                      | 16,728    | 82,797            | 333,488   | *3,753                 | *18,640 | 575,687                              | 1,439,268  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 2,189,306                         | 3,028,018  | 981,527                       | 482,377   | *6,281                     | *18,469   | 55,627            | 174,629   | *1,393                 | *542    | 529,268                              | 1,279,482  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 1,910,639                         | 2,623,551  | 849,563                       | 347,886   | 13,992                     | 52,579    | 46,334            | 233,197   | —                      | —       | 484,927                              | 1,650,716  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 3,913,911                         | 6,093,666  | 1,855,963                     | 860,583   | 15,879                     | 69,155    | 149,601           | 719,901   | 9,338                  | 59,731  | 985,084                              | 3,212,250  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,829,333                         | 5,292,797  | 1,403,031                     | 792,105   | 9,666                      | 41,903    | 132,952           | 775,874   | 6,207                  | 111,447 | 659,209                              | 2,594,483  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,111,817                         | 6,245,001  | 1,007,990                     | 942,543   | 12,415                     | 195,009   | 113,762           | 862,452   | 5,192                  | 133,777 | 481,288                              | 2,982,870  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 604,764                           | 3,747,475  | 250,138                       | 559,293   | 4,833                      | 183,272   | 20,521            | 228,993   | 314                    | 27,158  | 100,965                              | 1,239,247  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 123,544                           | 1,664,482  | 46,387                        | 337,075   | 1,266                      | 91,700    | 2,554             | 25,966    | 67                     | 14,217  | 13,949                               | 417,174    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 58,409                            | 3,332,902  | 20,152                        | 1,305,059 | 1,228                      | 412,589   | 830               | 8,834     | *20                    | *4,341  | 5,845                                | 627,450    |
| Taxable returns, total        | 27,460,203                        | 47,123,571 | 11,481,707                    | 7,324,982 | 142,066                    | 1,187,466 | 896,893           | 4,120,653 | 94,973                 | 508,520 | 7,054,244                            | 23,185,082 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 1,158,181                         | 1,362,093  | 348,426                       | 169,034   | 31,900                     | 61,162    | 22,901            | 94,886    | 17,517                 | 226,920 | 365,278                              | 889,692    |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 2.1—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Itemized Deductions by Type, Exemptions, and Tax Items, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**

(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Itemized deductions—Continued                  |            |                     |           |                     |        |                                      |           | Exemptions        |             | Taxable income    |               |
|-------------------------------|--|------------|---------------------|-----------|---------------------|--------|--------------------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-------------|-------------------|---------------|
|                               | Net limited miscellaneous deductions—Continued |            |                     |           |                     |        | Non-limited miscellaneous deductions |           |                   |             |                   |               |
|                               | Unreimbursed employee business expense         |            | Tax preparation fee |           | Mutual fund expense |        |                                      |           |                   |             |                   |               |
|                               | Number of returns                              | Amount     | Number of returns   | Amount    | Number of returns   | Amount | Number of returns                    | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount        |
|                               | (94)   | (95)       | (96)                | (97)      | (98)                | (99)   | (100)                                | (101)     | (102)             | (103)       | (104)             | (105)         |
| All returns, total            | 8,404,351                                      | 22,323,594 | 8,593,493           | 2,163,678 | 61,332              | 35,555 | 750,302                              | 2,295,156 | 86,568,225        | 177,320,788 | 30,712,337        | 1,422,482,957 |
| Under \$5,000                 | *15,510  | *5,474     | 45,252              | 8,735     | —                   | —      | *5,050                               | *11,817   | 274,429           | 560,532     | *20,060           | *47,193       |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 46,559   | 114,703    | 136,503             | 20,758    | —                   | —      | *15,144                              | *22,321   | 825,074           | 1,686,387   | 190,031           | 348,726       |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 139,172  | 370,133    | 273,237             | 40,591    | *2,704              | *162   | 23,966                               | 56,335    | 1,793,804         | 3,669,757   | 648,624           | 2,507,820     |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 282,423  | 839,375    | 336,062             | 48,079    | *2,704              | *338   | 28,381                               | 95,377    | 2,838,811         | 5,811,311   | 1,200,160         | 8,711,942     |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 370,381  | 973,780    | 473,814             | 70,448    | —                   | —      | 32,393                               | 54,254    | 3,866,791         | 7,915,464   | 1,690,938         | 17,840,212    |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 535,402  | 1,102,078  | 521,762             | 67,260    | *1,807              | *826   | 68,686                               | 97,056    | 5,149,310         | 10,539,248  | 2,133,343         | 31,137,083    |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 662,649  | 1,296,008  | 639,722             | 90,715    | *6,813              | *2,579 | 69,373                               | 150,767   | 6,169,088         | 12,636,165  | 2,464,403         | 45,544,481    |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 725,151  | 1,561,248  | 678,756             | 113,625   | *5,006              | *2,096 | 50,332                               | 108,767   | 6,920,767         | 14,176,450  | 2,580,119         | 58,285,900    |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 714,548  | 1,632,974  | 658,065             | 124,384   | *3,614              | *87    | 56,606                               | 129,031   | 7,497,944         | 15,358,654  | 2,680,216         | 70,858,538    |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 750,433  | 1,502,397  | 651,817             | 104,405   | *6,813              | *944   | 55,672                               | 98,479    | 7,343,513         | 15,045,097  | 2,518,922         | 77,218,159    |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 684,767  | 1,347,538  | 649,400             | 109,579   | *3,614              | *3,742 | 38,388                               | 47,098    | 7,051,753         | 14,447,802  | 2,377,983         | 82,517,493    |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 608,196  | 1,631,436  | 553,604             | 94,760    | *4,273              | *672   | 52,528                               | 133,795   | 6,195,170         | 12,890,048  | 2,056,595         | 79,965,918    |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 1,277,445                                      | 3,308,018  | 1,156,421           | 253,417   | 8,440               | 7,119  | 107,387                              | 216,877   | 12,648,346        | 25,915,922  | 4,159,473         | 193,750,986   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 848,302  | 2,725,858  | 857,737             | 236,785   | 8,112               | 2,722  | 72,471                               | 218,721   | 8,918,177         | 18,274,304  | 2,968,164         | 182,772,622   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 597,035  | 2,781,730  | 695,826             | 383,476   | 5,373               | 6,377  | 53,480                               | 382,243   | 6,623,145         | 13,569,916  | 2,208,861         | 216,765,234   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 124,057  | 911,235    | 209,285             | 244,172   | 1,723               | 3,251  | 15,000                               | 243,817   | 1,907,984         | 3,908,867   | 626,906           | 148,117,246   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 16,850   | 131,384    | 37,862              | 75,502    | 173                 | 454    | 3,576                                | 101,086   | 375,701           | 769,744     | 127,740           | 72,882,521    |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 5,475  | 88,228     | 17,367              | 77,006    | 163                 | 4,186  | 1,870                                | 127,356   | 168,418           | 345,121     | 59,801            | 133,210,882   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 8,207,060                                      | 21,749,374 | 8,207,220           | 2,083,453 | 58,622              | 35,370 | 708,977                              | 2,134,729 | 82,444,134        | 168,886,926 | 30,524,181        | 1,421,938,115 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 197,291  | 574,220    | 386,273             | 80,225    | *2,711              | *185   | 41,325                               | 160,427   | 4,124,090         | 8,433,862   | 188,155           | 544,841       |

| Size of adjusted gross income | Income tax before credits |             | Total tax credits |           | Income tax after credits |             | Alternative minimum tax |         | Total income tax  |             |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-------------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------|-------------|
|                               | Number of returns         | Amount      | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns        | Amount      | Number of returns       | Amount  | Number of returns | Amount      |
|                               | (106)                     | (107)       | (108)             | (109)     | (110)                    | (111)       | (112)                   | (113)   | (114)             | (115)       |
| All returns, total            | 30,706,156                | 311,517,122 | 4,035,807         | 3,313,784 | 30,525,036               | 308,203,338 | 108,976                 | 726,813 | 30,533,208        | 308,930,151 |
| Under \$5,000                 | *20,060                   | *8,158      | *1,489            | *19       | *20,060                  | *8,139      | *3,108                  | *2,860  | 20,464            | 10,999      |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 187,327                   | 54,790      | *15,508           | *3,111    | 174,523                  | 51,679      | *3,303                  | *7,138  | 174,861           | 58,817      |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 640,870                   | 398,150     | 79,707            | 21,515    | 577,663                  | 374,634     | *500                    | *36     | 578,163           | 374,670     |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 1,200,160                 | 1,314,584   | 303,684           | 77,953    | 1,136,248                | 1,236,731   | *273                    | *870    | 1,136,520         | 1,237,601   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 1,694,138                 | 2,690,148   | 149,196           | 57,134    | 1,675,928                | 2,633,015   | *2,353                  | *1,173  | 1,675,933         | 2,634,188   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 2,133,343                 | 4,769,174   | 157,932           | 60,879    | 2,128,938                | 4,708,296   | *3,233                  | *2,034  | 2,128,957         | 4,710,330   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 2,465,063                 | 7,267,576   | 257,999           | 110,780   | 2,457,344                | 7,146,796   | *3,170                  | *6,728  | 2,460,489         | 7,153,524   |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 2,580,119                 | 9,514,185   | 289,590           | 99,834    | 2,578,228                | 9,414,351   | *576                    | *1,999  | 2,578,303         | 9,416,351   |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 2,680,216                 | 11,638,401  | 306,915           | 134,155   | 2,677,733                | 11,504,245  | *429                    | *2,345  | 2,677,734         | 11,508,591  |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 2,518,924                 | 12,848,797  | 352,417           | 168,161   | 2,515,853                | 12,680,636  | 3,525                   | 2,742   | 2,516,582         | 12,683,377  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 2,377,983                 | 14,108,755  | 325,084           | 147,021   | 2,377,316                | 13,961,734  | *2,516                  | *3,952  | 2,377,318         | 13,965,686  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 2,056,595                 | 14,389,624  | 273,226           | 123,352   | 2,056,442                | 14,266,272  | 2,529                   | 6,401   | 2,056,596         | 14,272,673  |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 4,159,548                 | 37,809,919  | 602,007           | 297,417   | 4,158,743                | 37,512,502  | 12,853                  | 38,572  | 4,169,207         | 37,551,075  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 2,968,164                 | 39,498,284  | 426,750           | 261,462   | 2,967,818                | 39,234,802  | 14,143                  | 33,775  | 2,968,324         | 39,268,578  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,209,189                 | 54,621,095  | 332,978           | 463,964   | 2,208,212                | 54,157,131  | 29,738                  | 146,304 | 2,208,861         | 54,303,435  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 626,910                   | 42,470,305  | 126,693           | 417,301   | 626,571                  | 42,063,004  | 19,022                  | 172,554 | 627,188           | 42,225,558  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 127,743                   | 20,685,587  | 33,474            | 241,906   | 127,676                  | 20,443,681  | 5,095                   | 115,175 | 127,833           | 20,558,856  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 59,805                    | 37,443,610  | 21,261            | 627,920   | 59,742                   | 36,815,690  | 2,611                   | 182,154 | 59,896            | 36,997,844  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 30,528,376                | 311,429,573 | 3,858,027         | 3,226,235 | 30,525,036               | 308,203,338 | 108,976                 | 726,813 | 30,533,208        | 308,930,151 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 177,780                   | 87,549      | 177,780           | 87,549    | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | —                 | —           |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.  
NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.



**Table 2.2—Returns with Itemized Deductions: Sources of Income, Adjustments, Deductions, Credits, and Tax Items, By Marital Status**  
(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Item  | All returns       |               | Joint returns of married persons |               | Separate returns of married persons |            | Returns of heads of households |            | Returns of surviving spouses |           | Returns of single persons |             |
|---|-------------------|---------------|----------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------|------------|------------------------------|-----------|---------------------------|-------------|
|   | Number of returns | Amount        | Number of returns                | Amount        | Number of returns                   | Amount     | Number of returns              | Amount     | Number of returns            | Amount    | Number of returns         | Amount      |
|   | (1)               | (2)           | (3)                              | (4)           | (5)                                 | (6)        | (7)                            | (8)        | (9)                          | (10)      | (11)                      | (12)        |
| Adjusted gross income less deficit                            | 32,174,938        | 2,046,650,646 | 22,507,620                       | 1,632,061,103 | 637,050                             | 32,394,374 | 1,987,340                      | 78,581,574 | 31,696                       | 1,306,487 | 7,011,232                 | 302,317,028 |
| Salaries and wages  | 28,410,203        | 1,492,314,709 | 20,738,174                       | 1,215,445,485 | 559,138                             | 20,644,275 | 1,836,871                      | 63,113,097 | 28,078                       | 706,926   | 5,247,942                 | 182,404,925 |
| Taxable interest  | 28,312,474        | 122,286,666   | 20,285,360                       | 83,068,055    | 483,597                             | 2,412,661  | 1,493,657                      | 3,188,580  | 31,696                       | 236,669   | 6,018,164                 | 33,400,401  |
| Tax-exempt interest   | 2,409,000         | 32,097,283    | 1,607,708                        | 20,626,182    | 36,989                              | 829,109    | 72,956                         | 819,245    | 6,449                        | 28,085    | 684,818                   | 9,994,662   |
| Dividends   | 11,878,788        | 57,045,016    | 8,543,554                        | 37,217,817    | 187,089                             | 1,532,474  | 479,364                        | 1,351,911  | 16,355                       | 82,994    | 2,652,426                 | 16,869,820  |
| State income tax refunds                                      | 14,658,111        | 9,285,194     | 10,730,886                       | 7,140,731     | 263,418                             | 154,736    | 897,055                        | 468,006    | 11,800                       | 6,127     | 2,765,163                 | 1,515,595   |
| Alimony received  | 213,377           | 2,480,309     | 40,171                           | 114,425       | *5,050                              | *12,818    | 84,418                         | 1,282,360  | —                            | —         | 83,738                    | 1,080,706   |
| Business or profession:                                       |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |            |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net income  | 5,234,761         | 115,741,007   | 4,284,280                        | 55,824,217    | 71,034                              | 1,617,954  | 174,342                        | 3,401,577  | *1,672                       | *55,004   | 703,434                   | 14,842,255  |
| Net loss  | 1,736,714         | 9,492,065     | 1,369,538                        | 7,620,974     | 43,903                              | 187,042    | 65,627                         | 294,955    | *152                         | *1,843    | 257,494                   | 1,387,250   |
| Sale of capital assets:                                       |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |            |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net gain  | 4,995,545         | 98,086,455    | 3,628,035                        | 75,495,284    | 83,076                              | 3,399,318  | 158,915                        | 2,102,528  | 4,341                        | 58,987    | 1,121,178                 | 17,030,379  |
| Net loss in AGI   | 3,021,156         | 5,924,076     | 2,111,778                        | 4,136,709     | 48,565                              | 59,643     | 128,897                        | 237,533    | 7,082                        | 19,257    | 724,844                   | 1,471,035   |
| Sale of property other than capital assets                    | 933,572           | 1,338,975     | 725,030                          | 1,135,317     | 9,788                               | 18,351     | 38,388                         | 88,478     | *129                         | *—        | 160,257                   | 87,135      |
| Taxable IRA distributions                                     | 1,414,627         | 9,861,908     | 1,065,930                        | 7,895,538     | 23,400                              | 174,703    | 53,678                         | 397,250    | *24                          | *3        | 271,694                   | 1,394,414   |
| Pensions and annuities in AGI                                 | 5,864,001         | 69,657,934    | 4,180,946                        | 51,389,972    | 85,150                              | 903,325    | 242,193                        | 1,887,386  | 11,102                       | 98,402    | 1,344,610                 | 14,380,870  |
| Rent and royalty:   |                   |               |                                  |               |                                     |            |                                |            |                              |           |                           |             |
| Net income  | 2,743,185         | 25,327,088    | 2,095,559                        | 19,758,675    | 29,077                              | 370,961    | 90,083                         | 797,975    | 2,342                        | 29,847    | 528,123                   | 4,389,629   |
| Net loss  | 3,790,570         | 24,347,123    | 2,840,525                        | 18,991,724    | 39,314                              | 280,651    | 174,476                        | 929,790    | 5,297                        | 53,778    | 730,958                   | 4,094,181   |
| Farm rental income less loss                                  | 170,839           | 835,206       | 117,066                          | 674,011       | 4,270                               | 42,206     | *3,860                         | *3,209     | *76                          | *1,378    | 45,568                    | 214,402     |
| Partnership and S corporation net income less loss            | 4,079,697         | 77,552,837    | 3,153,235                        | 84,205,079    | 58,481                              | 1,532,653  | 136,378                        | 2,046,397  | 4,401                        | 61,093    | 727,222                   | 9,707,714   |
| Estate and trust net income less loss                         | 291,831           | 3,551,822     | 187,108                          | 1,658,993     | 4,502                               | 218,653    | 10,649                         | 184,084    | 2,230                        | 39,651    | 87,343                    | 1,450,441   |
| Farm net income less loss                                     | 648,486           | -1,504,633    | 562,089                          | -1,175,065    | 4,909                               | -26,344    | 13,420                         | -32,348    | *11                          | *-3,847   | 68,085                    | -287,028    |
| Unemployment compensation                                     | 2,212,248         | 4,933,339     | 1,767,505                        | 3,921,952     | 37,925                              | 85,601     | 93,957                         | 222,348    | *660                         | *323      | 312,202                   | 703,115     |
| Social Security benefits in AGI                               | 2,259,176         | 9,900,279     | 1,456,676                        | 7,011,749     | 28,804                              | 109,392    | 45,525                         | 128,978    | *3,928                       | *10,961   | 724,242                   | 2,639,199   |
| Other income less loss  | 2,985,620         | 15,568,908    | 2,314,837                        | 12,381,423    | 38,811                              | 256,919    | 124,102                        | 584,385    | 7,379                        | 11,506    | 500,491                   | 2,334,675   |
| Total statutory adjustments                                   | 7,591,549         | 22,723,070    | 5,840,135                        | 17,282,159    | 107,508                             | 334,394    | 316,696                        | 1,052,133  | 5,389                        | 12,327    | 1,321,821                 | 4,032,056   |
| Primary IRA payments  | 2,132,172         | 3,330,788     | 1,427,059                        | 2,220,995     | 22,338                              | 39,829     | 129,184                        | 194,621    | *1,906                       | *3,812    | 551,708                   | 871,511     |
| Secondary IRA payments  | 1,139,981         | 1,523,532     | 1,139,981                        | 1,523,532     | —                                   | —          | —                              | —          | —                            | —         | —                         | —           |
| Payments to a Keogh plan                                      | 682,516           | 6,219,709     | 547,419                          | 5,200,900     | 12,896                              | 50,480     | 20,465                         | 188,031    | *270                         | *989      | 101,467                   | 779,329     |
| Alimony paid  | 402,168           | 3,829,395     | 199,808                          | 1,868,829     | 17,768                              | 158,922    | 40,487                         | 437,208    | —                            | —         | 144,115                   | 1,366,428   |
| Total itemized deductions                                     | 32,174,938        | 458,485,055   | 22,507,620                       | 353,777,978   | 637,050                             | 6,741,748  | 1,987,340                      | 21,092,239 | 31,696                       | 417,432   | 7,011,232                 | 76,455,659  |
| Medical and dental expense deduction                          | 5,090,958         | 21,456,587    | 3,213,590                        | 10,473,788    | 86,277                              | 297,112    | 357,775                        | 858,015    | *16,237                      | *60,725   | 1,417,079                 | 9,776,948   |
| Taxes paid deduction  | 31,594,114        | 140,011,481   | 22,319,595                       | 109,974,718   | 605,967                             | 2,074,544  | 1,947,855                      | 5,866,924  | 31,673                       | 128,904   | 6,699,024                 | 21,988,371  |
| Interest paid deduction                                       | 29,394,600        | 208,354,360   | 21,431,518                       | 187,252,650   | 524,459                             | 2,867,971  | 1,892,814                      | 10,583,930 | 29,893                       | 158,561   | 5,515,927                 | 27,492,947  |
| Contributions deduction                                       | 29,230,265        | 57,242,757    | 21,007,485                       | 44,480,029    | 501,480                             | 891,484    | 1,793,289                      | 2,196,336  | 31,696                       | 70,423    | 5,896,315                 | 9,604,485   |
| Casualty or theft loss  | 112,490           | 734,440       | 79,246                           | 623,838       | †                                   | †          | †                              | †          | —                            | —         | 28,914                    | 100,009     |
| Moving expenses deduction                                     | 919,794           | 4,215,539     | 656,313                          | 3,379,525     | 11,300                              | 36,154     | 31,951                         | 126,515    | —                            | —         | 220,231                   | 673,345     |
| Total miscellaneous deductions                                | 7,981,137         | 26,469,911    | 5,178,594                        | 17,593,133    | 152,850                             | 574,016    | 605,464                        | 1,450,390  | *7,814                       | *12,819   | 2,036,415                 | 6,839,553   |
| Taxable income  | 30,712,337        | 1,422,482,957 | 21,691,997                       | 1,134,444,533 | 615,482                             | 23,959,487 | 1,870,652                      | 48,729,552 | 27,184                       | 767,510   | 6,507,021                 | 214,681,875 |
| Total tax credits   | 4,035,807         | 3,313,784     | 3,288,522                        | 2,576,784     | 33,261                              | 121,778    | 511,114                        | 253,481    | 5,278                        | 2,771     | 187,832                   | 359,010     |
| Child care credit   | 2,983,507         | 1,220,379     | 2,635,235                        | 1,069,598     | 20,322                              | 7,408      | 318,306                        | 146,067    | *1,883                       | *1,421    | 17,761                    | 6,886       |
| Credit for the elderly or disabled                            | *22,852           | *3,685        | *10,458                          | *1,933        | —                                   | —          | *2,294                         | *18        | —                            | —         | *10,099                   | *1,733      |
| Foreign tax credit  | 508,201           | 1,254,955     | 351,855                          | 880,298       | 12,356                              | 107,480    | 18,206                         | 34,666     | 691                          | 336       | 125,083                   | 232,165     |
| Earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits | 351,080           | 72,450        | 158,133                          | 24,012        | —                                   | —          | 190,243                        | 47,424     | *2,704                       | *1,014    | —                         | —           |
| Minimum tax credit  | 32,875            | 212,673       | 26,619                           | 175,051       | 163                                 | 3,618      | 876                            | 4,700      | —                            | —         | 5,117                     | 29,303      |
| General business credit                                       | 156,547           | 463,674       | 124,161                          | 377,876       | 292                                 | 3,183      | 3,977                          | 10,891     | —                            | —         | 28,116                    | 71,725      |
| Income tax after credits                                      | 30,525,036        | 308,203,338   | 21,599,534                       | 245,729,822   | 612,691                             | 5,585,174  | 1,794,755                      | 9,211,825  | 27,184                       | 157,144   | 6,480,872                 | 47,519,374  |
| Alternative minimum tax                                       | 108,976           | 726,813       | 72,817                           | 553,732       | 6,810                               | 22,585     | 4,546                          | 16,609     | *119                         | *3,179    | 24,683                    | 130,708     |
| Total income tax  | 30,533,208        | 308,930,151   | 21,605,199                       | 246,283,554   | 612,808                             | 5,607,759  | 1,794,916                      | 9,228,434  | 27,184                       | 160,323   | 6,493,101                 | 47,650,082  |
| Total tax liability   | 31,016,417        | 322,808,928   | 21,943,712                       | 257,678,210   | 623,155                             | 5,792,760  | 1,836,419                      | 9,646,124  | 28,992                       | 174,997   | 6,584,139                 | 49,516,848  |
| Total tax payments  | 31,294,574        | 331,709,948   | 22,162,159                       | 281,642,361   | 621,469                             | 5,413,700  | 1,912,370                      | 11,619,208 | 29,889                       | 196,132   | 6,568,686                 | 52,838,645  |
| Income tax withheld   | 28,848,003        | 243,827,630   | 20,905,368                       | 195,342,172   | 572,517                             | 3,427,988  | 1,828,955                      | 9,748,148  | 29,210                       | 123,368   | 5,511,854                 | 35,185,954  |
| Estimated tax payments  | 6,650,310         | 71,485,739    | 3,757,304                        | 53,356,916    | 82,502                              | 1,414,198  | 181,714                        | 1,513,945  | 5,266                        | 64,762    | 1,623,525                 | 15,135,818  |
| Overpayment refunded  | 20,955,623        | 38,319,188    | 14,424,039                       | 27,646,719    | 342,451                             | 451,165    | 1,583,257                      | 2,802,515  | 25,775                       | 50,300    | 4,580,101                 | 7,368,499   |
| Tax due at time of filing                                     | 9,379,250         | 38,473,762    | 7,009,551                        | 30,355,194    | 276,074                             | 1,057,512  | 337,618                        | 1,001,630  | 6,800                        | 35,583    | 1,750,206                 | 6,023,844   |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

† Data deleted to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers. Deleted data are included in the appropriate totals.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

Table 2.3—All Returns: Exemptions by Type and Number of Exemptions, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Size of adjusted gross income | Number of returns | Number of exemptions | Number of exemptions for taxpayers | Exemptions for dependents |                      |                                    |                   |             |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|
|                               |                   |                      |                                    | Total                     |                      |                                    | Total income tax  |             |
|                               |                   |                      |                                    | Number of returns         | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Number of returns | Amount      |
|                               | (1)               | (2)                  | (3)                                | (4)                       | (5)                  | (6)                                | (7)               | (8)         |
| All returns, total            | 113,717,138       | 227,549,246          | 161,768,889                        | 41,228,942                | 75,780,357           | 1,631,698,627                      | 30,659,321        | 199,155,397 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 17,383,148        | 14,697,388           | 10,528,042                         | 2,413,516                 | 4,169,346            | -12,474,266                        | 3,211             | 25,712      |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 14,952,855        | 22,188,425           | 15,860,946                         | 3,742,550                 | 6,327,479            | 28,819,917                         | 138,046           | 33,298      |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 13,922,750        | 24,961,292           | 17,364,474                         | 4,382,034                 | 7,696,818            | 54,868,928                         | 795,416           | 319,162     |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 11,543,228        | 21,711,381           | 15,080,177                         | 3,718,551                 | 6,631,204            | 64,868,907                         | 2,965,558         | 2,116,440   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 9,572,317         | 19,918,854           | 13,522,184                         | 3,498,804                 | 6,396,670            | 78,372,723                         | 3,395,993         | 4,783,401   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 7,838,225         | 17,740,357           | 11,691,089                         | 3,160,310                 | 6,049,267            | 87,064,829                         | 3,109,497         | 6,283,480   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 6,839,685         | 15,955,766           | 10,359,628                         | 3,009,029                 | 5,696,138            | 97,661,395                         | 2,983,245         | 8,018,540   |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 5,643,101         | 14,819,982           | 9,368,213                          | 2,816,968                 | 5,451,769            | 105,419,103                        | 2,800,603         | 9,253,486   |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 4,810,138         | 12,884,768           | 8,254,044                          | 2,474,051                 | 4,630,724            | 104,864,663                        | 2,469,917         | 9,776,710   |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 4,026,929         | 11,427,734           | 7,194,720                          | 2,201,349                 | 4,233,015            | 104,228,645                        | 2,199,438         | 10,306,486  |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 3,327,098         | 9,655,212            | 6,126,672                          | 1,871,886                 | 3,528,641            | 98,174,068                         | 1,870,296         | 10,390,724  |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 2,656,516         | 7,784,027            | 4,942,482                          | 1,490,752                 | 2,841,545            | 85,518,481                         | 1,488,820         | 9,811,774   |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 4,960,489         | 14,736,309           | 9,345,318                          | 2,861,726                 | 5,390,990            | 190,800,339                        | 2,857,509         | 24,308,688  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 3,276,142         | 9,660,193            | 6,203,996                          | 1,832,432                 | 3,456,198            | 156,275,178                        | 1,829,435         | 22,796,840  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,329,562         | 6,913,050            | 4,376,211                          | 1,305,962                 | 2,536,839            | 171,644,715                        | 1,303,851         | 30,615,488  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 644,027           | 1,944,102            | 1,198,805                          | 354,550                   | 745,297              | 102,764,918                        | 354,135           | 23,194,056  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 130,252           | 380,676              | 240,643                            | 65,609                    | 140,033              | 44,146,663                         | 66,529            | 10,518,551  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 60,677            | 169,732              | 111,346                            | 27,862                    | 58,386               | 68,379,432                         | 27,822            | 16,603,563  |
| Taxable returns, total        | 89,862,434        | 180,982,454          | 124,739,783                        | 30,659,321                | 56,242,671           | 1,551,836,012                      | 30,659,321        | 199,155,397 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 23,854,704        | 46,566,792           | 27,029,106                         | 10,569,621                | 19,537,686           | 79,762,615                         | —                 | —           |

| Size of adjusted gross income | Exemptions for dependents—Continued |                      |                                    |                   |             |  |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|--|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
|                               | Exemptions for children at home     |                      |                                    |                   |             | Exemptions for children away from home |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|                               | Number of returns                   | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |             | Number of returns                      | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |           |
|                               |                                     |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount      |  |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount    |
|                               | (9)                                 | (10)                 | (11)                               | (12)              | (13)        | (14)                                   | (15)                 | (16)                               | (17)              | (18)      |
| All returns, total            | 38,858,766                          | 69,896,216           | 1,556,242,145                      | 28,732,528        | 189,574,703 | 891,650                                | 1,246,533            | 42,744,890                         | 822,926           | 6,151,902 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 2,303,150                           | 3,879,736            | -11,719,392                        | 3,162             | 23,981      | 23,192                                 | 39,083               | -527,147                           | 13                | 822       |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 3,462,653                           | 5,695,372            | 26,693,831                         | 67,671            | 26,175      | *18,364                                | *30,798              | *161,495                           | *7,395            | *1,448    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 4,030,121                           | 6,713,492            | 50,459,122                         | 635,380           | 184,695     | 66,275                                 | 102,420              | 861,311                            | 36,150            | 26,550    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 3,372,947                           | 5,814,187            | 58,872,442                         | 2,645,817         | 1,773,704   | 76,087                                 | 97,662               | 1,288,480                          | 71,082            | 86,316    |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 3,208,871                           | 5,794,858            | 71,973,653                         | 3,108,405         | 4,254,251   | 88,489                                 | 116,011              | 1,990,428                          | 88,489            | 172,162   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 2,998,794                           | 5,622,409            | 82,556,851                         | 2,946,006         | 5,885,943   | 86,879                                 | 116,017              | 2,416,055                          | 86,527            | 216,702   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 2,821,493                           | 5,183,119            | 91,790,413                         | 2,797,102         | 7,391,563   | 79,085                                 | 107,309              | 2,556,150                          | 79,085            | 266,167   |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 2,695,147                           | 5,112,704            | 100,896,042                        | 2,680,174         | 8,789,428   | 78,111                                 | 109,130              | 2,930,894                          | 78,111            | 285,414   |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 2,385,397                           | 4,404,507            | 101,115,368                        | 2,381,263         | 9,318,631   | 65,157                                 | 76,679               | 2,753,173                          | 65,156            | 313,341   |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 2,135,924                           | 4,005,134            | 101,148,549                        | 2,134,013         | 9,915,289   | 42,784                                 | 66,368               | 2,011,970                          | 42,784            | 210,018   |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 1,792,015                           | 3,336,707            | 93,984,598                         | 1,790,425         | 9,824,346   | 44,926                                 | 65,454               | 2,370,013                          | 44,926            | 300,725   |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 1,450,718                           | 2,719,256            | 83,222,877                         | 1,449,286         | 9,606,960   | 38,907                                 | 52,888               | 2,214,235                          | 38,907            | 273,805   |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 2,756,369                           | 5,087,427            | 183,772,381                        | 2,752,254         | 23,271,718  | 70,162                                 | 102,011              | 4,693,631                          | 70,085            | 671,164   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 1,760,145                           | 3,252,143            | 150,116,040                        | 1,757,155         | 21,818,705  | 62,490                                 | 88,399               | 5,395,597                          | 62,490            | 837,387   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 1,254,287                           | 2,384,115            | 164,842,900                        | 1,252,178         | 29,310,989  | 38,203                                 | 54,000               | 4,938,174                          | 38,201            | 903,369   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 342,065                             | 704,136              | 99,073,608                         | 341,675           | 22,367,864  | 10,481                                 | 17,756               | 3,006,583                          | 10,441            | 695,806   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 63,971                              | 132,015              | 42,426,778                         | 63,900            | 10,109,358  | 2,228                                  | 3,151                | 1,455,661                          | 2,224             | 351,500   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 26,702                              | 54,899               | 65,116,040                         | 26,684            | 15,801,202  | 860                                    | 1,406                | 2,228,188                          | 859               | 539,206   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 28,732,528                          | 51,981,742           | 1,479,159,740                      | 28,732,528        | 189,574,703 | 822,926                                | 1,129,084            | 42,631,695                         | 822,926           | 6,151,902 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 10,126,238                          | 17,914,474           | 77,082,405                         | —                 | —           | 68,724                                 | 117,449              | 113,196                            | —                 | —         |

| Size of adjusted gross income | Exemptions for dependents—Continued |                      |                                    |                   |           |                                 |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|---------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
|                               | Exemptions for parents              |                      |                                    |                   |           | Exemptions for other dependents |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|                               | Number of returns                   | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |           | Number of returns               | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |           |
|                               |                                     |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount    |                                 |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount    |
|                               | (19)                                | (20)                 | (21)                               | (22)              | (23)      | (24)                            | (25)                 | (26)                               | (27)              | (28)      |
| All returns, total            | 1,702,745                           | 2,005,877            | 57,815,742                         | 1,251,939         | 6,536,076 | 1,771,501                       | 2,631,731            | 48,734,681                         | 1,188,858         | 4,771,048 |
| Under \$5,000                 | 79,992                              | 103,335              | -470,359                           | *31               | *300      | 87,899                          | 147,192              | -249,067                           | *16               | *802      |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 192,448                             | 237,854              | 1,540,606                          | *32,140           | *3,641    | 261,809                         | 363,455              | 2,051,764                          | 34,845            | 2,221     |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 260,589                             | 298,137              | 3,251,276                          | 127,078           | 53,305    | 324,717                         | 482,769              | 4,067,383                          | 132,952           | 61,268    |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 217,216                             | 257,214              | 3,720,435                          | 156,406           | 130,838   | 282,621                         | 462,141              | 4,880,943                          | 218,524           | 191,792   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 226,594                             | 267,685              | 5,046,124                          | 219,793           | 325,720   | 162,977                         | 218,116              | 3,568,459                          | 155,582           | 216,119   |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 101,408                             | 113,168              | 2,775,616                          | 97,255            | 175,064   | 134,920                         | 197,875              | 3,683,155                          | 134,920           | 234,411   |
| \$30,000 under \$35,000       | 117,963                             | 142,837              | 3,789,526                          | 115,081           | 324,218   | 113,132                         | 162,872              | 3,679,687                          | 112,632           | 308,560   |
| \$35,000 under \$40,000       | 89,587                              | 100,428              | 3,340,113                          | 89,580            | 287,951   | 87,288                          | 129,506              | 3,232,814                          | 84,503            | 271,767   |
| \$40,000 under \$45,000       | 55,443                              | 70,143               | 2,344,865                          | 55,443            | 215,040   | 54,353                          | 79,395               | 2,321,109                          | 54,277            | 221,716   |
| \$45,000 under \$50,000       | 72,912                              | 83,425               | 3,454,180                          | 71,519            | 336,873   | 53,170                          | 78,097               | 2,510,594                          | 53,169            | 257,220   |
| \$50,000 under \$55,000       | 64,286                              | 70,773               | 3,374,122                          | 64,286            | 353,211   | 42,535                          | 55,707               | 2,235,708                          | 42,535            | 253,358   |
| \$55,000 under \$60,000       | 29,841                              | 33,467               | 1,727,042                          | 29,841            | 199,923   | 24,261                          | 35,934               | 1,400,630                          | 23,761            | 145,140   |
| \$60,000 under \$75,000       | 89,310                              | 103,664              | 5,926,636                          | 88,625            | 707,899   | 64,382                          | 97,888               | 4,269,963                          | 63,722            | 534,289   |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 45,405                              | 54,607               | 3,824,919                          | 45,138            | 509,825   | 38,750                          | 61,049               | 3,299,311                          | 38,750            | 471,010   |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 45,035                              | 51,950               | 6,111,662                          | 45,035            | 1,071,340 | 30,740                          | 46,773               | 3,979,535                          | 30,740            | 736,069   |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 11,010                              | 12,748               | 3,331,672                          | 10,988            | 707,483   | 6,483                           | 10,657               | 1,861,805                          | 6,473             | 397,520   |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 2,626                               | 3,160                | 1,755,737                          | 2,621             | 411,080   | 1,003                           | 1,706                | 636,694                            | 1,000             | 147,658   |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 1,082                               | 1,282                | 2,971,571                          | 1,081             | 722,366   | 460                             | 799                  | 1,304,195                          | 468               | 320,130   |
| Taxable returns, total        | 1,251,939                           | 1,445,784            | 53,843,166                         | 1,251,939         | 6,536,076 | 1,188,858                       | 1,686,062            | 43,404,443                         | 1,188,858         | 4,771,048 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 450,806                             | 560,093              | 3,972,576                          | —                 | —         | 582,643                         | 945,669              | 5,330,238                          | —                 | —         |

\* Estimate should be used with caution because of the small number of sample returns on which it is based.  
NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 2.4—All Returns: Exemptions by Type and Number of Exemptions, by Marital Status**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Size of adjusted gross income        | Number of returns | Number of exemptions | Number of exemptions for taxpayers | Exemptions for dependents |                      |                                    |                   |                  |        |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|------------------|--------|
|                                      |                   |                      |                                    | Total                     |                      |                                    |                   | Total income tax |        |
|                                      |                   |                      |                                    | Number of returns         | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Number of returns |                  | Amount |
|                                      |                   |                      |                                    |                           |                      |                                    |                   |                  |        |
| (1)                                  | (2)               | (3)                  | (4)                                | (5)                       | (6)                  | (7)                                | (8)               |                  |        |
| All returns, total                   | 113,717,138       | 227,549,246          | 151,768,889                        | 41,228,942                | 76,780,357           | 1,631,598,627                      | 30,659,321        | 199,155,397      |        |
| Joint returns of married persons     | 48,377,437        | 150,613,922          | 96,764,876                         | 27,603,167                | 63,859,047           | 1,371,551,800                      | 23,459,307        | 177,186,448      |        |
| Separate returns of married persons: |                   |                      |                                    |                           |                      |                                    |                   |                  |        |
| Total                                | 2,195,610         | 3,203,625            | 2,206,097                          | 586,596                   | 997,528              | 14,923,338                         | 461,662           | 2,099,953        |        |
| Spouse filing                        | 2,163,763         | 3,130,774            | 2,142,582                          | 581,856                   | 988,192              | 14,636,079                         | 459,351           | 2,061,911        |        |
| Spouse not filing                    | 31,767            | 72,851               | 63,515                             | 4,741                     | 9,336                | 287,259                            | 2,311             | 38,042           |        |
| Returns of heads of households       | 13,159,596        | 32,360,858           | 13,159,596                         | 11,979,578                | 19,201,262           | 215,213,809                        | 5,854,303         | 16,900,635       |        |
| Returns of surviving spouses         | 111,478           | 296,653              | 111,478                            | 111,478                   | 185,175              | 2,771,389                          | 67,832            | 278,888          |        |
| Returns of single persons            | 49,873,116        | 41,074,188           | 39,536,843                         | 1,048,123                 | 1,537,344            | 27,138,292                         | 816,217           | 3,690,473        |        |

| Size of adjusted gross income        | Exemptions for dependents—Continued |                      |                                    |                   |             |  |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|--|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
|                                      | Exemptions for children at home     |                      |                                    |                   |             | Exemptions for children away from home |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|                                      | Number of returns                   | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |             | Number of returns                      | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |           |
|                                      |                                     |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount      |  |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount    |
| (9)                                  | (10)                                | (11)                 | (12)                               | (13)              | (14)        | (15)                                   | (16)                 | (17)                               | (18)              |           |
| All returns, total                   | 38,858,766                          | 69,896,216           | 1,556,242,145                      | 28,732,528        | 189,574,703 | 891,650                                | 1,246,533            | 42,744,890                         | 822,926           | 6,151,902 |
| Joint returns of married persons     | 26,853,753                          | 51,550,715           | 1,337,502,491                      | 22,886,158        | 172,346,098 | 397,552                                | 550,934              | 25,571,234                         | 382,319           | 3,616,444 |
| Separate returns of married persons: |                                     |                      |                                    |                   |             |  |                      |                                    |                   |           |
| Total                                | 540,849                             | 905,308              | 13,512,923                         | 426,287           | 1,878,287   | 29,948                                 | 45,623               | 1,093,671                          | 23,580            | 188,849   |
| Spouse filing                        | 536,108                             | 895,972              | 13,225,664                         | 423,976           | 1,840,246   | 29,948                                 | 45,623               | 1,093,671                          | 23,580            | 188,849   |
| Spouse not filing                    | 4,741                               | 9,336                | 287,259                            | 2,311             | 38,042      | —                                      | —                    | —                                  | —                 | —         |
| Returns of heads of households       | 10,950,235                          | 16,721,888           | 193,853,492                        | 5,081,221         | 13,978,008  | 94,549                                 | 130,590              | 2,761,039                          | 64,520            | 332,918   |
| Returns of surviving spouses         | 111,478                             | 178,703              | 2,771,389                          | 67,832            | 278,888     | *4,005                                 | *4,005               | 43,146                             | —                 | —         |
| Returns of single persons            | 402,451                             | 539,602              | 8,601,850                          | 271,030           | 1,093,421   | 365,596                                | 515,382              | 13,275,800                         | 352,507           | 2,013,690 |

| Size of adjusted gross income        | Exemptions for dependents—Continued |                      |                                    |                   |             |                                 |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|---------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
|                                      | Exemptions for parents              |                      |                                    |                   |             | Exemptions for other dependents |                      |                                    |                   |           |
|                                      | Number of returns                   | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |             | Number of returns               | Number of exemptions | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |           |
|                                      |                                     |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount      |                                 |                      |                                    | Number of returns | Amount    |
| (19)                                 | (20)                                | (21)                 | (22)                               | (23)              | (24)        | (25)                            | (26)                 | (27)                               | (28)              |           |
| All returns, total                   | 1,702,745                           | 2,005,877            | 57,815,742                         | 1,251,939         | 6,536,076   | 1,771,501                       | 2,631,731            | 48,734,681                         | 1,188,858         | 4,771,048 |
| Joint returns of married persons     | 718,663                             | 863,902              | 38,339,473                         | 622,600           | 4,910,705   | 585,004                         | 893,496              | 25,810,945                         | 480,866           | 2,997,116 |
| Separate returns of married persons: |                                     |                      |                                    |                   |             |                                 |                      |                                    |                   |           |
| Total                                | 2,134                               | 2,636                | 241,648                            | 2,133             | 48,379      | 21,442                          | 43,961               | 645,963                            | 17,434            | 69,130    |
| Spouse filing                        | 2,134                               | 2,636                | 241,648                            | 2,133             | 48,379      | 21,442                          | 43,961               | 645,963                            | 17,434            | 69,130    |
| Spouse not filing                    | —                                   | —                    | —                                  | —                 | —           | —                               | —                    | —                                  | —                 | —         |
| Returns of heads of households       | **852,329                           | **976,403            | **17,208,282                       | **557,227         | **1,390,055 | **955,703                       | **1,374,849          | 18,054,924                         | 543,856           | 1,237,649 |
| Returns of surviving spouses         | **                                  | **                   | **                                 | **                | **          | **                              | **                   | 90,049                             | 2,467             | 7,021     |
| Returns of single persons            | 129,620                             | 162,935              | 2,026,339                          | 69,980            | 186,938     | 209,353                         | 319,426              | 4,132,801                          | 144,236           | 460,131   |

\* Estimate should be used with caution because of the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

**Table 3.1—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Adjusted Gross Income and Tax Items, by Type of Tax Computation by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Type of tax computation by<br>Size of adjusted gross income | Number of<br>returns | Adjusted<br>gross income | Taxable<br>income | Modified<br>taxable<br>income | Income tax before credits,<br>regular tax computation |             | Tax generated        |             | Income tax before credits |             |
|---|----------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------|---|-------------|----------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-------------|
|   |                      |                          |                   |                               | Number of<br>returns                                  | Amount      | Number of<br>returns | Amount      | Number of<br>returns      | Amount      |
|   | (1)                  | (2)                      | (3)               | (4)                           | (5)   | (6)         | (7)                  | (8)         | (9)                       | (10)        |
| <b>Returns with regular tax computation only</b>            |                      |                          |                   |                               |   |             |                      |             |                           |             |
| Total .....   | 92,529,613           | 3,323,982,185            | 2,249,399,335     | 2,253,847,786                 | 92,529,613  | 448,488,454 | 92,529,613           | 448,605,074 | 92,529,613                | 449,550,617 |
| Under \$5,000 .....   | 4,620,163            | 12,442,655               | 2,887,298         | 2,891,115                     | 4,620,163   | 431,488     | 4,620,163            | 434,460     | 4,620,163                 | 434,460     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....                                | 9,293,439            | 70,884,812               | 22,122,078        | 22,138,252                    | 9,293,439   | 3,314,815   | 9,293,439            | 3,321,543   | 9,293,439                 | 3,324,322   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....                               | 11,973,962           | 150,473,158              | 63,099,925        | 63,124,040                    | 11,973,962  | 9,469,692   | 11,973,962           | 9,469,027   | 11,973,962                | 9,531,524   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....                               | 11,171,840           | 195,328,322              | 102,449,065       | 102,514,147                   | 11,171,840  | 16,364,063  | 11,171,840           | 16,380,148  | 11,171,840                | 16,399,469  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....                               | 9,449,290            | 211,800,262              | 123,788,159       | 123,872,498                   | 9,449,290   | 18,599,337  | 9,449,290            | 18,615,743  | 9,449,290                 | 18,693,235  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....                               | 7,765,293            | 213,232,020              | 133,527,113       | 133,592,462                   | 7,765,293   | 20,814,013  | 7,765,293            | 20,823,213  | 7,765,293                 | 20,866,330  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....                               | 12,208,508           | 423,714,396              | 279,896,393       | 280,004,476                   | 12,208,508  | 46,829,708  | 12,208,508           | 46,848,766  | 12,208,508                | 46,884,941  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....                               | 8,798,623            | 393,058,657              | 269,999,139       | 270,095,916                   | 8,798,623   | 45,116,515  | 8,798,623            | 45,130,402  | 8,798,623                 | 45,218,575  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....                               | 10,888,807           | 653,813,087              | 464,963,240       | 465,128,480                   | 10,888,807  | 87,506,854  | 10,888,807           | 87,518,278  | 10,888,807                | 87,633,608  |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....                              | 3,247,697            | 277,110,020              | 203,773,950       | 203,817,183                   | 3,247,697   | 44,290,156  | 3,247,697            | 44,293,403  | 3,247,697                 | 44,338,053  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....                             | 2,295,225            | 300,860,045              | 227,463,274       | 227,746,847                   | 2,295,225   | 57,401,555  | 2,295,225            | 57,410,062  | 2,295,225                 | 57,495,926  |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....                             | 631,291              | 184,164,121              | 149,874,137       | 152,223,275                   | 631,291   | 42,685,484  | 631,291              | 42,685,309  | 631,291                   | 42,964,243  |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....                           | 128,072              | 85,699,609               | 73,248,061        | 74,030,815                    | 128,072   | 20,727,841  | 128,072              | 20,727,805  | 128,072                   | 20,786,464  |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....                                   | 59,404               | 151,603,023              | 132,317,502       | 132,668,280                   | 59,404  | 37,146,931  | 59,404               | 37,148,915  | 59,404                    | 37,191,466  |
| <b>Returns with Form 8815 computation only</b>              |                      |                          |                   |                               |   |             |                      |             |                           |             |
| Total .....   | 383,964              | 1,652,566                | 1,401,492         | 1,477,735                     | 383,964   | 245,106     | 383,964              | 355,529     | 383,964                   | 355,529     |
| Under \$5,000 .....   | 312,366              | 884,965                  | 499,407           | 532,239                       | 312,366   | 74,785      | 312,366              | 110,538     | 312,366                   | 110,538     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....                                | 42,943               | 255,583                  | 213,133           | 225,410                       | 42,943  | 31,948      | 42,943               | 52,295      | 42,943                    | 52,295      |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....                               | *13,521              | *164,275                 | *154,797          | *185,930                      | *13,521   | 23,207      | *13,521              | *36,680     | *13,521                   | *36,680     |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....                               | *5,408               | *98,552                  | *90,875           | *90,875                       | *5,408  | *13,626     | *5,408               | *26,266     | *5,408                    | *26,266     |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....                               | —                    | —                        | —                 | —                             | —   | —           | —                    | —           | —                         | —           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....                               | —                    | —                        | —                 | —                             | —   | —           | —                    | —           | —                         | —           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....                               | *5,420               | *189,469                 | *178,937          | *178,937                      | *5,420  | *36,395     | *5,420               | *52,379     | *5,420                    | *52,379     |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....                               | *2,467               | *107,810                 | *103,813          | *103,813                      | *2,467  | *22,834     | *2,467               | *30,073     | *2,467                    | *30,073     |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....                               | *1,320               | *93,811                  | *85,449           | *85,449                       | *1,320  | *21,757     | *1,320               | *24,461     | *1,320                    | *24,461     |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....                              | *506                 | *41,434                  | *40,051           | *40,051                       | *506  | *10,745     | *506                 | *12,939     | *506                      | *12,939     |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....                             | —                    | —                        | —                 | —                             | —   | —           | —                    | —           | —                         | —           |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....                             | —                    | —                        | —                 | —                             | —   | —           | —                    | —           | —                         | —           |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....                           | —                    | —                        | —                 | —                             | —   | —           | —                    | —           | —                         | —           |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....                                   | *13                  | *36,667                  | *35,030           | *35,030                       | *13   | *9,809      | *13                  | *9,898      | *13                       | *9,898      |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.1—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Adjusted Gross Income and Tax Items, by Type of Tax Computation by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Type of tax computation by<br>Size of adjusted gross income | Total tax credits    |           | Income tax after credits |             | Alternative minimum tax |         | Total income tax     |             |                               |                             |                                       |
|---|----------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-------------|-------------------------|---------|----------------------|-------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------------------------|
|   | Number of<br>returns | Amount    | Number of<br>returns     | Amount      | Number of<br>returns    | Amount  | Number of<br>returns | Amount      | As a percentage of            |                             | Average<br>income<br>tax<br>(dollars) |
|   |                      |           |                          |             |                         |         |                      |             | Modified<br>taxable<br>income | Adjusted<br>gross<br>income |                                       |
|   | (11)                 | (12)      | (13)                     | (14)        | (15)                    | (16)    | (17)                 | (18)        | (19)                          | (20)                        | (21)                                  |
| <b>Returns with regular tax computation only</b>            |                      |           |                          |             |                         |         |                      |             |                               |                             |                                       |
| Total .....   | 12,414,809           | 6,747,632 | 89,288,820               | 442,802,986 | 108,566                 | 691,232 | 89,294,056           | 443,494,218 | 19.7                          | 13.3                        | 4,793                                 |
| Under \$5,000 .....   | 48,133               | 619       | 4,585,434                | 433,841     | —                       | —       | 4,585,434            | 433,841     | 15.0                          | 3.5                         | 84                                    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....                                | 533,313              | 73,187    | 8,823,391                | 3,251,136   | *261                    | *491    | 8,823,391            | 3,251,627   | 14.7                          | 4.8                         | 350                                   |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....                               | 2,690,455            | 1,031,594 | 9,808,126                | 8,499,930   | **2,705                 | **1,802 | 9,808,126            | 8,501,682   | 13.5                          | 5.6                         | 710                                   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....                               | 3,093,580            | 1,084,701 | 10,678,073               | 14,334,768  | **                      | **      | 10,678,073           | 14,334,817  | 14.0                          | 7.3                         | 1,283                                 |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....                               | 807,684              | 322,572   | 9,421,290                | 18,370,663  | *5,050                  | *22,215 | 9,421,290            | 18,392,878  | 14.8                          | 8.7                         | 1,946                                 |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....                               | 663,617              | 300,907   | 7,750,008                | 20,555,423  | *3,214                  | *1,763  | 7,750,008            | 20,557,186  | 15.4                          | 9.6                         | 2,647                                 |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....                               | 1,192,878            | 502,680   | 12,185,440               | 45,182,262  | *2,091                  | *2,089  | 12,186,930           | 45,184,350  | 16.1                          | 10.7                        | 3,702                                 |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....                               | 980,820              | 455,872   | 8,792,483                | 44,762,703  | 5,685                   | 7,390   | 8,793,653            | 44,770,093  | 16.6                          | 11.4                        | 5,088                                 |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....                               | 1,455,676            | 732,940   | 10,885,990               | 86,900,668  | 19,006                  | 45,982  | 10,886,828           | 86,946,651  | 19.7                          | 13.3                        | 7,985                                 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....                              | 448,186              | 303,682   | 3,246,616                | 44,032,371  | 13,739                  | 31,913  | 3,246,998            | 44,064,284  | 21.6                          | 15.9                        | 13,568                                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....                             | 339,261              | 572,306   | 2,293,790                | 56,923,620  | 30,205                  | 145,530 | 2,294,712            | 57,069,150  | 25.1                          | 19.0                        | 24,864                                |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....                             | 126,856              | 482,889   | 630,851                  | 42,481,355  | 19,145                  | 165,076 | 631,171              | 42,646,431  | 28.0                          | 23.2                        | 67,554                                |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....                           | 33,317               | 253,015   | 127,995                  | 20,533,450  | 4,959                   | 104,204 | 128,048              | 20,637,653  | 27.9                          | 24.1                        | 161,141                               |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....                                   | 21,033               | 650,669   | 59,332                   | 36,540,797  | 2,505                   | 162,778 | 59,394               | 36,703,575  | 27.7                          | 24.2                        | 617,864                               |
| <b>Returns with Form 8615 computation only</b>              |                      |           |                          |             |                         |         |                      |             |                               |                             |                                       |
| Total .....   | 13,094               | 924       | 383,964                  | 354,604     | *8,113                  | *3,348  | 383,964              | 357,952     | 24.2                          | 21.7                        | 932                                   |
| Under \$5,000 .....   | *10,426              | *144      | 312,366                  | 110,393     | *2,704                  | *427    | 312,366              | 110,820     | 20.8                          | 16.7                        | 355                                   |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....                                | *1,489               | *54       | 42,943                   | 52,242      | *2,704                  | *1,041  | 42,943               | 53,283      | 23.6                          | 20.8                        | 1,241                                 |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | *13,521                  | *36,680     | *2,704                  | *1,879  | *13,521              | *38,559     | *20.7                         | *23.5                       | *2,852                                |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | *5,408                   | *26,266     | —                       | —       | *5,408               | *26,266     | *28.9                         | *26.7                       | *4,857                                |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | —                    | —           | —                             | —                           | —                                     |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | —                    | —           | —                             | —                           | —                                     |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | *5,420                   | *52,379     | —                       | —       | —                    | —           | —                             | —                           | —                                     |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....                               | —                    | —         | *2,467                   | *30,073     | —                       | —       | *5,420               | *52,379     | *29.3                         | *27.6                       | *9,664                                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....                               | *660                 | *537      | *1,320                   | *23,924     | —                       | —       | *2,467               | *30,073     | *29.0                         | *27.9                       | *12,190                               |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....                              | *506                 | *7        | *506                     | *12,932     | —                       | —       | *1,320               | *23,924     | *28.0                         | *25.5                       | *18,124                               |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....                             | —                    | —         | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | *506                 | *12,932     | *32.3                         | *31.2                       | *25,557                               |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....                             | —                    | —         | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | —                    | —           | —                             | —                           | —                                     |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 .....                           | —                    | —         | —                        | —           | —                       | —       | —                    | —           | —                             | —                           | —                                     |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....                                   | *13                  | *182      | *13                      | *9,715      | —                       | —       | *13                  | *9,715      | *27.7                         | *26.5                       | *747,308                              |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

**Table 3.2—Returns with Total Income Tax: Total Income Tax as a Percentage of Adjusted Gross Income, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 [All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Size of adjusted gross income   | Total income tax as a percentage of adjusted gross income |                                    |                    |                   |                                    |                  |                   |                                    |                   |
|---------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
|                                 | Total   |                                    |                    | Under 6 percent   |                                    |                  | 6 under 7 percent |                                    |                   |
|                                 | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax   | Number of returns | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax | Number of returns | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |
| All returns                     | (1)   | (2)                                | (3)                | (4)               | (5)                                | (6)              | (7)               | (8)                                | (9)               |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>89,862,434</b>   | <b>3,298,920,383</b>               | <b>447,126,703</b> | <b>15,393,879</b> | <b>188,733,619</b>                 | <b>5,502,434</b> | <b>10,022,005</b> | <b>195,974,490</b>                 | <b>11,990,523</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | 4,907,058   | 10,114,814                         | 615,302            | 3,539,863         | 9,951,644                          | 227,605          | 352,799           | 907,960                            | 49,856            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | 8,879,783   | 66,998,727                         | 3,329,800          | 4,620,024         | 32,218,121                         | 918,278          | 3,086,659         | 25,709,191                         | 1,658,549         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | 9,822,147   | 123,311,559                        | 8,540,277          | 2,539,241         | 32,299,476                         | 798,109          | 721,402           | 8,749,437                          | 627,253           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 10,688,803  | 187,327,668                        | 14,364,554         | 2,427,181         | 41,689,008                         | 1,177,782        | 1,962,194         | 34,712,718                         | 2,106,912         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 9,429,905   | 211,173,551                        | 18,402,064         | 1,038,539         | 22,900,102                         | 737,998          | 1,418,099         | 31,698,564                         | 1,939,933         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 7,750,103   | 212,817,670                        | 20,557,463         | 470,673           | 12,832,908                         | 442,138          | 869,118           | 23,773,463                         | 1,458,776         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 12,216,500  | 424,130,001                        | 45,303,446         | 404,603           | 13,840,429                         | 462,362          | 877,454           | 30,130,325                         | 1,867,291         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 8,812,426   | 393,663,250                        | 44,851,708         | 183,786           | 8,187,392                          | 276,272          | 384,699           | 16,965,903                         | 1,050,862         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 10,924,763  | 656,050,396                        | 87,241,466         | 122,553           | 7,236,647                          | 256,307          | 290,021           | 16,888,003                         | 1,039,248         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | 3,271,711   | 279,162,464                        | 44,375,252         | 22,398            | 1,891,571                          | 58,088           | 39,977            | 3,306,167                          | 200,419           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | 2,325,498   | 305,030,894                        | 57,823,643         | 19,472            | 2,573,864                          | 68,665           | 17,437            | 2,121,871                          | 131,376           |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 833,738   | 429,139,409                        | 101,721,728        | 5,545             | 3,112,557                          | 78,829           | 2,246             | 1,010,900                          | 60,068            |
| <b>Joint returns</b>            |   |                                    |                    |                   |                                    |                  |                   |                                    |                   |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>41,705,330</b>   | <b>2,269,065,912</b>               | <b>316,513,479</b> | <b>4,938,946</b>  | <b>104,376,604</b>                 | <b>3,178,757</b> | <b>4,596,476</b>  | <b>130,261,758</b>                 | <b>7,983,191</b>  |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | 5,929   | 12,197,038                         | 65,344             | 63,677            | 609,830                            | 3,114            | —                 | —                                  | —                 |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | 69,014  | 646,050                            | 22,861             | 1,697,706         | 21,388,103                         | 549,836          | 84,496            | 1,235,285                          | 64,392            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | 1,787,200   | 22,686,730                         | 632,687            | 1,352,609         | 23,511,712                         | 657,361          | 1,323,775         | 23,337,031                         | 1,417,233         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 3,055,069   | 54,086,988                         | 2,624,470          | 806,472           | 17,833,948                         | 588,343          | 1,055,887         | 23,664,913                         | 1,442,632         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 3,864,644   | 86,936,000                         | 5,750,095          | 390,254           | 10,616,624                         | 364,077          | 706,274           | 19,240,314                         | 1,185,242         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 3,793,862   | 104,388,504                        | 8,176,439          | 334,784           | 11,484,214                         | 395,084          | 759,394           | 26,109,098                         | 1,614,719         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 7,399,811   | 259,065,229                        | 23,189,003         | 154,837           | 6,899,532                          | 239,703          | 334,664           | 14,790,287                         | 916,001           |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 6,590,469   | 295,290,595                        | 29,854,265         | 98,095            | 5,837,641                          | 210,466          | 279,991           | 16,294,348                         | 1,003,047         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 9,455,329   | 669,350,130                        | 72,312,648         | 19,364            | 1,637,422                          | 62,268           | 36,010            | 2,970,913                          | 179,716           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | 2,924,443   | 249,479,139                        | 38,539,428         | 16,490            | 2,177,654                          | 58,827           | 1,689,031         | 1,050,024                          | 105,024           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | 2,043,691   | 267,539,337                        | 85,776,109         | 4,759             | 2,379,926                          | 69,680           | 2,112             | 930,538                            | 65,184            |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 715,879   | 361,795,247                        | 85,776,109         | 4,759             | 2,379,926                          | 69,680           | 2,112             | 930,538                            | 65,184            |
| <b>Single returns</b>           |   |                                    |                    |                   |                                    |                  |                   |                                    |                   |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>39,525,170</b>   | <b>784,137,629</b>                 | <b>103,484,996</b> | <b>8,410,185</b>  | <b>50,423,617</b>                  | <b>1,413,761</b> | <b>4,215,477</b>  | <b>40,771,728</b>                  | <b>2,488,049</b>  |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | 4,873,222   | 12,478,720                         | 551,142            | 3,519,840         | 9,859,430                          | 226,892          | 346,091           | 886,226                            | 48,704            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | 8,459,771   | 63,537,672                         | 3,180,706          | 4,349,118         | 30,019,623                         | 877,822          | 3,014,508         | 25,122,657                         | 1,522,686         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | 7,051,287   | 87,633,409                         | 7,317,264          | 279,764           | 3,348,195                          | 101,278          | 519,732           | 5,926,656                          | 371,290           |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 5,688,373   | 97,326,871                         | 9,733,853          | 124,058           | 2,106,182                          | 65,458           | 133,456           | 2,295,204                          | 140,070           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 3,994,267   | 89,314,487                         | 9,847,797          | 45,480            | 1,012,365                          | 27,774           | 79,602            | 1,806,993                          | 113,700           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 2,825,897   | 77,422,273                         | 9,526,523          | 25,605            | 716,960                            | 20,932           | 41,727            | 1,187,957                          | 72,560            |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 3,436,317   | 117,631,961                        | 17,026,328         | 30,150            | 1,036,511                          | 27,313           | 45,620            | 1,595,588                          | 98,703            |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 1,617,860   | 71,575,031                         | 11,494,434         | 18,571            | 815,199                            | 22,805           | 22,847            | 986,020                            | 61,297            |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 1,095,229   | 64,834,470                         | 11,671,710         | 13,359            | 774,296                            | 24,709           | 5,271             | 1,294,348                          | 22,394            |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | 271,684   | 23,248,703                         | 4,704,486          | *2,132            | *171,510                           | *3,691           | *2,966            | *248,368                           | *15,350           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | 219,789   | 29,093,320                         | 6,532,585          | 1,504             | 194,611                            | 5,712            | 2,619             | 300,152                            | 18,504            |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 91,474  | 50,040,712                         | 11,898,168         | 604               | 368,736                            | 9,476            | 39                | 47,289                             | 2,792             |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income   | Total income tax as a percentage of adjusted gross income—Continued |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |
|---------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
|                                 | 7 under 10 percent  |                                    |                   | 10 under 12 percent |                                    |                   | 12 under 15 percent |                                    |                   |
|                                 | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |
| All returns                     | (10)  | (11)                               | (12)              | (13)                | (14)                               | (15)              | (16)                | (17)                               | (18)              |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>25,266,925</b>   | <b>665,414,288</b>                 | <b>57,846,586</b> | <b>17,274,319</b>   | <b>557,621,618</b>                 | <b>60,968,263</b> | <b>10,448,054</b>   | <b>523,384,288</b>                 | <b>70,681,629</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | 438,225   | 707,909                            | 59,793            | 281,675             | 624,061                            | 88,295            | 143,184             | 472,828                            | 61,653            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | 986,806   | 7,681,293                          | 642,324           | 53,631              | 468,198                            | 48,773            | 91,925              | 671,311                            | 91,680            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | 6,234,132   | 78,284,082                         | 6,697,051         | 259,767             | 3,140,673                          | 337,786           | 43,267              | 5,640,836                          | 72,651            |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 2,407,474   | 41,146,805                         | 3,642,731         | 3,808,636           | 68,300,659                         | 7,213,763         | 65,592              | 1,161,500                          | 150,623           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 3,148,050   | 71,070,915                         | 5,915,446         | 3,674,181           | 82,072,972                         | 9,265,213         | 130,112             | 2,957,034                          | 385,095           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 3,304,025   | 90,593,316                         | 7,924,447         | 973,787             | 27,099,618                         | 2,906,601         | 2,068,942           | 56,692,366                         | 7,616,781         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 4,389,176   | 152,027,139                        | 13,300,766        | 3,359,334           | 118,352,747                        | 12,736,350        | 1,242,069           | 41,729,446                         | 5,762,298         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 2,628,634   | 116,828,060                        | 10,317,681        | 2,733,220           | 120,878,902                        | 13,228,720        | 1,569,905           | 71,884,129                         | 9,426,315         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 1,558,195   | 88,971,187                         | 7,768,098         | 1,850,969           | 108,631,287                        | 12,036,573        | 3,995,558           | 238,200,840                        | 32,243,465        |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | 119,501   | 10,048,385                         | 893,631           | 214,908             | 18,013,869                         | 2,009,576         | 828,036             | 69,967,011                         | 9,606,242         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | 47,996  | 5,878,805                          | 507,543           | 59,864              | 7,480,487                          | 832,143           | 264,578             | 31,866,139                         | 4,371,594         |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 4,711   | 2,176,392                          | 187,186           | 4,348               | 2,558,144                          | 284,471           | 16,885              | 7,240,851                          | 993,452           |
| <b>Joint returns</b>            |   |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>12,696,546</b>   | <b>462,679,061</b>                 | <b>40,161,991</b> | <b>7,395,304</b>    | <b>341,300,645</b>                 | <b>37,250,031</b> | <b>5,891,147</b>    | <b>377,651,181</b>                 | <b>50,977,976</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | —   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | —   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | —   | —                                  | —                 | *2,294              | *33,009                            | *3,570            | *281                | *4,181                             | *574              |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 374,309   | 7,165,364                          | 532,798           | *2,705              | *42,556                            | *4,840            | *2,704              | *66,667                            | *8,505            |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 1,989,116   | 45,131,489                         | 3,663,994         | *7,754              | *176,067                           | *19,685           | *1,393              | *37,602                            | *4,742            |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 2,455,769   | 67,508,843                         | 5,885,356         | 231,958             | 6,777,258                          | 686,542           | *10,012             | *371,499                           | *48,218           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 3,735,516   | 130,028,346                        | 11,374,213        | 2,552,632           | 90,814,121                         | 9,704,196         | 1,061,018           | 49,865,049                         | 6,442,710         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 2,469,448   | 109,952,494                        | 9,715,820         | 2,558,154           | 113,227,190                        | 12,379,497        | 3,764,607           | 224,267,575                        | 30,333,898        |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 1,510,641   | 86,228,206                         | 7,527,454         | 1,775,606           | 104,364,451                        | 11,568,291        | 791,778             | 66,954,008                         | 9,189,172         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | 113,879   | 9,568,964                          | 851,934           | 205,495             | 17,226,797                         | 1,922,060         | 255,776             | 30,730,636                         | 4,214,227         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | 43,807  | 5,363,201                          | 461,880           | 55,432              | 6,896,028                          | 767,562           | 13,597              | 5,353,985                          | 736,132           |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 4,061   | 1,732,153                          | 148,542           | 3,275               | 1,744,168                          | 193,789           | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| <b>Single returns</b>           |   |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                   |
| <b>Total</b> .....              | <b>9,993,045</b>  | <b>139,915,576</b>                 | <b>12,252,681</b> | <b>8,458,909</b>    | <b>173,882,043</b>                 | <b>19,102,634</b> | <b>3,827,905</b>    | <b>116,007,462</b>                 | <b>15,721,792</b> |
| Under \$5,000 .....             | 438,225   | 707,909                            | 59,793            | 281,675             | 624,061                            | 88,295            | 143,184             | 472,828                            | 61,653            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000 .....    | 924,961   | 7,110,446                          | 598,765           | 46,733              | 415,394                            | 43,036            | 91,925              | 671,311                            | 91,680            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000 .....   | 5,965,166   | 74,920,917                         | 6,396,496         | 232,552             | 2,757,998                          | 288,752           | 32,450              | 412,921                            | 56,710            |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000 .....   | 1,673,171   | 27,341,399                         | 2,572,809         | 3,696,360           | 64,514,160                         | 6,797,031         | 47,806              | 825,107                            | 106,545           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....   | 334,015   | 7,520,695                          | 675,129           | 3,486,001           | 77,882,322                         | 8,815,209         | 36,008              | 798,408                            | 102,389           |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....   | 305,521   | 8,380,076                          | 748,912           | 412,481             | 11,115,427                         | 1,241,382         | 2,017,291           | 55,354,352                         | 7,335,026         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....   | 244,565   | 8,232,775                          | 709,745           | 266,898             | 9,019,292                          | 998,387           | 1,023,820           | 33,776,853                         | 4,728,391         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....   | 72,923  | 3,133,039                          | 273,209           | 94,167              | 4,102,973                          | 461,154           | 267,979             | 11,879,918                         | 1,609,604         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....   | 26,830  | 1,579,951                          | 132,950           | 31,568              | 1,813,769                          | 197,672           | 137,816             | 7,970,136                          | 1,102,157         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....  | *4,535  | *385,673                           | *33,119           | 6,356               | 540,487                            | 60,410            | 21,276              | 1,767,621                          | *43,113           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 ..... | *2,718  | *339,291                           | *29,412           | 3,362               | 448,720                            | 49,633            | 5,671               | 726,659                            | 100,294           |
| \$200,000 or more .....         | 444   | 263,404                            | 22,341            | 777                 | 647,440                            | 71,674            | 2,679               | 1,350,349                          | 18                |

## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 3.2—Returns with Total Income Tax: Total Income Tax as a Percentage of Adjusted Gross Income, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 [All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Size of adjusted gross income | Total income tax as a percentage of adjusted gross income—Continued |                                    |                   |                     |                                    |                    |                     |                                    |                   |
|-------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
|                               | 16 under 17 percent   |                                    |                   | 17 under 26 percent |                                    |                    | 26 under 30 percent |                                    |                   |
|                               | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax   | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax  |
| All returns                   | (19)  | (20)                               | (21)              | (22)                | (23)                               | (24)               | (25)                | (26)                               | (27)              |
| <b>Total</b>                  | <b>5,001,832</b>  | <b>306,316,871</b>                 | <b>48,962,522</b> | <b>5,932,699</b>    | <b>659,974,573</b>                 | <b>136,664,814</b> | <b>471,722</b>      | <b>200,953,786</b>                 | <b>52,766,416</b> |
| Under \$5,000                 | *20,408   | *44,474                            | *7,065            | 108,029             | 273,297                            | 67,152             | *15,010             | *64,169                            | *14,180           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                 | 32,536              | 201,371                            | 44,685             | *5,669              | *36,148                            | *10,103           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | *10,817             | *135,748                           | *27,212            | *2,704              | *32,042                            | *9,473            |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | *10,817             | *192,236                           | *34,762            | *5,408              | *88,552                            | *26,266           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *15,608   | *354,877                           | *56,322           | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 62,328  | 1,469,881                          | 231,087           | *7,811              | *219,206                           | *38,805            | *2,704              | *67,905                            | *17,418           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 1,477,548   | 50,554,876                         | 8,081,956         | *459,056            | 17,237,005                         | 3,020,802          | *7,228              | *256,956                           | *71,262           |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 405,685   | 18,149,713                         | 2,901,052         | 907,181             | 40,346,681                         | 7,501,691          | *4,274              | *194,211                           | *52,174           |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 1,829,309   | 115,369,030                        | 18,366,117        | 1,271,023           | 80,278,494                         | 15,343,414         | *2,149              | *148,753                           | *38,980           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 838,424   | 71,419,186                         | 11,441,216        | 1,182,417           | 102,134,628                        | 19,524,224         | 24,211              | 2,234,577                          | 572,490           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 346,831   | 42,186,297                         | 6,787,758         | 1,441,870           | 193,843,915                        | 40,080,109         | 122,756             | 18,398,708                         | 4,800,950         |
| \$200,000 or more             | 15,792  | 6,768,538                          | 1,089,950         | 601,142             | 225,113,093                        | 61,012,055         | 279,607             | 179,434,768                        | 47,153,120        |
| <b>Joint returns</b>          | <b>2,760,306</b>  | <b>216,805,814</b>                 | <b>34,631,285</b> | <b>3,113,254</b>    | <b>480,378,240</b>                 | <b>100,307,076</b> | <b>279,107</b>      | <b>154,962,732</b>                 | <b>40,634,020</b> |
| Under \$5,000                 | *1,393  | *6,228                             | *939              | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                 | *2,704              | *21,125                            | *4,219             | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | *2,294  | *58,025                            | *9,523            | *610                | *13,125                            | *2,288             | *2,704              | *67,905                            | *17,418           |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | *1,807  | *71,673                            | *11,388           | *3,859              | *118,792                           | *22,302            | *1,808              | *67,486                            | *18,883           |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | *3,614  | *155,001                           | *25,033           | *1,894              | *86,642                            | *16,503            | *1,808              | *86,401                            | *22,101           |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 1,598,342   | 101,977,180                        | 16,208,392        | 433,019             | 30,064,127                         | 6,316,785          | *989                | *64,369                            | *16,526           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 806,478   | 68,639,217                         | 10,994,103        | 950,846             | 82,352,032                         | 15,286,585         | *262                | *24,246                            | *7,107            |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 333,657   | 40,451,681                         | 6,506,642         | 1,277,748           | 172,146,942                        | 35,299,586         | 42,519              | 7,447,874                          | 1,924,003         |
| \$200,000 or more             | 13,722  | 5,446,809                          | 877,263           | 442,674             | 195,586,454                        | 44,358,829         | 229,018             | 147,204,451                        | 38,627,981        |
| <b>Single returns</b>         | <b>1,960,313</b>  | <b>75,885,486</b>                  | <b>12,150,916</b> | <b>2,476,323</b>    | <b>151,510,879</b>                 | <b>30,647,985</b>  | <b>167,730</b>      | <b>35,585,007</b>                  | <b>9,367,881</b>  |
| Under \$5,000                 | *19,015   | *38,247                            | *6,126            | 108,029             | 273,297                            | 67,152             | *15,010             | *64,169                            | *14,180           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                 | 27,128              | 165,351                            | 37,348             | *5,408              | *32,891                            | *9,489            |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | *10,817             | *135,748                           | *27,212            | *2,704              | *32,042                            | *9,473            |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | —   | —                                  | —                 | *8,113              | *145,251                           | *25,625            | *5,408              | *88,552                            | *26,266           |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *10,458   | *238,525                           | *38,476           | —                   | —                                  | —                  | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | *15,984   | *461,221                           | *71,036           | *7,301              | *206,081                           | *36,517            | —                   | —                                  | —                 |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 1,425,761   | 48,785,508                         | 7,796,161         | 394,065             | 14,995,143                         | 2,614,976          | *5,420              | *189,469                           | *52,379           |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 307,836   | 13,650,228                         | 2,192,426         | 831,063             | 36,899,475                         | 6,843,712          | *2,467              | *107,810                           | *30,073           |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 148,491   | 8,580,627                          | 1,381,222         | 729,548             | 43,650,132                         | 8,773,537          | *660                | *47,714                            | *12,842           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 21,474  | 1,817,848                          | 292,735           | 190,809             | 16,269,658                         | 3,531,431          | 21,628              | 2,006,018                          | 511,756           |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 9,887   | 1,277,865                          | 206,605           | 123,676             | 16,367,671                         | 3,638,381          | 70,250              | 9,392,199                          | 2,463,300         |
| \$200,000 or more             | 1,608   | 1,035,418                          | 166,128           | 45,773              | 22,403,073                         | 5,062,093          | 38,774              | 23,624,143                         | 6,238,123         |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income | Total income tax as a percentage of adjusted gross income—Continued |                                    |                  |                      |                                    |                  |                     |                                    |                  |
|-------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|
|                               | 30 under 50 percent   |                                    |                  | 50 under 100 percent |                                    |                  | 100 percent or more |                                    |                  |
|                               | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax | Number of returns    | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income less deficit | Total income tax |
| All returns                   | (28)  | (29)                               | (30)             | (31)                 | (32)                               | (33)             | (34)                | (35)                               | (36)             |
| <b>Total</b>                  | <b>30,523</b>   | <b>2,742,958</b>                   | <b>1,007,578</b> | <b>9,322</b>         | <b>599,348</b>                     | <b>369,090</b>   | <b>11,155</b>       | <b>-2,795,458</b>                  | <b>366,848</b>   |
| Under \$5,000                 | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | 7,865               | -2,921,428                         | 69,703           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                | *2,294               | *11,682                            | *9,922           | *338                | *2,412                             | *5,605           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | *8,113  | *93,127                            | *36,523          | —                    | *36,139                            | *34,319          | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | *1,489  | *25,972                            | *11,421          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *2,704  | *63,735                            | *26,701          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | *2,705  | *68,753                            | *21,155          | —                    | —                                  | —                | *2,714              | *55,418                            | *75,452          |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | *32   | *1,078                             | *368             | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | *5,014  | *228,209                           | *95,625          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 3,126   | 198,424                            | 77,705           | —                    | —                                  | —                | *26                 | *1,176                             | *1,614           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | *507  | *41,519                            | *12,961          | *4,322               | *551,528                           | *324,848         | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 4,329   | 625,515                            | 225,449          | —                    | —                                  | —                | *3                  | *329                               | *399             |
| \$200,000 or more             | 2,504   | 1,396,625                          | 499,669          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| <b>Joint returns</b>          | <b>23,202</b>   | <b>2,389,644</b>                   | <b>882,485</b>   | <b>5,949</b>         | <b>409,273</b>                     | <b>249,596</b>   | <b>5,093</b>        | <b>-2,149,039</b>                  | <b>267,071</b>   |
| Under \$5,000                 | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | 4,536               | -2,203,266                         | 54,405           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                | *2,294               | *11,682                            | *9,922           | *338                | *2,412                             | *5,605           |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | *1,489  | *25,972                            | *11,421          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *2,704  | *63,735                            | *26,701          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | *2,705  | *68,753                            | *21,155          | —                    | —                                  | —                | *10                 | *239                               | *332             |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | *5,006  | *227,848                           | *95,471          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 2,205   | 136,287                            | 49,629           | *3,654               | *397,592                           | *239,673         | *26                 | *1,176                             | *1,614           |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 4,178   | 601,785                            | 216,594          | —                    | —                                  | —                | *3                  | *329                               | *399             |
| \$200,000 or more             | 2,209   | 1,234,846                          | 446,694          | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| <b>Single returns</b>         | <b>7,029</b>  | <b>333,444</b>                     | <b>118,465</b>   | <b>3,369</b>         | <b>188,275</b>                     | <b>118,271</b>   | <b>4,885</b>        | <b>-365,888</b>                    | <b>102,562</b>   |
| Under \$5,000                 | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | *2,153              | *-437,414                          | *8,346           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | *5,408  | *62,794                            | *21,734          | *2,704               | *36,139                            | *34,319          | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | *24   | *821                               | *273             | —                    | —                                  | —                | *2,704              | *55,179                            | *75,120          |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | *660  | *47,522                            | *23,098          | *664                 | *152,137                           | *83,951          | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | —   | —                                  | —                | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | *151  | *23,730                            | *8,855           | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |
| \$200,000 or more             | 272   | 156,782                            | 51,420           | —                    | —                                  | —                | —                   | —                                  | —                |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

† Data deleted to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers. Data are included in the appropriate totals.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to totals because of rounding.

**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
(All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | All returns | Total tax liability |             | Tax credits       |           |                   |           |                                    |        |   |           |
|-------------------------------|-------------|---------------------|-------------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|------------------------------------|--------|---|-----------|
|                               |             | Number of returns   | Amount      | Total             |           | Child care credit |           | Credit for the elderly or disabled |        | Earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits |           |
|                               |             |                     |             | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns | Amount    | Number of returns                  | Amount | Number of returns   | Amount    |
|                               | (1)         | (2)                 | (3)         | (4)               | (5)       | (6)               | (7)       | (8)                                | (9)    | (10)  | (11)      |
| All returns, total            | 113,717,138 | 92,133,322          | 468,631,227 | 12,483,535        | 6,831,187 | 6,143,590         | 2,549,004 | 339,818                            | 61,898 | 5,702,209   | 1,616,812 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 904,876     | 141,694             | 269,376     | 514               | 645       | —                 | —         | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 16,478,272  | 5,764,830           | 890,827     | 58,559            | 764       | —                 | —         | *33,239                            | *293   | —   | —         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 14,952,855  | 9,488,820           | 4,115,672   | 645,261           | 79,195    | **31,631          | **3,221   | 106,955                            | 19,685 | 390,028   | 55,371    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 13,922,760  | 10,220,388          | 9,641,896   | 2,690,455         | 1,031,594 | 426,900           | 153,967   | 121,405                            | 26,501 | 2,317,344   | 842,629   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 11,543,228  | 10,841,825          | 16,702,020  | 3,098,630         | 1,067,165 | 656,970           | 309,271   | 66,101                             | 13,479 | 2,852,794   | 716,884   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 9,572,317   | 9,470,084           | 19,883,489  | 809,076           | 322,653   | 624,533           | 278,276   | *12,117                            | *1,940 | 142,043   | 1,948     |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 7,838,225   | 7,788,051           | 22,015,248  | 663,693           | 301,043   | 599,191           | 248,899   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 12,282,786  | 12,240,172          | 48,005,450  | 1,194,367         | 509,047   | 1,084,055         | 399,063   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 8,837,067   | 8,820,503           | 47,099,384  | 965,829           | 457,696   | 859,793           | 337,418   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 10,944,102  | 10,932,794          | 91,341,312  | 1,464,110         | 736,877   | 1,294,037         | 554,715   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 3,276,142   | 3,273,355           | 46,334,329  | 458,318           | 308,738   | 349,762           | 158,769   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,329,562   | 2,326,700           | 60,364,496  | 349,311           | 588,521   | 181,366           | 86,300    | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 644,027     | 643,396             | 44,387,081  | 129,921           | 498,697   | **34,125          | **18,349  | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 130,252     | 130,115             | 21,115,700  | 34,002            | 264,108   | —                 | —         | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 60,677      | 60,696              | 37,474,967  | 21,489            | 664,446   | 1,227             | 756       | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| Taxable returns, total        | 89,862,434  | 89,862,434          | 466,786,930 | 9,243,630         | 5,608,650 | 5,472,512         | 2,266,745 | 198,180                            | 41,005 | 3,022,638   | 861,923   |
| No adjusted gross income      | 7,386       | 7,386               | 81,681      | *86               | *633      | —                 | —         | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 4,899,673   | 4,899,673           | 567,284     | 23,831            | 350       | —                 | —         | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 8,879,783   | 8,879,783           | 3,748,405   | 72,868            | 17,603    | —                 | —         | 45,990                             | 10,514 | *10,817   | *6,617    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 9,822,147   | 9,822,147           | 9,275,424   | 524,619           | 266,750   | 47,034            | 14,832    | 79,380                             | 18,498 | 397,203   | 229,792   |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 10,688,803  | 10,688,803          | 15,432,606  | 2,604,863         | 825,158   | 421,887           | 177,327   | 60,693                             | 10,053 | 2,472,575   | 623,566   |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | 9,429,905   | 9,429,905           | 19,797,534  | 781,077           | 301,735   | 606,321           | 273,149   | *12,117                            | *1,940 | 142,043   | 1,948     |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | 7,750,103   | 7,750,103           | 21,911,669  | 648,409           | 268,853   | 598,930           | 248,886   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | 12,216,500  | 12,216,500          | 47,930,794  | 1,173,299         | 456,220   | 1,081,239         | 398,419   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | 8,812,426   | 8,812,426           | 47,081,410  | 960,857           | 446,812   | 857,900           | 336,060   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | 10,924,763  | 10,924,763          | 91,296,548  | 1,462,055         | 728,479   | 1,292,725         | 553,904   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | 3,271,711   | 3,271,711           | 46,328,620  | 457,619           | 300,052   | 349,762           | 158,769   | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | 2,325,498   | 2,325,498           | 60,359,180  | 348,798           | 582,890   | 181,366           | 86,300    | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | 643,104     | 643,104             | 44,385,504  | 129,794           | 492,606   | **34,120          | **18,349  | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | 130,062     | 130,062             | 21,115,415  | 33,977            | 260,531   | —                 | —         | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | 60,571      | 60,571              | 37,474,859  | 21,479            | 660,179   | 1,227             | 756       | —                                  | —      | —   | —         |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 23,854,704  | 2,270,888           | 1,844,297   | 3,239,905         | 1,222,537 | 671,078           | 282,259   | 141,638                            | 20,893 | 2,679,571   | 754,889   |

Footnotes at end of table.



**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Tax credits—Continued |                |                    |                  |                         |                |                   |               | Income tax after credits |                    | Total income tax  |                    |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------|--------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|
|                                  | Minimum tax credit    |                | Foreign tax credit |                  | General business credit |                | Other tax credits |               | Number of returns        | Amount             | Number of returns | Amount             |
|                                  | Number of returns     | Amount         | Number of returns  | Amount           | Number of returns       | Amount         | Number of returns | Amount        |                          |                    |                   |                    |
|                                  | (12)                  | (13)           | (14)               | (15)             | (16)                    | (17)           | (18)              | (19)          |                          |                    |                   |                    |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>33,609</b>         | <b>214,226</b> | <b>772,143</b>     | <b>1,682,307</b> | <b>262,573</b>          | <b>616,288</b> | <b>24,764</b>     | <b>35,881</b> | <b>89,844,225</b>        | <b>446,296,392</b> | <b>89,862,434</b> | <b>447,126,703</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | *87                   | *580           | *14                | *2               | 414                     | 63             | —                 | —             | 714                      | 362                | 7,386             | 65,656             |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | —                     | —              | 25,321             | 471              | —                       | —              | —                 | —             | 4,897,801                | 544,234            | 4,899,673         | 549,746            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | —                     | —              | 14,303             | 690              | *4,640                  | *328           | —                 | —             | 8,879,446                | 3,322,662          | 8,879,783         | 3,329,800          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | —                     | —              | 26,013             | 2,491            | *17,953                 | *5,640         | —                 | —             | 9,821,647                | 8,536,610          | 9,822,147         | 8,540,277          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | —                     | —              | 29,589             | 10,440           | 19,442                  | 14,809         | —                 | —             | 10,688,531               | 14,363,685         | 10,688,803        | 14,364,554         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | *1,653                | *86            | 33,702             | 17,001           | *11,680                 | *12,744        | —                 | —             | 9,429,898                | 18,379,614         | 9,429,905         | 18,402,064         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | *328                  | *7             | 38,753             | 15,267           | 18,439                  | 31,795         | *2,704            | *46           | 7,760,084                | 20,555,429         | 7,760,103         | 20,557,463         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | —                     | —              | 69,537             | 51,394           | 31,684                  | 44,450         | *1,807            | *992          | 12,213,279               | 45,294,708         | 12,216,500        | 45,303,446         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | *100                  | *25            | 71,813             | 33,349           | 26,596                  | 71,238         | *1,807            | *2,204        | 8,811,129                | 44,844,051         | 8,812,426         | 44,851,708         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | *2,808                | *4,760         | 123,005            | 86,331           | 46,085                  | 79,257         | *4,322            | *2,010        | 10,923,534               | 87,191,762         | 10,924,763        | 87,241,466         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 3,780                 | 8,337          | 86,166             | 82,686           | 25,251                  | 59,038         | *680              | *9            | 3,271,053                | 44,341,122         | 3,271,711         | 44,375,252         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 8,485                 | 31,331         | 137,996            | 354,420          | 31,842                  | 105,613        | 5,267             | 10,857        | 2,324,392                | 57,673,243         | 2,325,498         | 57,823,643         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 9,714                 | 45,919         | 76,973             | 361,111          | 19,333                  | 67,338         | 5,176             | 8,277         | 642,410                  | 43,263,538         | 643,104           | 43,437,775         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 3,802                 | 38,382         | 23,498             | 185,337          | *9,215                  | *123,976       | 1,865             | 3,288         | 129,898                  | 20,826,516         | 130,062           | 20,842,219         |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,851                 | 84,801         | 15,473             | 481,517          | **                      | **             | 1,156             | 8,198         | 60,410                   | 37,158,867         | 60,571            | 37,341,734         |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>33,196</b>         | <b>212,523</b> | <b>751,679</b>     | <b>1,617,294</b> | <b>210,673</b>          | <b>523,184</b> | <b>24,761</b>     | <b>35,810</b> | <b>89,844,225</b>        | <b>446,296,392</b> | <b>89,862,434</b> | <b>447,126,703</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | *83                   | *579           | **                 | **               | **                      | **             | —                 | —             | 714                      | 352                | 7,386             | 65,656             |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | —                     | —              | **23,832           | **350            | —                       | —              | —                 | —             | 4,897,801                | 544,234            | 4,899,673         | 549,746            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | —                     | —              | 13,716             | 375              | *2,347                  | *150           | —                 | —             | 8,879,446                | 3,322,662          | 8,879,783         | 3,329,800          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | —                     | —              | 22,447             | 933              | *10,099                 | 2,695          | —                 | —             | 9,821,647                | 8,536,610          | 9,822,147         | 8,540,277          |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | —                     | —              | 26,886             | 6,754            | *11,881                 | 5,157          | —                 | —             | 10,688,531               | 14,363,685         | 10,688,803        | 14,364,554         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | *1,653                | *86            | 33,115             | 15,290           | *2,838                  | 723            | —                 | —             | 9,429,898                | 18,379,614         | 9,429,905         | 18,402,064         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | —                     | —              | 38,166             | 14,525           | *7,034                  | 2,346          | *2,704            | *46           | 7,760,084                | 20,555,429         | 7,760,103         | 20,557,463         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | —                     | —              | 60,843             | 25,275           | 21,624                  | 18,387         | *1,807            | *992          | 12,213,279               | 45,294,708         | 12,216,500        | 45,303,446         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | *76                   | *18            | 71,078             | 32,575           | 23,769                  | 62,493         | *1,807            | *2,204        | 8,811,129                | 44,844,051         | 8,812,426         | 44,851,708         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | *2,808                | *4,760         | 122,346            | 79,040           | 45,924                  | 78,961         | *4,322            | *2,010        | 10,923,534               | 87,191,762         | 10,924,763        | 87,241,466         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 3,780                 | 8,337          | 85,573             | 73,992           | 25,134                  | 58,946         | *680              | *9            | 3,271,053                | 44,341,122         | 3,271,711         | 44,375,252         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 8,471                 | 31,164         | 137,837            | 352,303          | 31,503                  | 102,266        | 5,267             | 10,857        | 2,324,392                | 57,673,243         | 2,325,498         | 57,823,643         |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 9,678                 | 45,129         | 76,895             | 356,037          | 19,309                  | 67,185         | 5,173             | 8,206         | 642,410                  | 43,263,538         | 643,104           | 43,437,775         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 3,798                 | 37,890         | 23,479             | 182,311          | *9,209                  | *123,876       | 1,865             | 3,288         | 129,898                  | 20,826,516         | 130,062           | 20,842,219         |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,848                 | 84,560         | 15,466             | 477,534          | **                      | **             | 1,156             | 8,198         | 60,410                   | 37,158,867         | 60,571            | 37,341,734         |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>413</b>            | <b>1,703</b>   | <b>20,464</b>      | <b>65,014</b>    | <b>51,900</b>           | <b>93,104</b>  | <b>*3</b>         | <b>*71</b>    | <b>—</b>                 | <b>—</b>           | <b>—</b>          | <b>—</b>           |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Alternative minimum tax |                | All other taxes   |                   |   |               |   |                  |                     |                   |                                     |               |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------|---|---------------|---|------------------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|
|                                  | Number of returns       | Amount         | Total             |                   | Tax from recomputing prior-year investment credit |               | Penalty tax on qualified retirement plans |                  | Self-employment tax |                   | Social security taxes on tip income |               |
|                                  |                         |                | Number of returns | Amount            | Number of returns                                 | Amount        | Number of returns                         | Amount           | Number of returns   | Amount            | Number of returns                   | Amount        |
|                                  | (24)                    | (25)           | (26)              | (27)              | (28)  | (29)          | (30)                                      | (31)             | (32)                | (33)              | (34)                                | (35)          |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>132,096</b>          | <b>830,311</b> | <b>13,978,805</b> | <b>22,163,135</b> | <b>50,739</b>                                     | <b>66,023</b> | <b>2,442,179</b>                          | <b>1,195,718</b> | <b>11,615,984</b>   | <b>20,859,584</b> | <b>227,866</b>                      | <b>32,854</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 6,699                   | 65,204         | 154,176           | 213,792           | 302   | 1,151         | 8,579                                     | 15,200           | 144,764             | 196,618           | *2,704                              | *684          |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | *4,576                  | *5,512         | 1,022,119         | 417,124           | —   | —             | *15,583                                   | *1,816           | 990,028             | 414,942           | *18,929                             | *365          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | *3,303                  | *7,138         | 1,424,736         | 1,097,847         | —   | —             | 47,839                                    | 10,324           | 1,337,603           | 1,077,128         | 53,366                              | 10,395        |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | *5,909                  | *3,667         | 1,352,367         | 1,325,090         | *249  | *16           | 161,554                                   | 33,706           | 1,190,877           | 1,288,645         | 29,029                              | 2,722         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | *273                    | *870           | 1,124,715         | 1,364,597         | —   | —             | 148,962                                   | 31,526           | 958,409             | 1,324,169         | 43,267                              | 8,902         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | *5,057                  | *22,450        | 1,124,463         | 1,481,444         | —   | —             | 182,681                                   | 53,739           | 967,312             | 1,425,728         | *15,010                             | *1,977        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | *3,233                  | *2,034         | 1,054,950         | 1,457,786         | —   | —             | 209,462                                   | 63,502           | 861,565             | 1,393,279         | *11,851                             | *1,004        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 3,822                   | 8,738          | 1,797,978         | 2,702,004         | *5,059  | *352          | 390,626                                   | 121,741          | 1,429,938           | 2,576,266         | 23,523                              | 3,644         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 5,813                   | 7,657          | 1,471,182         | 2,247,656         | *6,905  | *2,281        | 400,440                                   | 150,745          | 1,102,652           | 2,093,637         | *16,847                             | *992          |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 19,398                  | 49,704         | 1,956,835         | 4,099,847         | 6,683   | 2,467         | 583,466                                   | 302,892          | 1,436,473           | 3,793,065         | 10,380                              | 1,422         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 14,675                  | 34,130         | 672,561           | 1,959,077         | 8,260   | 371           | 183,003                                   | 152,312          | 497,853             | 1,806,128         | *3,299                              | *269          |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 31,991                  | 150,400        | 593,322           | 2,540,853         | 9,910   | 1,411         | 112,395                                   | 140,808          | 489,479             | 2,398,094         | *659                                | *477          |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 19,557                  | 174,237        | 182,254           | 949,306           | 7,862   | 4,215         | 13,432                                    | 82,589           | 168,307             | 862,003           | —                                   | —             |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 5,156                   | 115,703        | 31,772            | 173,481           | **5,508   | **53,756      | 2,768                                     | 13,909           | 28,263              | 150,375           | —                                   | —             |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,634                   | 182,867        | 15,374            | 133,233           | **  | **            | 1,389                                     | 20,908           | 12,462              | 59,509            | —                                   | —             |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>132,096</b>          | <b>830,311</b> | <b>11,177,505</b> | <b>19,660,227</b> | <b>49,686</b>                                     | <b>65,522</b> | <b>2,280,281</b>                          | <b>1,142,649</b> | <b>8,974,782</b>    | <b>18,418,170</b> | <b>169,808</b>                      | <b>25,266</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 6,699                   | 65,204         | 3,531             | 16,125            | *28   | *745          | 93  | 976              | 3,496               | 14,275            | —                                   | —             |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | *4,576                  | *5,512         | 87,818            | 17,538            | —   | —             | *2,704                                    | *51              | 82,410              | 17,468            | *2,704                              | *19           |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | *3,303                  | *7,138         | 594,708           | 418,805           | —   | —             | *13,162                                   | *4,165           | 546,392             | 407,049           | 35,155                              | 7,391         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | *5,909                  | *3,667         | 762,676           | 735,147           | —   | —             | 83,429                                    | 13,687           | 665,367             | 719,883           | *16,225                             | *1,577        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | *273                    | *870           | 949,201           | 1,068,050         | —   | —             | 130,074                                   | 25,869           | 796,058             | 1,035,178         | 37,859                              | 7,004         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | *5,057                  | *22,450        | 1,084,285         | 1,395,470         | —   | —             | 160,335                                   | 53,035           | 932,184             | 1,340,966         | *12,306                             | *1,469        |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | *3,233                  | *2,034         | 1,017,003         | 1,354,207         | —   | —             | 207,168                                   | 63,500           | 823,617             | 1,289,703         | *11,851                             | *1,004        |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 3,822                   | 8,738          | 1,774,307         | 2,627,348         | *5,059  | *352          | 387,426                                   | 120,911          | 1,408,073           | 2,502,440         | 23,523                              | 3,644         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 5,813                   | 7,657          | 1,463,105         | 2,229,702         | *6,399  | *2,274        | 400,440                                   | 150,745          | 1,095,081           | 2,075,691         | *16,847                             | *992          |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 19,398                  | 49,704         | 1,948,804         | 4,055,082         | 6,683   | 2,467         | 582,505                                   | 299,515          | 1,428,900           | 3,751,678         | 10,380                              | 1,422         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 14,675                  | 34,130         | 670,917           | 1,953,368         | 8,260   | 371           | 183,003                                   | 152,312          | 496,208             | 1,800,416         | *3,299                              | *269          |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 31,991                  | 150,400        | 592,120           | 2,535,537         | 9,910   | 1,411         | 112,384                                   | 140,787          | 488,288             | 2,392,800         | *659                                | *477          |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 19,557                  | 174,237        | 181,962           | 947,729           | 7,844   | 4,146         | 13,402                                    | 82,343           | 168,055             | 861,066           | —                                   | —             |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 5,156                   | 115,703        | 31,719            | 173,195           | **5,503   | **53,756      | 2,765                                     | 13,845           | 28,214              | 150,155           | —                                   | —             |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 2,634                   | 182,867        | 15,349            | 133,125           | **  | **            | 1,389                                     | 20,908           | 12,439              | 59,403            | —                                   | —             |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>—</b>                | <b>—</b>       | <b>2,801,300</b>  | <b>2,502,908</b>  | <b>1,053</b>                                      | <b>501</b>    | <b>161,898</b>                            | <b>53,069</b>    | <b>2,641,202</b>    | <b>2,441,414</b>  | <b>58,057</b>                       | <b>7,587</b>  |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income | Earned income credit used to offset other taxes |         | Number of returns without tax liability | Tax payments      |             |                     |             |                        |            |
|-------------------------------|---|---------|---|-------------------|-------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------------|------------|
|                               | Number of returns                               | Amount  |   | Total             |             | Income tax withheld |             | Estimated tax payments |            |
|                               |   |         |   | Number of returns | Amount      | Number of returns   | Amount      | Number of returns      | Amount     |
|                               |   |         |   |                   |             |                     |             |                        |            |
| (36)                          | (37)  | (38)    | (39)                                    | (40)              | (41)        | (42)                | (43)        | (44)                   |            |
| All returns, total            | 1,354,955                                       | 659,341 | 21,583,816                              | 104,815,832       | 495,921,666 | 97,747,178          | 386,525,674 | 12,805,826             | 91,607,397 |
| No adjusted gross income      | 38,812  | 19,974  | 763,183                                 | 391,586           | 1,074,466   | 240,974             | 566,870     | 117,968                | 425,765    |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | 206,776   | 76,042  | 10,723,442                              | 12,739,150        | 2,889,738   | 12,316,944          | 2,540,638   | 378,453                | 301,042    |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | 481,794   | 311,974 | 5,484,034                               | 12,437,687        | 8,218,808   | 11,685,889          | 7,327,364   | 844,478                | 813,376    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | 496,501   | 224,200 | 3,702,362                               | 12,745,348        | 15,065,734  | 11,599,133          | 13,270,227  | 1,426,331              | 1,714,701  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | 128,727   | 27,132  | 701,404                                 | 11,162,728        | 20,465,028  | 10,175,407          | 18,060,732  | 1,438,052              | 2,284,206  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | *2,345  | *19     | 102,233                                 | 9,383,983         | 23,788,085  | 8,701,587           | 21,217,075  | 1,186,941              | 2,434,490  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | —   | —       | 50,175                                  | 7,738,843         | 25,898,246  | 7,293,167           | 23,384,806  | 920,616                | 2,442,850  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | —   | —       | 42,615                                  | 12,171,007        | 54,670,154  | 11,432,778          | 48,702,781  | 1,583,369              | 5,710,283  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | —   | —       | 18,564                                  | 8,762,077         | 62,262,348  | 8,333,002           | 48,692,806  | 1,113,479              | 5,240,779  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | —   | —       | 11,308                                  | 10,888,851        | 95,596,635  | 10,261,725          | 82,681,358  | 1,744,899              | 12,036,415 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | —   | —       | 2,787                                   | 3,258,519         | 46,174,581  | 3,009,353           | 37,440,912  | 748,177                | 7,860,001  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | —   | —       | 2,862                                   | 2,307,986         | 57,272,326  | 2,014,589           | 39,544,190  | 844,393                | 15,537,234 |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | —   | —       | 631                                     | 638,334           | 40,509,827  | 525,225             | 23,821,601  | 331,680                | 13,874,628 |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | —   | —       | 137                                     | 129,428           | 18,960,760  | 107,579             | 10,286,289  | 74,564                 | 6,743,128  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | —   | —       | 81                                      | 60,326            | 33,074,949  | 49,826              | 11,018,025  | 42,425                 | 14,188,497 |
| Taxable returns, total        | —   | —       | —                                       | 85,995,578        | 485,391,353 | 79,840,612          | 377,895,946 | 11,865,107             | 89,922,246 |
| No adjusted gross income      | —   | —       | —                                       | 5,342             | 75,352      | 2,305               | 22,976      | 902                    | 20,380     |
| \$1 under \$5,000             | —   | —       | —                                       | 3,563,807         | 916,538     | 3,396,296           | 808,426     | 151,909                | 88,537     |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000        | —   | —       | —                                       | 7,868,808         | 5,815,494   | 7,368,753           | 5,276,191   | 579,418                | 492,038    |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 9,107,804         | 11,755,123  | 8,114,422           | 10,261,916  | 1,243,530              | 1,439,008  |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 10,383,190        | 19,527,690  | 9,446,822           | 17,283,703  | 1,356,820              | 2,142,246  |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 9,270,254         | 23,574,579  | 8,599,522           | 21,049,387  | 1,181,595              | 2,404,638  |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 7,667,124         | 26,735,936  | 7,241,391           | 23,267,591  | 903,909                | 2,397,101  |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 12,122,901        | 54,464,630  | 11,399,591          | 48,579,765  | 1,563,935              | 5,630,879  |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 8,745,102         | 62,204,041  | 8,317,208           | 46,645,952  | 1,110,733              | 5,229,486  |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000       | —   | —       | —                                       | 10,874,558        | 95,506,534  | 10,253,956          | 82,646,361  | 1,735,858              | 11,983,884 |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000      | —   | —       | —                                       | 3,254,596         | 46,141,712  | 3,006,042           | 37,424,088  | 745,502                | 7,849,363  |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000     | —   | —       | —                                       | 2,304,933         | 57,182,886  | 2,012,452           | 39,518,742  | 842,873                | 15,474,211 |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000     | —   | —       | —                                       | 637,632           | 40,482,287  | 524,797             | 23,811,414  | 331,277                | 13,859,025 |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000   | —   | —       | —                                       | 129,283           | 18,951,158  | 107,484             | 10,284,007  | 74,467                 | 6,737,645  |
| \$1,000,000 or more           | —   | —       | —                                       | 60,244            | 33,057,393  | 49,770              | 11,015,427  | 42,378                 | 14,173,904 |
| Nontaxable returns, total     | 1,354,955                                       | 659,341 | 21,583,816                              | 18,820,254        | 10,530,313  | 17,906,566          | 8,629,728   | 940,718                | 1,685,151  |
| Footnotes at end of table.    |   |         |   |                   |             |                     |             |                        |            |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Tax payments—Continued                            |                   |                                       |                |  |                |  |               | Earned income credit, refundable portion |                  |
|----------------------------------|---|-------------------|---------------------------------------|----------------|--|----------------|--|---------------|--|------------------|
|                                  | Payment with request for extension of filing time |                   | Excess social security taxes withheld |                | Credit for Federal tax on gasoline and special fuels |                | Credit from regulated investment companies |               | Number of returns                        | Amount           |
|                                  | Number of returns                                 | Amount            | Number of returns                     | Amount         | Number of returns                                    | Amount         | Number of returns                          | Amount        |  |                  |
|                                  | (45)  | (46)              | (47)                                  | (48)           | (49)   | (50)           | (51)                                       | (52)          | (53)                                     | (54)             |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>1,304,663</b>                                  | <b>16,704,169</b> | <b>931,283</b>                        | <b>906,327</b> | <b>682,348</b>                                       | <b>145,124</b> | <b>47,799</b>                              | <b>33,975</b> | <b>8,698,475</b>                         | <b>5,266,077</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 24,738  | 73,077            | 4,152                                 | 4,214          | 48,481   | 14,454         | *671                                       | 85            | 39,817                                   | 24,296           |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 85,911  | 38,531            | **772                                 | **273          | 34,751   | 9,257          | —  | —             | 1,849,229                                | 700,329          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 83,608  | 62,963            | **                                    | **             | 66,631   | 14,402         | *5,408                                     | 700           | 3,090,476                                | 2,597,143        |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 71,494  | 70,252            | *829                                  | *1,536         | 69,902   | 9,018          | —  | —             | 3,144,597                                | 1,823,679        |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 53,089  | 87,709            | *1,330                                | *1,054         | 76,708   | 29,133         | *6,212                                     | *2,194        | 674,356                                  | 120,630          |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 74,568  | 120,330           | *1,446                                | *14            | 68,985   | 15,611         | *2,345                                     | *544          | —  | —                |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 51,992  | 82,298            | —                                     | —              | 51,616   | 8,292          | —  | —             | —  | —                |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 114,022   | 243,664           | *3,305                                | *3,668         | 79,982   | 7,294          | *5,420                                     | *2,464        | —  | —                |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 113,025   | 309,390           | 22,903                                | 6,426          | 71,475   | 12,718         | *1,469                                     | *228          | —  | —                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 183,282   | 715,317           | 325,023                               | 145,858        | 67,152   | 9,678          | 7,674                                      | 9,009         | —  | —                |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 115,770   | 658,459           | 246,527                               | 208,409        | 20,856   | 5,434          | 8,535                                      | 1,366         | —  | —                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 178,065   | 1,859,386         | 232,941                               | 318,126        | 18,470   | 6,070          | 6,815                                      | 7,319         | —  | —                |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 104,273   | 2,664,104         | 68,570                                | 143,398        | 4,941  | 1,475          | 2,248                                      | 4,620         | —  | —                |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 30,078  | 1,886,471         | 15,126                                | 42,018         | **2,396  | **2,288        | *1,001                                     | *6,445        | —  | —                |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 20,747  | 7,832,217         | 8,358                                 | 30,332         | **   | **             | **   | **            | —  | —                |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>1,153,949</b>                                  | <b>16,539,261</b> | <b>923,414</b>                        | <b>898,853</b> | <b>496,069</b>                                       | <b>101,187</b> | <b>47,124</b>                              | <b>33,861</b> | <b>—</b>                                 | <b>—</b>         |
| No adjusted gross income         | 788   | 29,926            | 542                                   | 849            | 2,347  | 1,211          | *3   | *9            | —  | —                |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 36,096  | 19,575            | —                                     | —              | —  | —              | —  | —             | —  | —                |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 50,496  | 45,027            | —                                     | —              | *11,625  | *1,538         | *5,408                                     | *700          | —  | —                |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 50,183  | 48,554            | —                                     | —              | 43,378   | 5,645          | —  | —             | —  | —                |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 43,267  | 72,101            | *587                                  | *884           | 63,137   | 26,561         | *6,212                                     | *2,194        | —  | —                |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 70,805  | 104,484           | *1,446                                | *14            | 68,985   | 15,611         | *2,345                                     | *544          | —  | —                |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 46,337  | 65,341            | —                                     | —              | 43,628   | 5,903          | —  | —             | —  | —                |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 112,366   | 241,279           | *2,645                                | *3,044         | 78,535   | 7,199          | *5,420                                     | *2,464        | —  | —                |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 113,021   | 309,335           | 22,903                                | 6,426          | 70,715   | 12,613         | *1,469                                     | *228          | —  | —                |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 182,921   | 712,995           | 324,501                               | 145,606        | 67,152   | 9,678          | 7,674                                      | 9,009         | —  | —                |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 114,794   | 653,131           | 245,887                               | 208,351        | 20,848   | 5,414          | 8,535                                      | 1,366         | —  | —                |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 177,915   | 1,858,462         | 232,931                               | 318,090        | 18,394   | 6,061          | 6,815                                      | 7,319         | —  | —                |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 104,172   | 2,662,495         | 68,522                                | 143,288        | 4,933  | 1,469          | 2,244                                      | 4,596         | —  | —                |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 30,051  | 1,884,686         | 15,116                                | 41,984         | **2,391  | **2,283        | *998                                       | *6,430        | —  | —                |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 20,735  | 7,831,870         | 8,354                                 | 30,316         | **   | **             | **   | **            | —  | —                |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>150,715</b>                                    | <b>164,908</b>    | <b>7,869</b>                          | <b>6,475</b>   | <b>186,279</b>                                       | <b>43,937</b>  | <b>674</b>                                 | <b>115</b>    | <b>8,698,475</b>                         | <b>5,266,077</b> |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.3—All Returns: Tax Liability, Tax Credits, and Tax Payments, by Size of Adjusted Gross Income—Continued**  
 (All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars)

| Size of adjusted gross income    | Overpayment       |                   |                   |                   |                                |                   | Tax due at time of filing |                   | Predetermined estimated tax penalty |                |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------|
|                                  | Total             |                   | Refunded          |                   | Credited to 1991 estimated tax |                   | Number of returns         | Amount            | Number of returns                   | Amount         |
|                                  | Number of returns | Amount            | Number of returns | Amount            | Number of returns              | Amount            |                           |                   |                                     |                |
|                                  | (55)              | (56)              | (57)              | (58)              | (59)                           | (60)              | (61)                      | (62)              | (63)                                | (64)           |
| <b>All returns, total</b>        | <b>83,507,580</b> | <b>88,479,352</b> | <b>80,514,484</b> | <b>78,103,385</b> | <b>4,394,058</b>               | <b>10,375,966</b> | <b>26,986,948</b>         | <b>56,561,150</b> | <b>3,792,027</b>                    | <b>636,678</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 364,918           | 969,143           | 321,927           | 844,805           | 59,687                         | 124,338           | 77,969                    | 132,047           | 18,639                              | 2,290          |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 12,352,618        | 3,182,598         | 12,241,304        | 3,097,111         | 189,545                        | 85,488            | 2,593,681                 | 496,648           | 70,757                              | 3,190          |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 11,704,642        | 7,633,768         | 11,481,224        | 7,451,581         | 350,953                        | 182,187           | 2,397,903                 | 945,147           | 231,746                             | 11,657         |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 10,962,081        | 8,694,496         | 10,647,197        | 8,478,908         | 494,087                        | 215,588           | 2,746,506                 | 1,466,519         | 304,429                             | 19,540         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 9,053,339         | 6,554,637         | 8,774,979         | 6,309,020         | 412,047                        | 245,617           | 2,444,235                 | 1,700,061         | 334,763                             | 27,425         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 7,474,240         | 5,718,892         | 7,223,008         | 5,504,391         | 355,722                        | 214,501           | 2,073,869                 | 1,845,372         | 329,029                             | 31,056         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 6,022,026         | 5,731,361         | 5,827,706         | 5,449,618         | 279,983                        | 281,743           | 1,804,169                 | 1,874,615         | 283,111                             | 26,251         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 9,012,209         | 10,652,417        | 8,651,233         | 10,051,736        | 532,056                        | 600,681           | 3,243,869                 | 4,042,211         | 487,868                             | 54,499         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 6,388,344         | 8,970,991         | 6,114,803         | 8,450,088         | 392,207                        | 520,903           | 2,428,337                 | 3,858,760         | 383,717                             | 50,753         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 6,834,078         | 12,436,489        | 6,441,649         | 11,294,967        | 588,849                        | 1,141,522         | 4,097,254                 | 8,280,011         | 659,719                             | 98,845         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 1,806,869         | 4,716,987         | 1,635,153         | 3,953,811         | 254,503                        | 763,176           | 1,459,999                 | 4,931,448         | 269,008                             | 54,713         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 1,158,450         | 5,627,166         | 931,208           | 4,083,431         | 298,941                        | 1,543,735         | 1,162,058                 | 8,841,137         | 308,338                             | 121,801        |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 286,104           | 3,268,924         | 182,051           | 1,779,578         | 130,055                        | 1,489,346         | 354,996                   | 7,222,956         | 102,438                             | 76,777         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 57,972            | 1,473,414         | 30,199            | 638,659           | 33,349                         | 834,755           | 71,470                    | 3,657,879         | **28,468                            | **57,881       |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 29,690            | 2,848,066         | 10,843            | 715,682           | 22,075                         | 2,132,384         | 30,632                    | 7,276,440         | ..                                  | ..             |
| <b>Taxable returns, total</b>    | <b>64,354,436</b> | <b>73,500,967</b> | <b>61,586,498</b> | <b>63,549,491</b> | <b>3,994,558</b>               | <b>9,951,476</b>  | <b>25,383,660</b>         | <b>55,512,022</b> | <b>3,645,527</b>                    | <b>613,839</b> |
| No adjusted gross income         | 1,769             | 30,988            | 1,427             | 20,933            | 552                            | 10,055            | 5,615                     | 37,834            | 841                                 | 516            |
| \$1 under \$5,000                | 2,991,317         | 602,043           | 2,934,133         | 570,615           | 96,694                         | 31,428            | 1,895,217                 | 253,732           | 35,686                              | 943            |
| \$5,000 under \$10,000           | 6,886,052         | 2,786,156         | 6,733,678         | 2,702,927         | 222,229                        | 83,229            | 1,981,997                 | 726,470           | 166,269                             | 7,403          |
| \$10,000 under \$15,000          | 7,318,769         | 3,731,872         | 7,036,790         | 3,570,577         | 424,379                        | 161,295           | 2,486,236                 | 1,267,366         | 240,930                             | 15,193         |
| \$15,000 under \$20,000          | 8,318,170         | 5,629,680         | 8,050,661         | 5,398,111         | 387,269                        | 231,569           | 2,355,812                 | 1,560,240         | 306,748                             | 24,008         |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000          | 7,365,703         | 5,551,544         | 7,121,463         | 5,342,313         | 348,731                        | 209,231           | 2,058,794                 | 1,803,645         | 317,753                             | 29,147         |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000          | 5,970,955         | 5,616,022         | 5,777,235         | 5,348,054         | 272,984                        | 269,968           | 1,776,444                 | 1,815,487         | 250,004                             | 23,731         |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000          | 8,974,219         | 10,484,812        | 8,616,528         | 9,919,623         | 526,717                        | 565,190           | 3,228,270                 | 4,004,790         | 482,592                             | 53,813         |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000          | 6,373,926         | 8,926,843         | 6,100,390         | 8,406,544         | 392,113                        | 520,299           | 2,423,895                 | 3,854,839         | 381,908                             | 50,627         |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000          | 6,821,660         | 12,372,235        | 6,430,852         | 11,236,164        | 586,568                        | 1,136,071         | 4,092,984                 | 8,259,730         | 655,975                             | 97,480         |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000         | 1,803,207         | 4,689,548         | 1,632,351         | 3,936,422         | 252,941                        | 753,126           | 1,459,739                 | 4,931,076         | 268,051                             | 54,621         |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000        | 1,155,797         | 5,542,050         | 928,612           | 4,006,989         | 298,174                        | 1,535,061         | 1,161,663                 | 8,840,072         | 307,945                             | 121,728        |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000        | 285,446           | 3,242,565         | 181,505           | 1,757,275         | 129,863                        | 1,485,290         | 354,910                   | 7,222,535         | 102,373                             | 76,753         |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000      | 57,833            | 1,464,018         | 30,089            | 630,750           | 33,300                         | 833,269           | 71,459                    | 3,657,795         | **28,453                            | **57,875       |
| \$1,000,000 or more              | 29,612            | 2,830,591         | 10,784            | 704,195           | 22,045                         | 2,126,396         | 30,626                    | 7,276,412         | ..                                  | ..             |
| <b>Nontaxable returns, total</b> | <b>19,153,144</b> | <b>14,978,385</b> | <b>18,927,986</b> | <b>14,553,894</b> | <b>399,500</b>                 | <b>424,491</b>    | <b>1,603,287</b>          | <b>1,049,128</b>  | <b>246,500</b>                      | <b>22,837</b>  |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

NOTE: Detail may not add to total because of rounding.

**Table 3.4—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Tax Classified by Both the Marginal Rate and Each Rate at Which Tax Was Computed**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Tax rate classes        | All returns   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------------|-------------------------|------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|
|                         | Classified by the highest marginal rate at which tax was computed |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |                  | Tax generated |                  | Income tax after credits |                       |                         |
|                         |   |                       | At all rates            | At marginal rate | At all rates  | At marginal rate | Total                    | As a percentage of    |                         |
|                         |   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |
|                         | (1)   | (2)                   | (3)                     | (4)              | (5)           | (6)              | (7)                      | (8)                   | (9)                     |
| All tax rates           | 93,078,537  | 3,342,902,181         | 2,268,362,234           | 1,419,566,758    | 452,122,734   | 308,092,222      | 446,276,704              | 13.3                  | 19.7                    |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | 9,541   | — 153,652             | 3,045                   | 3,045            | 459           | 459              | 188                      | ( <sup>1</sup> )      | 6.2                     |
| 15 percent              | 65,757,284  | 1,341,313,212         | 720,133,359             | 719,114,057      | 107,988,969   | 107,867,109      | 104,595,837              | 7.8                   | 14.5                    |
| 28 percent              | 23,161,454  | 1,240,207,768         | 914,993,910             | 279,630,323      | 173,754,395   | 78,296,490       | 172,888,965              | 13.9                  | 18.9                    |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 3,050,051   | 365,960,931           | 288,964,043             | 82,232,848       | 74,032,038    | 27,136,840       | 73,462,650               | 20.1                  | 25.4                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 716,242   | 393,921,368           | 342,790,143             | 337,378,876      | 95,980,470    | 94,466,085       | 94,984,459               | 24.1                  | 27.7                    |
| Form 8615               | 383,964   | 1,652,566             | 1,477,735               | 1,207,610        | 366,403       | 325,240          | 354,604                  | 21.5                  | 24.0                    |
| Tax rate classes        | Joint returns and returns of surviving spouses                    |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Classified by the highest marginal rate at which tax was computed |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |                  | Tax generated |                  | Income tax after credits |                       |                         |
|                         |   |                       | At all rates            | At marginal rate | At all rates  | At marginal rate | Total                    | As a percentage of    |                         |
|                         |   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |
|                         | (10)  | (11)                  | (12)                    | (13)             | (14)          | (15)             | (16)                     | (17)                  | (18)                    |
| All tax rates           | 42,634,059  | 2,286,481,609         | 1,563,615,546           | 955,164,284      | 319,437,774   | 215,414,223      | 316,136,584              | 13.8                  | 20.2                    |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | 9,535   | — 129,850             | 3,039                   | 3,039            | 458           | 458              | 188                      | ( <sup>1</sup> )      | 6.2                     |
| 15 percent              | 26,409,680  | 799,853,206           | 425,733,482             | 424,820,433      | 63,847,563    | 63,723,065       | 62,401,012               | 7.8                   | 14.7                    |
| 28 percent              | 13,741,145  | 892,894,025           | 645,804,510             | 198,762,528      | 122,854,873   | 55,653,508       | 122,138,560              | 13.7                  | 18.9                    |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 1,966,324   | 280,648,711           | 219,207,190             | 63,905,464       | 56,332,790    | 21,088,803       | 55,871,610               | 19.9                  | 25.5                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 507,376   | 313,215,517           | 272,867,325             | 267,672,820      | 76,402,090    | 74,948,390       | 75,725,215               | 24.2                  | 27.8                    |
| Form 8615               | —   | —                     | —                       | —                | —             | —                | —                        | —                     | —                       |
| Tax rate classes        | Separate returns of married persons                               |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Classified by the highest marginal rate at which tax was computed |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |                  | Tax generated |                  | Income tax after credits |                       |                         |
|                         |   |                       | At all rates            | At marginal rate | At all rates  | At marginal rate | Total                    | As a percentage of    |                         |
|                         |   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |
|                         | (19)  | (20)                  | (21)                    | (22)             | (23)          | (24)             | (25)                     | (26)                  | (27)                    |
| All tax rates           | 1,844,519   | 52,531,545            | 37,785,567              | 24,276,347       | 8,068,956     | 5,707,117        | 7,901,628                | 15.0                  | 20.9                    |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | **  | **                    | **                      | **               | **            | **               | **                       | **                    | **                      |
| 15 percent              | **1,158,719   | **16,309,614          | **9,093,561             | **9,093,311      | **1,363,460   | **1,363,997      | **1,332,445              | **8.2                 | **14.7                  |
| 28 percent              | 564,776   | 18,430,933            | 13,734,147              | 4,570,676        | 2,654,193     | 1,279,789        | 2,649,702                | 14.4                  | 19.3                    |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 108,589   | 7,622,306             | 6,100,540               | 1,837,398        | 1,571,258     | 606,341          | 1,550,104                | 20.3                  | 25.4                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 12,435  | 10,168,691            | 8,857,318               | 8,774,952        | 2,480,046     | 2,456,989        | 2,369,377                | 23.3                  | 26.8                    |
| Form 8615               | —   | —                     | —                       | —                | —             | —                | —                        | —                     | —                       |

Footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.4—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Tax Classified by Both the Marginal Rate and Each Rate at Which Tax Was Computed—Continued**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Tax rate classes        | Returns of heads of households                                    |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------------|-------------------------|------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|
|                         | Classified by the highest marginal rate at which tax was computed |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |                  | Tax generated |                  | Income tax after credits |                       |                         |
|                         |   |                       | At all rates            | At marginal rate | At all rates  | At marginal rate | Total                    | As a percentage of    |                         |
|                         |   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |
|                         | (28)  | (29)                  | (30)                    | (31)             | (32)          | (33)             | (34)                     | (35)                  | (36)                    |
| All tax rates           | 8,970,262   | 218,641,815           | 122,131,319             | 90,693,365       | 20,997,783    | 15,916,629       | 18,896,908               | 8.6                   | 15.5                    |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | —   | —                     | —                       | —                | —             | —                | —                        | —                     | —                       |
| 16 percent              | 7,854,088   | 154,574,722           | 73,506,637              | 73,400,634       | 11,022,242    | 11,010,095       | 9,051,809                | 5.9                   | 12.3                    |
| 28 percent              | 1,038,161   | 49,445,981            | 36,506,380              | 9,398,170        | 6,705,630     | 2,630,928        | 6,621,356                | 13.4                  | 18.1                    |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 63,730  | 7,813,814             | 6,135,970               | 1,851,377        | 1,594,859     | 610,955          | 1,576,743                | 20.2                  | 25.7                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 14,283  | 6,807,297             | 5,982,332               | 5,945,183        | 1,675,052     | 1,664,651        | 1,647,000                | 24.2                  | 27.6                    |
| Form 8615               | —   | —                     | —                       | —                | —             | —                | —                        | —                     | —                       |
| Tax rate classes        | Returns of single persons   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Classified by the highest marginal rate at which tax was computed |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          |                       |                         |
|                         | Number of returns   | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |                  | Tax generated |                  | Income tax after credits |                       |                         |
|                         |   |                       | At all rates            | At marginal rate | At all rates  | At marginal rate | Total                    | As a percentage of    |                         |
|                         |   |                       |                         |                  |               |                  |                          | Adjusted gross income | Modified taxable income |
|                         | (37)  | (38)                  | (39)                    | (40)             | (41)          | (42)             | (43)                     | (44)                  | (45)                    |
| All tax rates           | 39,629,697  | 785,247,213           | 544,829,803             | 349,532,762      | 103,618,221   | 71,054,254       | 103,341,583              | 13.2                  | 19.0                    |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | —   | —                     | —                       | —                | —             | —                | —                        | —                     | —                       |
| 16 percent              | **30,334,803  | **370,551,866         | **211,799,685           | **211,799,685    | **31,755,706  | **31,769,952     | **31,810,571             | **8.6                 | **15.0                  |
| 28 percent              | 7,817,374   | 279,436,818           | 218,948,873             | 66,900,950       | 41,539,699    | 18,732,266       | 41,479,347               | 14.8                  | 18.9                    |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 911,408   | 69,876,100            | 57,520,343              | 14,638,607       | 14,533,131    | 4,830,740        | 14,454,193               | 20.7                  | 25.1                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 182,148   | 63,729,863            | 55,083,167              | 54,985,910       | 15,423,281    | 15,396,055       | 15,242,868               | 23.9                  | 27.7                    |
| Form 8615               | 383,964   | 1,652,566             | 1,477,735               | 1,207,610        | 366,403       | 325,240          | 354,604                  | 21.5                  | 24.0                    |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

(<sup>1</sup>) Percentage not computed.

\*\* Data combined to avoid disclosure of information for specific taxpayers.

<sup>1</sup> For 1990, the tax rate schedules contained only two basic rates: 15 percent and 28 percent. However, taxable income over certain levels was subject to an additional 5 percent tax, creating a temporary 33 percent marginal rate. The purpose behind this was to phase out the benefit of the 15 percent rate and the benefit of the deduction for personal exemptions for taxpayers and dependents. After these benefits were phased out, the marginal tax rate returned to 28 percent; the average rate was also 28 percent.

NOTE: Detail may add to totals due to rounding.

**Table 3.5—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Tax Generated by Rate and by Size of Adjusted Gross Income**  
 [All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Size of adjusted gross income     | Number of returns with modified taxable income | Taxable income | Modified taxable income | Tax generated at all rates | Tax generated at specified rate |                      |                       |                   |                      |                       |
|-----------------------------------|--|----------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|
|                                   |  |                |                         |                            | 15 percent (from Form 8814)     |                      |                       | 15 percent        |                      |                       |
|                                   |  |                |                         |                            | Number of returns               | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate | Number of returns | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate |
|                                   | (1)  | (2)            | (3)                     | (4)                        | (5)                             | (6)                  | (7)                   | (8)               | (9)                  | (10)                  |
| Total .....                       | 93,078,637                                     | 2,263,661,033  | 2,268,362,234           | 452,122,734                | 164,960                         | 88,325               | 13,471                | 92,345,632        | 1,439,483,894        | 215,922,584           |
| Under \$2,000 .....               | 1,881,067                                      | 654,765        | 657,109                 | 105,051                    | 1,051                           | 387                  | 58                    | 1,880,519         | 591,653              | 88,748                |
| \$2,000 under \$4,000 .....       | 2,006,411                                      | 1,192,548      | 1,216,792               | 202,928                    | —                               | —                    | —                     | 2,003,706         | 1,029,379            | 154,407               |
| \$4,000 under \$6,000 .....       | 2,580,870                                      | 3,310,922      | 3,323,288               | 514,382                    | —                               | —                    | —                     | 2,580,870         | 3,132,982            | 469,947               |
| \$6,000 under \$8,000 .....       | 3,876,653                                      | 7,473,863      | 7,489,341               | 1,129,545                  | *2,704                          | *189                 | *30                   | 3,873,949         | 7,416,249            | 1,112,437             |
| \$8,000 under \$10,000 .....      | 3,930,011                                      | 13,089,817     | 13,102,489              | 1,966,294                  | *2,345                          | *1,173               | *176                  | 3,927,665         | 13,087,446           | 1,963,117             |
| \$10,000 under \$12,000 .....     | 4,551,920                                      | 19,376,342     | 19,386,845              | 2,914,128                  | —                               | —                    | —                     | 4,551,920         | 19,334,259           | 2,900,139             |
| \$12,000 under \$14,000 .....     | 4,991,661                                      | 27,542,706     | 27,577,592              | 4,139,510                  | —                               | —                    | —                     | 4,991,661         | 27,481,601           | 4,122,240             |
| \$14,000 under \$16,000 .....     | 4,695,758                                      | 33,454,977     | 33,465,767              | 5,017,634                  | *2,345                          | *1,156               | *174                  | 4,695,758         | 33,464,611           | 5,019,692             |
| \$16,000 under \$18,000 .....     | 4,537,620                                      | 39,167,223     | 39,213,273              | 5,885,865                  | *2,704                          | *2,450               | *368                  | 4,534,916         | 39,165,252           | 5,874,788             |
| \$18,000 under \$20,000 .....     | 4,392,922                                      | 46,283,928     | 46,305,636              | 6,952,396                  | —                               | —                    | —                     | 4,392,922         | 46,246,647           | 6,936,997             |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....     | 9,457,897                                      | 123,842,029    | 123,932,637             | 18,620,394                 | *8,608                          | *6,269               | *941                  | 9,454,698         | 123,658,770          | 18,548,815            |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....     | 7,765,369                                      | 133,528,020    | 133,593,405             | 20,819,243                 | *76                             | *36                  | *6                    | 7,765,369         | 127,672,170          | 19,135,825            |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....     | 12,235,837                                     | 280,504,593    | 280,625,387             | 45,761,420                 | 23,908                          | 12,711               | 1,907                 | 12,233,370        | 252,388,348          | 37,858,252            |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....     | 8,817,271                                      | 270,449,538    | 270,553,507             | 45,209,089                 | 16,181                          | 7,195                | 1,123                 | 8,817,268         | 234,975,906          | 35,246,386            |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....     | 10,926,426                                     | 466,517,729    | 466,701,456             | 87,809,121                 | 36,299                          | 18,080               | 2,713                 | 10,926,351        | 331,335,436          | 49,700,315            |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....    | 3,272,134                                      | 205,237,666    | 205,293,763             | 44,607,035                 | 23,931                          | 12,965               | 1,944                 | 3,272,134         | 101,710,189          | 15,256,528            |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....   | 2,325,498                                      | 230,497,142    | 230,807,168             | 58,175,866                 | 30,273                          | 16,454               | 2,627                 | 2,228,879         | 70,023,502           | 10,503,525            |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....   | 642,857  | 152,657,211    | 155,075,010             | 43,483,307                 | 11,566                          | 7,452                | 1,132                 | 212,998           | 6,852,608            | 1,027,891             |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 ..... | 129,977  | 74,316,528     | 75,117,603              | 21,031,963                 | 1,905                           | 1,097                | 165                   | 542               | 13,304               | 1,996                 |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....         | 60,479   | 134,563,588    | 134,924,166             | 37,778,562                 | 1,063                           | 711                  | 108                   | 137               | 3,583                | 537                   |

  

| Size of adjusted gross income     | Tax generated at specified rate |                      |                       |                         |                      |                       |                         |                      |                       | Form 8815         |                      |                       |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|
|                                   | 28 percent                      |                      |                       | 33 percent <sup>1</sup> |                      |                       | 28 percent <sup>1</sup> |                      |                       | Form 8815         |                      |                       |
|                                   | Number of returns               | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate | Number of returns       | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate | Number of returns       | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate | Number of returns | Income taxed at rate | Tax generated at rate |
|                                   | (11)                            | (12)                 | (13)                  | (14)                    | (15)                 | (16)                  | (17)                    | (18)                 | (19)                  | (20)              | (21)                 | (22)                  |
| Total .....                       | 26,211,505                      | 401,431,348          | 112,400,777           | 3,050,051               | 83,366,853           | 27,511,061            | 716,242                 | 342,784,204          | 95,979,577            | 383,964           | 1,207,610            | 325,240               |
| Under \$2,000 .....               | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | 170,380           | 65,069               | 16,716                |
| \$2,000 under \$4,000 .....       | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | 113,455           | 187,412              | 49,260                |
| \$4,000 under \$6,000 .....       | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | 54,170            | 190,306              | 45,560                |
| \$6,000 under \$8,000 .....       | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *14,800           | *72,902              | *18,840               |
| \$8,000 under \$10,000 .....      | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *2,704            | *13,870              | *3,883                |
| \$10,000 under \$12,000 .....     | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *5,408            | *52,586              | *16,183               |
| \$12,000 under \$14,000 .....     | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *8,113            | *95,991              | *19,557               |
| \$14,000 under \$16,000 .....     | —                               | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$16,000 under \$18,000 .....     | *5,408                          | *2,366               | *683                  | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *2,704            | *43,205              | *12,182               |
| \$18,000 under \$20,000 .....     | *9,413                          | *12,872              | *3,548                | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *2,704            | *46,318              | *13,881               |
| \$20,000 under \$25,000 .....     | 269,901                         | 267,599              | 74,928                | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$25,000 under \$30,000 .....     | 2,404,247                       | 6,021,199            | 1,885,936             | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$30,000 under \$40,000 .....     | 3,752,838                       | 28,047,198           | 7,853,215             | —                       | —                    | —                     | —                       | —                    | —                     | *5,420            | *177,131             | *52,061               |
| \$40,000 under \$50,000 .....     | 4,278,034                       | 35,412,364           | 9,915,462             | 30,005                  | 55,365               | 18,271                | —                       | —                    | —                     | *2,467            | *102,678             | *29,898               |
| \$50,000 under \$75,000 .....     | 9,826,927                       | 131,094,110          | 36,706,351            | 588,220                 | 4,168,732            | 1,375,682             | —                       | —                    | —                     | *1,320            | *85,098              | *24,406               |
| \$75,000 under \$100,000 .....    | 3,235,458                       | 96,590,343           | 27,045,296            | 461,561                 | 6,940,248            | 2,290,282             | —                       | —                    | —                     | *506              | *40,018              | *12,934               |
| \$100,000 under \$200,000 .....   | 2,217,304                       | 94,323,583           | 26,410,603            | 1,760,166               | 53,097,383           | 17,522,136            | 98,619                  | 13,348,248           | 3,736,949             | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$200,000 under \$500,000 .....   | 211,474                         | 9,840,048            | 2,699,213             | 209,700                 | 19,081,746           | 6,298,976             | 429,855                 | 119,493,156          | 33,458,084            | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$500,000 under \$1,000,000 ..... | 398                             | 15,548               | 4,353                 | 321                     | 18,126               | 5,982                 | 129,432                 | 75,069,528           | 21,019,468            | —                 | —                    | —                     |
| \$1,000,000 or more .....         | 105                             | 4,319                | 1,209                 | 78                      | 5,252                | 1,733                 | 60,338                  | 134,875,274          | 37,765,077            | *13               | *35,027              | *9,897                |

\* Estimate should be used with caution due to the small number of sample returns on which it is based.

<sup>1</sup> For 1990, the tax rate schedules contained only two basic rates: 15 percent and 28 percent. However, taxable income over certain levels was subject to an additional 5 percent tax, creating a temporary 33 percent marginal tax rate. The purpose behind this was to phase out the benefit of the 15 percent rate and the benefit of the deduction for personal exemptions for taxpayers and dependents. After these benefits were phased out, the marginal rate reverted to 28 percent; the average tax rate was also 28 percent.

NOTE: Detail may not add totals because of rounding.



## Individual Returns 1990

**Table 3.6—Returns with Modified Taxable Income: Taxable Income and Tax Classified by Each Rate at Which Tax Was Computed and by Marital Status**

[All figures are estimates based on samples—money amounts are in thousands of dollars]

| Tax rate classes        | All returns       |                      |                              | Joint returns and surviving spouses |                      |                              |
|-------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|
|                         | Number of returns | Income taxed at rate | Income tax generated at rate | Number of returns                   | Income taxed at rate | Income tax generated at rate |
|                         | (1)               | (2)                  | (3)                          | (4)                                 | (5)                  | (6)                          |
| All tax rates           | 93,078,637        | 2,268,362,234        | 452,152,710                  | 42,634,059                          | 1,563,615,546        | 319,449,936                  |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | 164,960           | 88,325               | 13,471                       | 148,128                             | 76,967               | 11,767                       |
| 15 percent              | 92,345,532        | 1,439,483,894        | 215,922,684                  | 42,117,148                          | 935,416,984          | 140,312,548                  |
| 28 percent              | 26,211,506        | 401,431,348          | 112,400,777                  | 15,707,468                          | 290,228,647          | 81,264,021                   |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 3,050,051         | 83,366,853           | 27,511,081                   | 1,966,324                           | 65,031,493           | 21,460,393                   |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 716,242           | 342,784,204          | 95,979,577                   | 607,376                             | 272,861,456          | 76,401,207                   |
| Form 8815               | 383,964           | 1,207,610            | 325,240                      | —                                   | —                    | —                            |

  

| Tax rate classes        | Separate returns of married persons |                      |                              | Returns of heads of households |                      |                              | Returns of single persons |                      |                              |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|
|                         | Number of returns                   | Income taxed at rate | Income tax generated at rate | Number of returns              | Income taxed at rate | Income tax generated at rate | Number of returns         | Income taxed at rate | Income tax generated at rate |
|                         | (7)                                 | (8)                  | (9)                          | (10)                           | (11)                 | (12)                         | (13)                      | (14)                 | (15)                         |
| All tax rates           | 1,844,519                           | 37,785,567           | 8,069,678                    | 8,970,262                      | 122,131,319          | 21,001,518                   | 39,629,697                | 544,829,803          | 103,631,579                  |
| 15 percent (Form 8814)  | 625                                 | 353                  | 53                           | 16,094                         | 10,962               | 1,644                        | 113                       | 43                   | 6                            |
| 15 percent              | 1,832,079                           | 20,018,641           | 3,002,796                    | 8,955,979                      | 102,203,657          | 15,330,549                   | 39,440,326                | 381,844,612          | 57,276,692                   |
| 28 percent              | 673,364                             | 7,065,517            | 1,978,345                    | 1,101,891                      | 12,081,380           | 3,382,786                    | 8,728,782                 | 92,055,804           | 25,775,625                   |
| 33 percent <sup>1</sup> | 108,589                             | 1,843,761            | 608,441                      | 63,730                         | 1,852,991            | 611,487                      | 911,408                   | 14,638,607           | 4,830,740                    |
| 28 percent <sup>1</sup> | 12,435                              | 8,857,296            | 2,480,043                    | 14,283                         | 5,982,328            | 1,675,052                    | 182,148                   | 55,083,126           | 15,423,275                   |
| Form 8815               | —                                   | —                    | —                            | —                              | —                    | —                            | 383,964                   | 1,207,610            | 325,240                      |

NOTE: Detail may not add totals because of rounding.

## Section 4

## Explanation of Terms

The Explanation of Terms is designed to clarify the statistical content of this report and should not be construed as an interpretation of the Internal Revenue Code, related regulations, procedures, or policies.

The definitions and explanations in this section relate to column or stub titles used in one or more tables in this report. They provide background or limitations to such titles and are necessary to interpret the statistical tables to which they relate. For each of these titles, the line number of the tax form on which it is reported appears after the title. **Definitions marked with the symbol  $\Delta$  have been revised for 1990 to reflect changes in the law.**

Further information about many of the items in this report can be found in Section 5, *1990 Forms and Instructions*.

### **Adjusted Gross Income Less Deficit $\Delta$** (line 31, Form 1040)

Income that had to be reported for the calculation of total income (line 23, Form 1040) and of adjusted gross income included the following:

- Compensation for services, including wages, salaries, fees, commissions, tips, fringe benefits, directors' fees, and similar items;
- Taxable interest received;
- Dividends and capital gains distributions;
- Taxable refunds of state and local income taxes;
- Alimony and separate maintenance payments;

- Net income derived from a business, profession, or farm;
- Net gains from the sale of property;
- Taxable amounts of annuities, pensions, and individual retirement arrangement (IRA) distributions;
- Rents and royalties;
- Distributive share of partnership income;
- Income from an estate or trust;
- Unemployment compensation;
- Taxable amounts of social security or tier 1 railroad retirement benefits;
- Prizes, awards, and gambling winnings;
- Amounts received that were claimed as a deduction or credit in a prior year; and
- Bartering income.

Some reported income was fully or partially excluded from total income for 1990. The following is a list of such items:

- The cost basis of pension, annuity, or IRA payments or distributions;
- Tax-exempt interest;
- Social security benefits and railroad retirement benefits;
- Qualified foreign earned income;
- Part or all of the gain from sale of principal residence by individuals who are 55 years of age or older; and
- Postponed gain from the sale of principal residence.

From total income, the following statutory adjustments (lines 24 through 29, Form 1040) were

subtracted to arrive at adjusted gross income (line 31):

- Contributions to self-employed retirement plans (Keogh or simplified employee pension (SEP)) and certain contributions to individual retirement arrangements (IRAs);
- Deduction of one-half of self-employment tax;
- Self-employed health insurance deduction;
- Forfeited interest penalties incurred by persons who made premature withdrawals of funds from time savings accounts;
- Alimony payments;
- Forestation or reforestation expenses;
- Foreign housing exclusion;
- Repayments of supplemental unemployment compensation; and
- Certain expenses of qualified performing artists.

A deficit occurred if the allowable exclusions and deductions exceeded gross income, (i.e., the amount on line 30 was greater than the amount on line 23).

### Adjustments

See "Statutory Adjustments."

### Advance Earned Income Credit Payments

(included in the total on line 53, Form 1040)

Taxpayers who believed they would be eligible for the earned income credit at the end of the year could receive the credit from their employers as an additional payment in their paychecks during the year. Those payments were then shown on the tax return where they either increased the balance due amount or reduced the amount of the overpayment. (See also "All Other Taxes.")

### Alimony

(lines 11, 29, Form 1040)

Payments received as alimony or separate maintenance were income to the person receiving them and deductions (adjustments to total income) for the person paying them.

### All Other Taxes

(lines 48,50,51,52, Form 1040)

For the statistics in this report, this amount represents the sum of the self-employment tax, tax from the recapture of the investment credit and the low income housing credit, social security taxes on tip income, penalty tax on qualified retirement plans, and other unspecified taxes which included uncollected FICA (or social security) tax on tips, excess "golden parachute" payments, and section 72 penalty taxes. This differs slightly from the "other taxes" portion of the Form 1040 itself, which includes the taxes listed above plus the alternative minimum tax and the advance earned income credit payments received. Alternative minimum tax is tabulated in this report as part of "total income tax" and is one of the criteria for determining the taxable or nontaxable classification of a return. Advance earned income credit payments are shown as a separate item in computing total tax liability, balance due, or refund. (See also "Taxable and Nontaxable Returns" and "Total Income Tax".)

### Alternative Minimum Tax

(line 49, Form 1040)

The alternative minimum tax (AMT) was levied on income before deducting benefits received in the form of deductions and exclusions which reduced an individual's regular income tax rate. These benefits, known as "alternative minimum tax preferences and adjustments," resulted from the preferential treatment that the tax law gave to particular income and expense items.

Alternative minimum taxable income (line 8, Form 6251) was defined as taxable income with certain adjustments plus the amount of tax preference items. Alternative minimum taxable income (AMTI) was then reduced by an exemption amount determined by filing status and income. If the return was filed jointly by a married couple or a surviving spouse, the maximum amount of the exemption was \$40,000. The maximum amount for a single or head of household taxpayer was \$30,000, and for a married couple filing separately, \$20,000. The AMT exclusion was phased out if AMTI exceeded cer-

tain levels. For single taxpayers, the phase-out began at \$112,500 and ended at \$232,500. For joint returns the range was \$150,000 to \$310,000, and for married couples filing separately, the range was \$75,000 to \$155,000.

If there was an amount remaining after subtracting the exemption, it was multiplied by the alternative minimum tax rate of 21 percent and then reduced by the recalculated alternative minimum tax foreign tax credit. This amount was then reduced, but not below zero, by the regular income tax before credits (line 38, Form 1040 minus the regular foreign tax credit, line 43, Form 1040) to arrive at the alternative minimum tax.

### **Business or Profession, Net Income or Loss**

(line 12, Form 1040)

This source of income or loss was reported by individuals who were sole proprietors of a non-farm business, including self-employed members of a profession.

If two or more sole proprietorships were operated by the same taxpayer, the single amount of net income or loss included in adjusted gross income represented the combined net income and loss from all sole proprietorships. The proprietor was required to exclude investment income from business profits and include it, instead, with the various types of investment income for which separate provisions were made on the individual income tax return.

Total expenses (line 28, Schedule C) were deducted from gross income (line 7, Schedule C) to arrive at net profit or loss. Compensation of the proprietor was taxable income and, therefore, not allowed as a business deduction in computing net income. The deduction of net operating losses from previous years was not considered a business expense, but was offset against "Other income" (line 22, Form 1040).

Information on sole proprietorships, business receipts, and expenditures can be found in the annual summer issue of the *Statistics of Income Bulletin*.

### **Capital Assets**

See "Sales of Capital Assets, Net Gain or Loss."

### **Capital Gain Distributions Reported on Form 1040**

(line 14, Form 1040)

These distributions included long-term capital gains either credited or distributed to individual taxpayers by regulated investment companies, mutual funds, and real estate investment trusts. Usually, taxpayers reported capital gains distributions on Schedule D, *Capital Gains and Losses*, but they could enter the distributions directly on line 14 of Form 1040 if they had no other gains or losses to report on Schedule D.

### **Capital Gains and Losses**

See "Sales of Capital Assets, Net Gain or Loss."

### **Casualty and Theft Loss Deduction, Nonbusiness**

(line 18, Schedule A)

Nonbusiness casualty and theft losses were deductible, as an itemized deduction, from adjusted gross income to the extent that nonreimbursable net loss for each such casualty or theft exceeded \$100, and the combined amount for all net losses during the year exceeded 10 percent of adjusted gross income. Beginning with 1987, a deduction for a casualty or theft loss covered by insurance could be taken only if an insurance claim for reimbursement was filed promptly.

### **Child Care Credit**

(line 41, Form 1040)

This credit could be claimed by taxpayers who, while employed or looking for work, incurred expenses for the care of dependent children under age 13, or disabled dependents of any age. Qualifying expenses included those for services performed within the home by non-dependent baby-sitters, maids, or cooks. Expenditures paid for the care of

children under the age of 13 or any other qualified individuals for out-of-home non-institutional care qualified for the child care credit.

The maximum amount of care-related expenses on which the credit could be based was the lesser of earned income or \$2,400 if one qualifying child or dependent was involved, and the lesser of earned income or \$4,800 if more than one dependent was involved. For returns of married couples filing jointly, earned income refers to the earnings of the spouse with the lesser earned income. Exceptions were allowed if the spouse was disabled or a full-time student.

The credit was equal to 30 percent of eligible expenses for taxpayers with adjusted gross income of \$10,000 or less. The credit was reduced by one percentage point for each \$2,000 increment of adjusted gross income in excess of \$10,000 up to \$28,000. The credit remained at 20 percent of expenses for individuals with adjusted gross income of \$28,000 or more.

The amount of the credit which could be claimed was limited to income tax before credits, and any excess was not refundable.

### **Contributions Deduction**

(line 17, Schedule A)

Taxpayers could deduct contributions to organizations that were religious, charitable, educational, scientific, or literary in purpose. Contributions could be in cash, property, or out-of-pocket expenses that a taxpayer paid to do volunteer work for a qualified organization. Contributions were allowed as an itemized deduction on Schedule A, and were limited to one-half of the taxpayer's AGI.

### **Credit for Federal Tax on Gasoline and Special Fuels**

(line 60, Form 1040)

This credit (claimed on Form 4136) was allowed for Federal excise taxes paid on gasoline and special fuels, such as gasohol and diesel fuel, if they were used for certain nontaxable or reduced-tax-rate purposes (such as farm or off-road use). The credit could reduce unpaid total tax liability or

could be refunded. A one-time credit (or refund) was allowed to the original purchaser of a new, qualified diesel-powered highway vehicle after January 1, 1985.

### **Credit for the Elderly and Disabled**

(line 42, Form 1040)

A credit (claimed on Schedule R) for the elderly and permanently and totally disabled was available to taxpayers age 65 or older (within certain income limitations), and to those taxpayers under age 65, who had retired with a permanent and total disability, and who had received taxable income from a public or private employer because of that disability. The income to which the credit could be applied was reduced by nontaxable amounts of social security and railroad retirement benefits, veterans' pensions, and any other pension, annuity, or disability benefits that were excluded from income under any other provision of law.

An individual was considered permanently and totally disabled when he or she could not engage in any substantial gainful activity because of a physical or mental condition which had lasted, or was expected to last, at least 12 months, or was determined to be terminal.

The maximum credit available was \$1,125 and was limited to total income tax with any excess not refundable, and was reduced if the taxpayer's income exceeded certain levels. Generally, if a taxpayer's income was high enough to require the reporting of social security benefits as taxable income, the taxpayer could not take the credit.

### **Credit from Regulated Investment Companies**

(line 61, Form 1040)

Taxpayers were required to include in total income any amounts which were allocated to them as undistributed capital gains of regulated investment companies. If investment companies paid tax on the capital gain, taxpayers were entitled to claim a refundable credit for their proportional share of the tax paid.

**Credit to 1991 Estimated Tax**

(line 65, Form 1040)

This amount was the part of the overpayment of 1990 tax which taxpayers specifically requested to be credited to their estimated tax for 1991. (See also "Overpayment" and "Estimated Tax Payments.")

**Deduction of Self-Employment Tax  $\Delta$** 

(line 25, Form 1040)

Beginning with 1990, if a taxpayer had income from self-employment and owed self-employment tax, one-half of that tax was deductible. The amount was subtracted, as an adjustment, from total income in the calculation of AGI. (See also Section 1, *Changes in Law*.)

**Dividends**

(line 9, Form 1040)

Dividend income consisted of distributions of money, stock, or other property received by taxpayers from domestic and foreign corporations, either directly or passed through estates, trusts, or partnerships. Dividends also included distributions from money market mutual funds.

Dividends did not include nontaxable distributions of stock or stock rights, returns of capital, capital gains, or liquidation distributions. Taxpayers were also instructed to exclude so-called dividends on deposits or withdrawable accounts in banks, mutual savings banks, cooperative banks, savings and loan associations, and credit unions, which were to be treated as interest income.

**Earned Income Credit  $\Delta$** 

(line 57, Form 1040)

The maximum credit for 1990 was \$953, and the amount not used to offset income tax liability could be refunded. The credit was available to workers who had a child living with them for more than half the year and whose earned income and adjusted gross income were both less than \$20,264. The credit was based on earned income, consisting of wages, salaries, other employee compensation, and net earnings from self-employment. Taxpay-

ers could not take the credit if their filing status was single or married filing separately, or they claimed the foreign income exclusion.

For this report, the earned income credit was divided into three parts: the amount used to offset income tax before credits (limited to the amount needed to reduce income tax after credits to zero); the amount used to offset all other taxes (limited to the amount needed to reduce total tax liability to zero); and the refundable portion. (See also "Advance Earned Income Credit Payments.")

**Employee Business Expenses**

See "Unreimbursed Employee Business Expenses."

**Estate or Trust Net Income or Loss**

(line 36, Schedule E, Part III)

This was the beneficiary's share of fiduciary income (with the exception of the items, described below, which were reported separately) from any estate or trust. Income from estates or trusts included amounts required to be distributed, amounts credited to beneficiaries' accounts from current-year fiduciary income (whether or not actually received), and any other amounts which were properly paid, credited, or required to be distributed for that year.

Taxpayers excluded from estate or trust income their share of dividends and gains or losses from sales of capital assets and other property. Such income (which made up the largest portion of income from estates or trusts) was included on the tax return on the separate lines provided for these income types and was not separately identified for the statistics. A loss from an estate or trust was allocated to the beneficiary only upon settlement or termination of an estate or trust and was limited by the "passive loss" rules.

For the tables, if a return showed net income from one estate or trust, and a net loss from another, that return was tabulated in both the "total income" and "total loss" columns. The columns labeled "net income" and "net loss" represent the sum of all income and losses reported from all estates or

trusts, i.e., the net amount computed on a return-by-return basis.

### Estimated Tax Payments

(line 56, Form 1040)

This figure represents the total of the tax payments made for 1990 using Form 1040ES, and any overpayment from the taxpayer's 1989 return that was applied to 1990 estimated tax. Generally, individuals were required to make estimated tax payments if they expected to owe, after subtracting withholding and credits, at least \$500 in tax for 1990, and they expected withholding and credits to be less than the smaller of: (a) 90% of the tax shown on Form 1040 for 1990, or (b) 100% of the tax shown on Form 1040 for 1989.

### Excess Social Security Taxes Withheld $\Delta$

(line 59, Form 1040)

If a taxpayer earned more than \$51,300 (\$48,000 for 1989) in total wages from two or more employers in 1990, too much social security (FICA) or Railroad Retirement Act (RTTA) tax may have been withheld from his or her wages. Filers claimed credit for such overpayment on their tax returns. The excess social security tax withheld could be taken as a credit toward payment of the taxpayer's income tax. In the case of a joint return, the credit was computed separately for each taxpayer.

### Exemptions $\Delta$

(lines 6, 36, Form 1040)

In the computation of taxable income, a \$2,050 deduction (\$2,000 for 1989) was allowed for each exemption claimed. In general, an exemption was allowed for each taxpayer and dependent shown on a return. If an individual who could be claimed as a dependent by another taxpayer filed a return, that individual could not claim his or her own exemption.

With few exceptions, an individual had to meet five requirements to qualify as a dependent for 1990:

- 1) The individual received more than half of his or her support for 1990 from the taxpayer;
- 2) The individual was related to the taxpayer (such as a son, daughter, or parent) or was a member of the same household for the entire year;
- 3) The individual did not file a joint return with his or her spouse;
- 4) The individual met certain citizenship requirements;
- 5) The individual's gross income was less than \$2,050. An exception to the income limitation was granted to children under age 19, or full-time students under age 24.

### Farm Net Income or Loss

(line 19, Form 1040)

This source of income or loss was reported by individuals who were sole proprietors of farms. When there were two or more farms operated by the same taxpayer, the single amount of profit or loss included in adjusted gross income represented the combined profit and loss from all farming activities. Farm business total expenses (line 35, Schedule F) were deducted from farm gross income (line 11, Schedule F) to arrive at farm net profit or loss.

Gains from certain sales of livestock and crops that qualified for capital gains treatment were excluded from farm net profit or loss and included in capital gains. Farm rental income was included in rent net income or loss (see also "Farm Rental Income or Loss").

### Farm Rental Income or Loss

(line 39, Schedule E)

Taxpayers were required to report farm rental income and expenses separately from other farm profit or loss if they: a) received income that was based on crops or livestock produced by the tenant, and b) did not manage or operate the farm to any great extent.

**Filing Status**

See "Marital Filing Status."

**Foreign Earned Income Exclusion**

(line 22, Form 1040)

Qualified taxpayers could exclude from total income a certain amount of their foreign earned income and employer-provided foreign housing expenses if their home, for tax purposes, was in a foreign country.

Qualified individuals were limited to the lesser of a \$70,000 exclusion or their total foreign earned income. Also, they could elect to exclude a portion of employer-provided foreign housing expenses. If the taxpayer elected to take both the foreign earned income and foreign housing exclusions, the total amount of both exclusions was limited to the taxpayer's total foreign earned income.

In this report, the foreign earned income exclusion includes the foreign housing exclusion.

**Foreign Tax Credit**

(line 43, Form 1040)

Individuals who paid income or excess profit taxes to a foreign country or U.S. possession could claim either this credit against Federal income tax liability, or an itemized deduction for the amount of the foreign tax payment. Depending on the taxpayer's income and taxes, the foreign tax credit could be less than the amount of foreign tax paid. Qualifying foreign taxes paid in excess of the allowable amount for Tax Year 1990 could be carried back 2 years and then forward 5 years.

**Forfeited Interest Penalty Adjustment**

(line 28, Form 1040)

Taxpayers who paid penalties for the premature withdrawal of funds from time savings accounts or deposits could deduct those penalties as an adjustment to total income.

**Forms 1040, 1040A, and 1040EZ**

The individual income tax system utilizes three major forms to collect income and tax information: the 1040, 1040A, and 1040EZ. The forms represent different levels of complexity in regard to the information reported. The Forms 1040A and 1040EZ, for instance, may only be used if an individual's taxable income is less \$50,000, income may come only from a limited number of sources, and the taxpayer may not itemize deductions. The Form 1040 must be used if taxable income is greater than \$50,000. In addition, the taxpayer must file Form 1040 if he or she itemizes deductions or has income (or losses) from a source not provided for on Form 1040A or 1040EZ. (For a complete description of each form see Section 5, *1990 Forms and Instructions*, page 84.)

**General Business Credit**

(line 44, Form 1040)

The general business credit consisted of the investment credit, the jobs credit, the alcohol fuel credit, the low-income housing credit, and the research credit. Taxpayers claiming more than one of the business credits were required to summarize them on Form 3800, *General Business Credit*. The general business credit was limited to 100 percent of the first \$25,000 (\$12,500 for a married couple filing separately) of tax liability and 75 percent of the excess over \$25,000. If the current year general business credit exceeded the tax liability limitation, the excess amount could be carried back to the 3 preceding tax years, then forward 15 years.

**Home Mortgage Interest Deduction**

See "Interest Paid Deduction."

**Income Subject to Tax**

See "Modified Taxable Income."

**Income Tax After Credits**

(line 47 less line 57 (earned income credit), Form 1040)

To arrive at income tax after credits, taxpayers deducted total credits (line 46, Form 1040) from



income tax before credits (line 40, Form 1040). For the statistics, tax was further reduced by the portion of the earned income credit which did not result in a negative tax. This portion of the earned income credit was included in the total credits as "earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits." Any tax remaining was tabulated as "income tax after credits."

### **Income Tax Before Credits**

(line 40, Form 1040)

This amount consisted of the tax liability on taxable income, computed by using the tax tables, tax rate schedules, Form 8615, or Form(s) 8814, plus any additional taxes (line 39). (See also "Tax Generated.")

### **Income Tax Withheld**

(line 55, Form 1040)

Income tax withheld included amounts deducted from salaries, wages, and tips, as reported on Form W-2, and from pensions, annuities, and certain gambling winnings as reported on Forms W-2P and W-2G. Amounts withheld from total distributions of profit-sharing, retirement plans, and individual retirement arrangements were reported on Form 1099-R.

In some cases, a backup withholding rate of 20 percent was required for interest, dividend, and royalty payments, which, generally, were not subject to withholding.

### **Individual Retirement Arrangement Deductible Payments**

(lines 24a and 24b, Form 1040)

An individual retirement arrangement (IRA) is a savings program that allows a taxpayer to set aside money for retirement. Beginning in 1987, the deduction for IRA contributions was reduced or eliminated for taxpayers who were covered by an employer retirement plan and whose adjusted gross income exceeded certain levels. (Nondeductible contributions were still allowed for such taxpayers.) Deductible contributions could be subtracted

from the employee's total income in arriving at adjusted gross income.

Contributions to an IRA (whether or not they were deductible) were limited to the lesser of: a) an individual's taxable compensation for the year, or b) \$2,000 (\$2,250 if a nonworking spousal IRA was included).

Unless they were disabled, taxpayers could not start withdrawing funds from the account until they reached age 59-1/2. After age 70-1/2 taxpayers were required to begin withdrawals. Penalty taxes were assessed if the taxpayer failed to comply with these limitations.

Individuals could also set up an IRA to include a nonworking spouse who met certain qualifying conditions. The total IRA deduction, including both the taxpayer and nonworking spouse, could not exceed \$2,250. A spousal IRA deduction is tabulated in the statistics as "Secondary IRA payments."

Payments to an IRA for a particular taxable year must be made not later than the due date of the individual's return for that year.

### **Individual Retirement Arrangement Taxable Distributions**

(line 16b, Form 1040)

Any money or property received from a taxpayer's IRA account was considered a distribution and, generally, had to be included in the taxpayer's total income in the year received. An exception to this rule was tax-free roll-over distributions from one retirement account to another, or the extent to which the payout represented previous non-deductible IRA contributions.

### **Interest Paid Deduction $\Delta$**

(line 13, Schedule A)

Interest expenses, except for business or investment, were divided into two categories: personal interest and deductible home mortgage interest. Personal interest included items such as credit card interest, revolving charge account interest, and interest on bank loans. Only 10 percent of personal interest was deductible for 1990, whereas 20 percent was deductible for 1989.

The rules for deducting home mortgage interest for 1990 were: (1) if a taxpayer took out a mortgage *before* October 13, 1987, secured by the taxpayer's main or second home, all the interest was deductible, (2) if the taxpayer's mortgage was *after* October 13, 1987, and the funds were used to buy, build, or improve that home, all interest could be deducted if the total of all mortgages on the property was \$1 million or less, and (3) taxpayers could deduct all of the interest on an additional \$100,000 of mortgages on their main or second home other than to buy, build, or improve that home.

Generally, investment interest (interest paid on money borrowed that was allocable to property held for investment) was fully deductible up to the amount of net investment income; interest that was disallowed (i.e., in excess of investment income) could be carried forward to the succeeding tax year, and deducted to the extent of the investment income limitation. Interest relating to business, royalty, and rental income was deducted directly from these items and was not reflected in the interest paid statistics.

### Interest Received

See "Taxable Interest Received."

### Interest, Tax-Exempt

See "Tax-Exempt Interest."

### Itemized Deductions

See "Total Itemized Deductions" and specific types.

### Marginal Tax Rates

Different portions of taxable income are taxed at different rates. The tax rate applied to the last dollar of income is called the "marginal tax rate" for that return (see also "Tax Generated").

### Marital Filing Status

(lines 1-5, Form 1040)

The five marital filing status classifications were:

- (1) returns of single persons (not heads of households or surviving spouses);
- (2) joint returns of married persons;
- (3) separate returns of married persons;
- (4) returns of heads of households; and
- (5) returns of surviving spouses.

Marital filing status was usually determined as of the last day of the taxable year. If one spouse died during the tax year, the other was considered married for the entire year. If a taxpayer was divorced during the tax year and did not remarry, the taxpayer was considered to be unmarried for the entire year.

### Medical and Dental Expense Deduction

(lines 1-4, Schedule A)

Qualified medical expenses included payments made for the diagnosis, treatment, or prevention of disease or for medical or dental insurance. However, taxpayers who took the self-employed health insurance adjustment had to reduce their total premiums by the amount of the adjustment (see "Self-Employed Health Insurance"). In general, medical and dental expenses could be claimed as an itemized deduction to the extent that they exceeded 7.5 percent of adjusted gross income. Amounts paid for medicine and drugs were deductible only if they were not available except by prescription or were for insulin. Taxpayers could also deduct a maximum of \$50 per day for certain lodging expenses incurred while traveling to obtain medical care.

### Minimum Tax Credit

(line 45, Form 1040)

A minimum tax credit could be taken for 1990 by certain taxpayers who paid alternative minimum tax for 1989. The credit was that part of the 1989 alternative minimum tax based on adjustments or preference items that deferred tax rather than caused

permanent avoidance of tax. If all of the minimum tax credit could not be used for 1990, the excess could be carried forward to later years.

### Miscellaneous Itemized Deductions

(lines 20-25, Schedule A)

Miscellaneous itemized deductions were divided into two types. The first included those items that were limited to the amount that exceeded 2 percent of adjusted gross income, while the expenses of the second type were fully deductible.

*Limited Miscellaneous Deductions:* Unreimbursed employee business expenses, tax preparation fees, and expenses of producing income (including qualifying educational expenses), were limited to the amount that exceeded 2 percent of adjusted gross income.

*Other Miscellaneous Deductions:* Other, fully deductible expenses included such items as gambling losses (limited to gains), impairment-related work expenses for handicapped persons, and amortizable bond premiums.

### Modified Taxable Income

"Modified taxable income" is the term used to describe "income subject to tax," the actual base on which tax is computed for the statistics in Tables 3.4 and 3.5. For taxpayers filing current year returns, modified taxable income is identical to "taxable income" except for those upper income taxpayers paying both average and marginal tax rates of 28 percent. For these taxpayers the deduction for personal exemptions was phased out and their "income subject to tax" became taxable income plus some or all of the exemption amount.

For prior year returns included in the 1990 statistics, a modified taxable income was computed. This was calculated by using the tax rate schedule to impute a hypothetical taxable income amount necessary to yield the given amount of tax reported.

### Moving Expense Deduction

(line 19, Schedule A)

An employee who had to move to a new residence as a result of changing jobs could claim certain expenses for moving and house hunting as an itemized deduction. In order to qualify for this deduction, the new work place had to be at least 35 miles farther from the former residence than the old job was. Deductible expenses included those incurred while moving household and personal goods, as well as in travel, meals, and lodging of the taxpayer and household members en route to the new residence. (Additional deductible expenses included house-hunting trips, and the cost of selling a residence or breaking a lease.)

### Nondeductible Passive Losses $\Delta$

(calculated on Form 8582)

See "Changes in Law section," Section 1.

### Nontaxable Returns

See "Taxable and Nontaxable Returns."

### Other Adjustments

(included in line 30, Form 1040)

See "Statutory Adjustments."

### Other Income

(line 22, Form 1040)

Included in other income were items such as prizes, awards, sweepstakes winnings, gambling winnings, recoveries of bad debts, insurance received as reimbursement for medical expenses taken as a deduction in a previous year, and any other income subject to tax for which no specific line was provided on the return form. Any "net operating loss" in an earlier year that was carried forward and deducted for 1990 was entered as a negative amount on this line by the taxpayer but edited into a separate field during service center processing.

**Other Tax Credits**

(included in line 46, Form 1040)

"Other tax credits" is a residual category in the statistics and does not relate to a line item on a tax form. It included the "credit for fuel from a nonconventional source" and other miscellaneous credits that did not belong in any other category and were used to offset income tax before credits.

**Overpayment**

(line 63, Form 1040)

An overpayment of tax occurred when the "total payments" exceeded "total tax". Total payments included the amount of any "refundable portion of the earned income credit." Overpayment could be refunded or credited toward the estimated tax for the following year. (See also "Credit to 1991 Estimated Tax" and "Refund.")

**Parent's Election to Report Child's Interest and Dividends**

(calculated on Form 8814)

A parent could report on his or her return, income received by his or her child. If the election was made, the child was not required to file a return. A parent could make this election if the child:

- Was under age 14 on January 1, 1990;
- Had income only from interest and dividends;
- Had gross income for 1990 that was more than \$500 but less than \$5,000;
- Had no estimated tax payments for 1990;
- Did not have any overpayment of tax shown on his or her 1989 return applied to the 1990 return; **and**
- Had no Federal income tax withheld from his or her income (backup withholding).

If the parents were not filing a joint return, special rules applied to determine which parent could make the election.

**Partnership and S Corporation Net Income or Loss**

(line 31, Schedule E)

Partnerships and S corporations (formerly Subchapter S corporations) are not taxable entities, therefore, tax on their net profit or loss was levied, in general, directly on the members of the partnership or shareholders of the S corporation. The profit or loss shown in the statistics was the taxpayer's share of the ordinary gain or loss of the enterprise, and certain payments made to the taxpayer for the use of capital or as a salary. Net long-term capital gains received from partnerships and S-corporations were reported on Schedule D.

If a return showed net income from one partnership or S corporation and a net loss from another, the two were added together and the return was tabulated by the net amount of income or loss in the appropriate column. Beginning in 1987, net income and net loss were reported separately for passive and non-passive partnership and S corporation activities. Passive losses were limited under new rules to the amount that could offset passive income.

**Payment with Request for Extension of Filing Time**

(line 58, Form 1040)

This payment was made when the taxpayer filed Form 4868, *Application for Automatic Extension of Time to File U.S. Individual Income Tax Return*, or Form 2688, *Application for Additional Extension of Time to File*. The extension granted the taxpayer an additional period of time to file a tax return, but did not extend the time for payment of expected tax. Full payment of any tax due had to be made with the application for extension.

**Payments to a Keogh Plan**

(line 27, Form 1040)

Self-employed individuals were allowed to contribute to a Keogh retirement plan or a simplified

employment pension (SEP) plan for themselves and to deduct all or a part of such contributions in computing adjusted gross income. The amount which could be deducted was based on net earnings from self-employment.

### **Penalty Tax on Qualified Retirement Plans** (line 52, Form 1040)

If taxpayers withdrew any funds from an Individual Retirement Arrangement or qualified retirement plan before they were either age 59-1/2 or disabled, they were subject to a penalty tax equal to 10 percent of the premature distribution. Any taxpayer who failed to withdraw the minimum required distribution after reaching age 70-1/2 had to pay a 50 percent excise tax on the excess accumulation. Contributions to the retirement arrangement in excess of the legal limitation for the year (the lesser of \$2,000 or the taxpayer's compensation for the year) were subject to an excise tax equal to 6 percent of the excess contribution.

### **Pensions and Annuities** (lines 17a, 17b, Form 1040)

Generally, pensions are periodic income received after retirement for past services with an employer, while annuities are income payable at stated intervals after payment of a specific premium. A taxpayer could acquire a pension or annuity either by purchase from a commercial organization (usually life insurance, endowment, or annuity contracts) or under a plan or contract connected with the taxpayer's employment. Those pensions or annuities obtained in connection with employment could be purchased entirely by the taxpayer or could be financed in part (a contributory plan) or in whole (a non-contributory plan) by contributions of the employer.

Since a non-contributory pension was paid for entirely by an employer, the amount received by the employee was fully taxable. This fully taxable pension was reported on lines 17a and b. For the taxpayer who participated in a contributory retirement plan while employed, the amount received was only partially taxable. In general, the amount

excludable from gross income, the nontaxable portion, represented the taxpayer's contributions under the plan, while the taxable portion represented the employer's contribution and earnings on the entire investment. The nontaxable portion had to be amortized over the expected lifetime of the taxpayer.

The entire amount of pensions and annuities received for the year was reported on line 17a of the Form 1040. The taxable portion was computed on a separate worksheet and entered on line 17b.

### **Predetermined Estimated Tax Penalty** (included in line 67, Form 1040)

If a return showed taxes of \$500 or more owed on line 66 (tax due at time of filing) *and* this amount was more than 10 percent of the total tax, the taxpayer could owe a penalty, unless tax payments in the current year equaled or exceeded prior year tax liability (provided prior year liability was greater than zero). Also, taxpayers could owe a penalty if they underpaid their 1990 estimated tax liability for any payment period. Form 2210 was used to determine the amount of a penalty, if any.

For this report, the predetermined estimated tax penalty includes only the amount calculated by the taxpayer when the return was initially filed.

### **Refund** (line 64, Form 1040)

A refund of tax included all overpayment of income taxes not applied by the taxpayer as a credit to the next year's estimated tax. (See also "Overpayment.")

### **Regular Tax Computation**

Typically, the taxpayer, in determining the amount of "tax generated," first computed taxable income. Depending on marital status and size of taxable income, the taxpayer then used the tax tables or applied the rates from one of four tax rate schedules to determine tax. Returns of taxpayers who had taxes computed by the Internal Revenue

Service were classified under the regular tax computation method.

### **Rent and Royalty Net Income or Loss $\Delta$**

(line 26, Schedule E)

This amount was the combination of rent net income, rent net loss, royalty net income, and royalty net loss.

### **Rent Net Income or Loss $\Delta$**

(line 22, columns A,B,C, Schedule E)

Rent net income or loss was determined by deducting from gross rent, the amounts for depreciation, repairs, improvements, interest, taxes, commissions, advertising, utilities, insurance, janitorial services, and any other allowable expenses related to the rented property. In the statistics, total rental net loss includes passive losses that were not deductible in figuring AGI. (Passive losses are discussed under Changes in Law, Section 1.)

### **Royalty Net Income or Loss**

(line 22, columns A,B,C, Schedule E)

Net royalties consisted of gross royalties less deductions for depletion, depreciation, office rent, legal fees, clerical help, interest, taxes, and similar items. Gross royalties included revenues from oil, gas, and other mineral rights; revenue from patents; and revenue from literary, musical, or artistic works. Certain royalties received under a lease agreement on timber, coal, and domestic iron ore were eligible for capital gains or ordinary loss treatment under Code section 1231. As a result of the separate computation, those royalties are reflected in the statistics for "sales of capital assets" and "sales of property other than capital assets." (See also "Total Rent and Royalty Income or Loss in AGI.")

### **S Corporations**

See "Partnership and S Corporation Net Income or Loss."

### **Salaries and Wages**

(line 7, Form 1040)

Salaries and wages as reported on the tax return were amounts of compensation primarily for personal services. The following items were included:

- salaries;
- wages;
- commissions;
- bonuses;
- tips;
- fees;
- excess reimbursement over employee business expenses;
- moving expense allowances;
- the difference between the fair market value of certain property and the discount price for which it was purchased by a taxpayer from his or her employer;
- severance pay;
- sick pay;
- the value of exercising a stock appreciation right;
- directors' fees;
- vacation allowances;
- most disability payments;
- strike and lockout benefits; and
- the value of certain non-monetary payments for services (e.g., merchandise, accommodations, certain meals or lodging, certain stock purchase plans, or property).

Identifiable amounts for any of these categories which may have been reported by taxpayers as "other income" were treated as salaries and wages for the statistics.

### **Sales of Capital Assets Net Gain or Loss**

(line 13, Form 1040)

In general, capital assets for tax purposes included all property held for personal use or investment. Examples of such assets were personal residences, furniture, automobiles, and stocks and bonds. Most assets used for business activities were specifically excluded from treatment as capital as-

sets. (See also "Sales of Property Other Than Capital Assets, Net Gain or Loss".)

The following concepts were used in the computation of net capital gain or loss for this report:

**Net capital gain:** If the combination of net short-term gain or loss and net long-term gain or loss resulted in a positive amount, the taxpayer had a net capital gain. The full amount of this gain, whether short-term or long-term was included in adjusted gross income. The holding period was one year or less for short-term assets, and longer than one year for long-term assets.

**Net capital loss:** If the combination of net short-term gain or loss and net long-term gain or loss resulted in a negative amount, the taxpayer showed a net capital loss. The amount of net capital loss to be included in adjusted gross income was limited to the smaller of the actual net capital loss or \$3,000 (\$1,500 for married persons filing separately). Any excess capital losses over the \$3,000 limit could be carried over to subsequent tax years ("capital loss carry-over" in the statistics).

Net capital gain or loss also included capital gain distributions which were not reported on Schedule D (Capital Gains and Losses and Reconciliation of Forms 1099-B). These capital gain distributions were entered directly on line 14 of Form 1040 if the taxpayer did not have any other gains or losses to report on Schedule D. These distributions were, by definition, long-term capital gains. (See also "Capital Gain Distributions Reported on Form 1040.")

### **Sales of Property Other Than Capital Assets, Net Gain or Loss**

(line 15, Form 1040)

Property other than capital assets generally included property of a business nature, in contrast to personal and investment property which were capital assets. Some types of property specifically included in this group were:

- (1) certain depreciable, depletable, and real business property;
- (2) accounts and notes receivable in the ordinary course of business generated from the sale of

goods and services ordinarily held for sale by the business or includable in the inventory of the business;

- (3) certain copyrights, literary, musical, or artistic compositions, or similar properties; and
- (4) amounts resulting from certain "involuntary conversions," including net losses from casualty and theft.

Taxpayers reported all gains and losses not treated as capital gains on Form 4797, *Sales of Business Property*.

### **Self-Employed Health Insurance Deduction** (line 26, Form 1040)

Self-employed individuals could deduct, as an adjustment, up to 25 percent of the amount paid for medical insurance for themselves and their families. If the taxpayer had other employees working for his or her business, they must have been offered nondiscriminatory health insurance coverage if the taxpayer was to qualify for the deduction. However, self-employed persons were not allowed this deduction if they or their spouses were employees and eligible to participate in an employer-subsidized health plan.

The 25 percent adjustment could not exceed the net earnings from the business in which the insurance plan was established. The balance of the health insurance cost was included with other medical care expenses as an itemized deduction subject to the 7.5 percent deduction threshold based on AGI.

### **Self-Employment Tax $\Delta$** (line 48, Form 1040)

This tax, levied under the social security system, was reported by most individuals who had self-employment earnings of at least \$400 derived from a sole proprietorship or from their share of partnership profits. Some types of income (such as dividends, interest, and capital gains and losses) and certain deductions (such as net operating losses, and casualty and theft losses) were not allowed in computing self-employment earnings.

The maximum net earnings subject to self-employment tax for 1990 increased to \$51,300 from \$48,000 for 1989. The net self-employment tax rate for 1990 increased to 15.3 percent, and a deduction of one-half of self-employment tax was allowed as an adjustment in computing AGI.

### Size of Adjusted Gross Income

(line 31, Form 1040)

The amount of adjusted gross income reported by the taxpayer on the return was the basis for classifying data by size of adjusted gross income. Returns without positive adjusted gross income, such as deficit returns or returns on which income and loss were equal, were classified as having "no adjusted gross income" and appear as a separate class in most basic tables. The absence of a class labeled "no adjusted gross income" indicates that any deficit or break-even returns in a table were included in the lowest income size class.

### Social Security Benefits

(lines 21a, 21b, Form 1040)

Social security benefits included any monthly benefit under title II of the Social Security Act or the part of a "tier 1 railroad retirement benefit" that was equivalent to a social security benefit. Social security benefits were not taxable unless the taxpayer's total income (including tax-exempt interest) plus one-half of total social security benefits exceeded certain levels. The maximum taxable amount was one half of the net social security benefits received. Social security benefits received were reported on Form 1040, line 21a and the taxable portion was reported on line 21b. Taxpayers who had no taxable benefits were not required to show the total benefits on their income tax returns.

### Social Security Tax on Tip Income

(line 51, Form 1040)

Cash tips amounting to \$20 or more received by the taxpayer in a month while working for any one employer were subject to withholding of in-

come tax and social security tax (or the equivalent railroad retirement tax). If the employer was unable to withhold the social security tax, the amount of uncollected social security tax on tips was indicated on the employee's Form W-2, and the taxpayer was required to report the uncollected tax and pay it with the Form 1040. If the employee did not report the tips to the employer, the employee was required to compute the social security tax on unreported tips on Form 4137 and attach it to Form 1040.

### Standard Deduction $\Delta$

(line 34, Form 1040)

For 1990, the *basic* standard deduction was increased. Taxpayers who were age 65 or over or blind could claim an *additional* standard deduction amount of \$650 or \$800. Both the basic and additional standard deductions were determined by marital filing status, as shown below.

#### *Single*

Basic deduction of \$3,250;

Each taxpayer 65 or over or blind was allowed an additional \$800 deduction each for age and blindness.

#### *Married filing jointly or qualifying widow(er)*

Basic deduction of \$5,450;

Each taxpayer 65 or over or blind was allowed an additional \$650 deduction each for age and blindness.

#### *Married, filing separately*

Basic deduction of \$2,725;

Each taxpayer 65 or over or blind was allowed an additional \$650 deduction each for age and blindness.

#### *Head of Household*

Basic deduction of \$4,750;

Each taxpayer 65 or over or blind was allowed an additional \$800 deduction each for age and blindness.

In the statistics, the basic standard deduction was tabulated for all taxpayers who claimed it, including those who were 65 or over or blind. The "additional standard deduction" total included only



the additional amount that was taken by those taxpayers who were 65 or over or blind.

### State Income Tax Refund

(line 10, Form 1040)

If a taxpayer received a refund, credit, or offset of state or local income taxes in 1990 that was paid or deducted before 1990, all or part of that amount had to be reported as income if the itemized deduction for state and local taxes previously resulted in a tax benefit.

### Statutory Adjustments $\Delta$

(lines 24-30, Form 1040)

These were the adjustments to total income which were allowed as deductions in the calculation of adjusted gross income. For 1990, statutory adjustments included payments to a self-employed Keogh retirement plan or a simplified employee pension (SEP), forfeited interest penalty, certain payments to an IRA, alimony paid, the self-employed health insurance deduction, the deduction for self-employment tax, and the foreign housing deduction. Each of the above items is described separately in this section. In addition, statutory adjustments included jury duty pay received by the taxpayer and given to the employer if the taxpayer continued to receive wages while on jury duty, the forestation/reforestation amortization deduction and the repayment of supplemental unemployment benefits under the Trade Act of 1974. These amounts were included in the "Other Adjustments" category in the statistics.

### Tax Due at Time of Filing

(line 66, Form 1040)

"Tax due" was reported on returns on which total tax liability exceeded total tax payments.

### Tax From Recomputing Prior-Year Investment Credit

(line 50, Form 1040)

The investment tax credit provisions of the law included a recapture rule which required taxpayers to pay back some or all of any investment credit previously taken on property disposed of before the end of the useful life claimed in computing the credit. The law specified that if property qualifying for the credit was disposed of before the end of its intended useful life, the tax for the year of disposal was increased by the difference between the credit originally claimed and the credit that would have been allowed based on the shorter actual life. Tax credits could not be applied against this additional tax.

### Tax Generated $\Delta$

(line 38, Form 1040)

This amount was the tax computed on modified taxable income. (See also "Modified Taxable Income.") For 1990, there were two basic tax rates, 15 and 28 percent. However, taxable income within certain ranges (from \$47,050 to \$97,620 if single, \$39,200 to \$123,570 if married filing separately, \$67,200 to \$134,930 if head of household, and \$78,400 to \$162,770 if married filing jointly or a qualifying widow(er)) was subject to an additional 5 percent tax. This meant that a 33 percent marginal tax rate was applied to this part of taxable income with the purpose of phasing out the benefit of the 15 percent tax rate. At income levels immediately above the upper limit for each filing status, the personal exemption deduction for taxpayers and dependents was phased out, also at a 5 percent rate. Above those levels, the marginal tax rate dropped back to 28 percent. The tax generated at each of these tax rates is shown in Tables 3.4 and 3.5.

If children under age 14 had investment income that exceeded \$1,000, there were two methods of reporting this income. If the child filed his or her own return, the investment income that ex-

ceeded \$1,000 was taxed at the parents' rate on Form 8615 and tabulated separately in Tables 3.4 and 3.5. If the parents elected to report the child's investment income on their return, they attached a Form 8814. The investment income in excess of \$1,000 was included on Form 1040, line 22. The remaining investment income was taxed at the child's rate (15 percent), added to the parents' tax on Form 1040, line 38, and was also tabulated separately in Tables 3.4 and 3.5.

On most returns, except those with additional taxes from special computations, "tax generated" equaled "income tax before credits."

### Tax Payments

(lines 55, 56, 58-61, Form 1040)

These payments were generally made before the return was filed and were applied against tax liability to determine any amount payable or refundable at the time of filing. They consisted of the following:

- 1) income tax withheld, including backup withholding;
- 2) estimated tax payments;
- 3) payment with request for extension of filing time;
- 4) excess social security taxes or railroad retirement tax withheld;
- 5) credit for tax on certain gasoline, fuel, and oil;
- 6) credit from regulated investment companies.

Each of the above is described under a separate heading in this section.

Although the earned income credit was included with tax payments on the tax return itself, for the statistics it is treated partly as a credit against income tax liability and partly as a refundable amount (see also "Earned Income Credit").

### Tax Rates

See "Tax Generated."

### Tax-Exempt Interest

(line 8b, Form 1040)

Tax-exempt interest includes interest on certain State and municipal bonds, as well as any tax-exempt interest dividends from a mutual fund or other regulated investment company. This is an information reporting requirement and does not convert tax-exempt interest to taxable interest.

### Taxable and Nontaxable Returns

The taxable and nontaxable classification of a return for this report was determined by the presence of "total income tax" (the sum of income tax after credits and the alternative minimum tax). Some returns classified as "nontaxable" may have had a liability for other taxes, such as self-employment or Railroad Retirement Tax Act (RRTA) taxes, social security taxes on tip income, tax from recomputing prior-year investment credit, penalty taxes on individual retirement arrangements, Section 72 penalty taxes, advance earned income credit payments, golden parachute payments, or uncollected employee social security tax on tips. These taxes, however, were disregarded for purposes of this classification since three of the above taxes were considered social security (rather than income) taxes, and the remaining ones, except for advance earned income payments, were either based on prior year's income or were penalty taxes.

For this report, the earned income credit was treated as an amount which, first, was used to offset income tax before credits. Since the earned income credit was refundable, it was subtracted from income tax (for the statistics) after reduction by all other statutory credits. As a result, some returns became nontaxable strictly because of the earned income credit if there was no alternative minimum tax and the earned income credit equaled or exceeded income tax before credits reduced by any other credits.

It should be noted that classification as taxable or nontaxable was based on each return as it was originally filed and does not reflect any changes

resulting from audit or other enforcement activities.

### **Taxable Income**

(line 37, Form 1040)

Taxable income was derived by subtracting from adjusted gross income any exemption amount *and* either total itemized deductions or the standard deduction. On most current year returns "taxable income" was identical to "modified taxable income", with the exception of returns for taxpayers with taxable income over certain levels, whose benefits of the 15 percent tax rate bracket and personal exemption amount were phased out. For prior year returns received during the current year filing period, taxable income was imputed from the amount of tax reported. (See also "Modified Taxable Income.")

### **Taxable Interest Received**

(line 8a, Form 1040)

This amount was the taxable portion of interest received from bonds, debentures, notes, mortgages, certain insurance policy proceeds, personal loans, bank deposits, savings accounts, tax refunds, and U.S. savings bonds. Also included as interest were "dividends" on deposits or withdrawable accounts in mutual savings banks, cooperative banks, savings and loan associations, and credit unions. For 1990, these amounts could, in some circumstances, include a child's income which was to be taxed at the parent's rate. Most interest on State or local government obligations remained tax-exempt, but the total tax-exempt interest had to be reported on line 8b of Form 1040. It was not included in the taxpayer's income for income tax purposes (See also "Tax-Exempt Interest.")

### **Taxes Paid Deduction**

(line 8, Schedule A)

Taxes allowed as an itemized deduction from adjusted gross income included personal property taxes, State and local income taxes, taxes paid to foreign countries or U.S. possessions (unless a

foreign tax credit was claimed), and real estate taxes except those levied for improvements that tended to increase the value of the property. Mandatory employee contributions to a state disability fund and employee contributions to a state unemployment fund were also included. Federal taxes and State and local sales taxes were not deductible.

Taxes paid on business property were deducted separately on the schedules for business, rent, royalty, and farm income and are excluded from the "taxes paid" statistics in this report.

### **Total Income Tax**

(line 47 - earned income credit amount + line 49 of Form 1040)

Total income tax was the sum of income tax after credits (from which the earned income credit was subtracted) and the alternative minimum tax. It did not include any of the other taxes which made up total tax liability. Total income tax was the basis for classifying returns as taxable or nontaxable.

### **Total Itemized Deductions**

(line 34, Form 1040)

Itemized deductions from adjusted gross income could be claimed for medical and dental expenses, taxes paid, interest paid, contributions, casualty and theft losses, moving expenses, and miscellaneous deductions. Itemized deductions were claimed only if they exceeded the total standard deduction, with two exceptions. First, if a taxpayer was married and filing separately, and his or her spouse itemized deductions, the individual was required to itemize as well. Second, taxpayers in several states are required to itemize deductions on their Federal tax returns if they wish to itemize on their State returns. The total amount of itemized deductions was tabulated only from returns showing positive adjusted gross income.

### **Total Rent and Royalty Income or Loss**

This income concept consists of all rent and royalty income and loss which was used in computing adjusted gross income, farm rental income

and suspended rental loss carry-over from prior years. It excludes that portion of rental losses which was not deductible in computing adjusted gross income due to the passive loss rules which went into effect for Tax Year 1987. (Passive loss rules are discussed under Changes in Law.)

### **Total Tax Credits $\Delta$** (lines 47, 57, Form 1040)

For this report, total tax credits consisted of the following:

- 1) child care credit;
- 2) credit for the elderly and disabled;
- 3) foreign tax credit;
- 4) general business credit;
- 5) minimum tax credit;
- 6) other tax credits;
- 7) mortgage interest credit and any credits on prior year returns; and
- 8) earned income credit (EIC) used to offset income tax before credits.

These amounts were deducted from income tax before credits to arrive at income tax after credits. For the statistics, the portion of the EIC which did not result in a negative amount was tabulated as "earned income credit used to offset income tax before credits." Any amount remaining of the EIC could be refunded or applied to other taxes, and was classified separately as "earned income credit refundable portion," or "earned income credit used to offset other taxes." All other credits were limited to the amount needed to offset income tax before credits and were not refundable.

### **Total Tax Liability** (line 54 modified by the earned income credit, Form 1040)

Total tax liability was the sum of income tax after credits, the alternative minimum tax, self-employment tax, social security tax on tips, tax from

recomputing prior-year investment credits, taxes from individual retirement arrangements, Section 72 penalty taxes, and tax on golden parachute payments. These taxes were then reduced by the earned income credit used to offset all other taxes (defined under "Earned Income Credit"). For the statistics, unlike the Form 1040, total tax liability did not include any advance earned income credit payments.

### **Type of Tax Computation $\Delta$** (line 38, Form 1040)

Tabulations in Table 3.1 include two methods of computing the tax on income subject to tax. These methods were:

- (1) regular tax, as computed from the tax tables or tax rate schedules accompanying the Forms 1040, 1040A, or 1040EZ (see also "Regular Tax Computation"); and
- (2) Form 8615, used to compute the tax on investment income of children under 14.

### **Unemployment Compensation** (line 20, Form 1040)

Beginning in 1987, all unemployment compensation had to be included in income.

### **Unreimbursed Employee Business Expenses** (line 20, Schedule A)

This item, like most miscellaneous itemized deductions, was subject to a minimum threshold 2 percent of AGI. Unreimbursed employee business expenses included travel, transportation, meal, and entertainment costs while away from home in the performance of job duties. Eighty percent of the meal and entertainment expenses was deductible, and was calculated on Form 2106, *Employee Business Expenses*. Many other expenses such as union dues, safety equipment, uniforms, protective clothing, and physical examinations were also deductible.

# Section 5

# 1990 Forms and Instructions

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| Form 1040 and Instructions .....   | 80   |
| Form 1040A and Schedules 1, 2, and 3 .....   | 113  |
| Form 1040 EZ .....   | 117  |
| Schedules A & B, <i>Itemized Deductions and Interest and Dividend Income</i> .....   | 118  |
| Schedule C, <i>Profit or Loss from Business (Sole Proprietorship)</i> .....  | 119  |
| Schedule D, <i>Capital Gains and Losses (and Reconciliation of Forms 1099-B)</i> .....   | 120  |
| Schedule E, <i>Supplemental Income and Loss (From rents, royalties,<br/>partnerships estates, trusts, REMIC's, etc.)</i> ..... | 121  |
| Schedule F, <i>Farm Income and Expenses</i> .....  | 122  |
| Schedule R, <i>Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled</i> .....  | 123  |
| Schedule SE, <i>Social Security Self-Employment Tax</i> .....  | 124  |
| Form 2106, <i>Employee Business Expenses</i> .....   | 125  |
| Form 2441, <i>Child and Dependent Care Expenses</i> .....  | 126  |
| Form 3800, <i>General Business Credit</i> .....  | 127  |
| Form 6251, <i>Alternative Minimum Tax—Individuals</i> .....  | 128  |
| Form 8582, <i>Passive Activity Loss Limitations</i> .....  | 128  |
| Form 8615, <i>Tax for Children Under Age 14 Who Have Investment Income<br/>of More Than \$1,000</i> .....                      | 130  |
| Form 8801, <i>Credit for Prior Year Minimum Tax</i> .....  | 130  |
| Form 8814, <i>Parent's Election to Report Child's Interest and Dividends</i> .....   | 131  |

**Form 1040** Department of the Treasury—Internal Revenue Service **U.S. Individual Income Tax Return 1990** (1)

For the year Jan.-Dec. 31, 1990, or other tax year beginning 1990, ending 19 OMB No. 1545-0074

**Label** (See instructions on page 8.)

Use IRS label. Otherwise, please print or type.

**Presidential Election Campaign** (See page 9.)

**Filing Status**

Check only one box.

**Exemptions** (See instructions on page 10.)

If more than 6 dependents, see instructions on page 11.

**Income**

Attach Copy B of your Forms W-2, W-2G, and W-2P here.

If you do not have a W-2, see page 8.

Attach check or money order on top of any Forms W-2, W-2G, or W-2P.

**Adjustments to Income**

(See instructions on page 17.)

**Adjusted Gross Income**

**Form 1040 (1990)** Page 2

**Tax Computation**

If you want IRS to figure your tax, see instructions on page 19.

**Credits** (See instructions on page 21.)

**Other Taxes**

**Payments**

Attach Forms W-2, W-2G, and W-2P to front.

**Refund or Amount You Owe**

**Sign Here**

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that I have examined this return and accompanying schedules and statements, and to the best of my knowledge and belief, they are true, correct, and complete. Declaration of preparer (other than taxpayer) is based on all information of which preparer has any knowledge.

Keep a copy of this return for your records.

**Paid Preparer's Use Only**

Preparer's signature: \_\_\_\_\_ Date: \_\_\_\_\_

Firm's name (or yours if self-employed) and address: \_\_\_\_\_

E.I. No. \_\_\_\_\_

ZIP code \_\_\_\_\_

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 285-148

WANT YOUR  
REFUND FAST?  
SEE PAGE 4

Instructions for Form

and Schedules  
A, B, C, D, E, F  
and SE

**1040**  
**1990**



Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service

### What's inside?

A letter from the Commissioner  
(page 3)

What's new for 1990 (page 5)

Free tax help (page 5)

Avoid common mistakes (page 25)

How to make a gift to reduce the  
public debt (page 26)

Tax table (page 51)

How to order forms and publications  
(page 62)

Index (page 64)

### Note:

*This booklet does not  
contain any tax forms.*

## Table of Contents

|  |           |
|--|-----------|
| Letter From the Commissioner                               | 3         |
| Privacy Act and Paperwork Reduction Act Notice             | 4         |
| How Do I Use This Booklet?                                 | 4         |
| <b>Section 1— Before You Fill Out Form 1040</b>            | <b>5</b>  |
| What's New for 1990?                                       | 5         |
| What Free Tax Help is Available?                           | 5         |
| <b>Section 2— Filing Requirements</b>                      | <b>6</b>  |
| Do I Have To File?   | 6         |
| Which Form Should I Use?                                   | 7         |
| When Should I File?  | 8         |
| Where Should I File?                                       | 8         |
| <b>Section 3— Steps for Preparing Form 1040</b>            | <b>8</b>  |
| <b>Section 4— Line-by-Line Instructions for Form 1040</b>  | <b>8</b>  |
| Name, Address, and Social Security Number                  | 8         |
| Presidential Election Campaign Fund                        | 9         |
| Filing Status  | 9         |
| Exemptions   | 10        |
| Income   | 11        |
| Adjustments to Income                                      | 17        |
| Tax Computation  | 19        |
| Credits  | 21        |
| Other Taxes  | 21        |
| Payments   | 22        |
| Refund or Amount You Owe                                   | 24        |
| Sign Your Return   | 25        |
| Avoid Common Mistakes                                      | 25        |
| <b>Section 5— General Information</b>                      | <b>25</b> |
| Penalties and Interest                                     | 25        |
| Income Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax Payments for 1991 | 26        |
| Address Change   | 26        |
| Corresponding With IRS                                     | 26        |
| How Long Should Records Be Kept?                           | 26        |
| Requesting a Copy of Your Tax Return                       | 26        |
| Substitute Tax Forms                                       | 26        |
| Amended Return   | 26        |
| Death of Taxpayer  | 26        |
| <b>Section 6— Instructions for Schedules to Form 1040</b>  | <b>27</b> |
| Schedule A   | 27        |
| Schedule B   | 30        |
| Schedule C   | 39        |
| Schedule D   | 32        |
| Schedule E   | 35        |
| Schedule F   | 46        |
| Schedule SE  | 44        |
| <b>Other Information</b>                                   |           |
| Tax Table  | 51        |
| Tax Rate Schedules   | 57        |
| Earned Income Credit Table                                 | 58        |
| What is Tele-Tax?  | 60        |
| Tele-Tax Topic Numbers and Subjects                        | 61        |
| Call IRS With Your Tax Question                            | 62        |
| Need Additional Forms or Publications?                     | 62        |
| Index  | 64        |



DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY  
INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE  
WASHINGTON, DC 20224

Dear Taxpayer,

Last year was one of the best filing seasons on record. Thank you for your help in making it a success. Our tax system works because taxpayers are willing to do their part.

At IRS our challenge for the 90's is to make the tax system work better for you. That means making tax forms easier, simplifying our procedures, and modernizing our systems. It means sending you correspondence only when necessary and making sure you can conclude your business with the IRS in a single contact, preferably by telephone.

We're working to improve, and we promise to continue our efforts to give you the quality of service you have a right to demand from your government. Please let us know if you have any ideas that will help us achieve that goal.

Fred T. Goldberg, Jr.

Page 3

### Privacy Act and Paperwork Reduction Act Notice

The Privacy Act of 1974 and Paperwork Reduction Act of 1980 say that when we ask you for information, we must first tell you several things: our legal right to ask for the information, why we are asking for it, and how it will be used. We must also tell you what could happen if we do not receive it and whether your response is voluntary, required to obtain a benefit, or mandatory under the law.

This notice applies to tax returns and any papers filed with them. It also applies to any questions we need to ask you so we can complete, correct, or process your return; figure your tax; and collect tax, interest, or penalties.

Our legal right to ask for information is Internal Revenue Code sections 6001, 6011, and 6012(a) and their regulations. They say that you must file a return or statement with us for any tax you are liable for. Your response is mandatory under these sections. This is so we know who you are, and can process your return and papers.

You must fill in all parts of the tax form that apply to you. Code section 6109 and its regulations say that you must show your social security number on what you file. You do not have to check the boxes for the Presidential Election Campaign Fund.

We ask for tax return information to carry out the tax laws of the United States. We need it to figure and collect the right amount of tax.

We may give the information to the Department of Justice and to other Federal agencies, as provided by law. We may also give it to cities, states, the District of Columbia, and U.S. commonwealths or possessions to carry out their tax laws. And we may give it to foreign governments because of tax treaties they have with the United States.

If you do not file a return, do not provide the information we ask for, or provide fraudulent information, the law says that you may be charged penalties and, in certain cases, you may be subject to criminal prosecution. We may also have to disallow the exemptions, exclusions, credits, deductions, or adjustments shown

on the tax return. This could make the tax higher or delay any refund. Interest may also be charged.

Please keep this notice with your records. It may help you if we ask you for other information. If you have questions about the rules for filing and giving information, please call or visit any Internal Revenue Service office.

### The Time It Takes To Prepare Your Return

We try to create forms and instructions that are accurate and can be easily understood. Often this is difficult to do because some of the tax laws enacted by Congress are very complex. For some taxpayers with income mostly from wages, filling out the forms is easy. For others who have businesses, pensions, stocks, rental income or other investments, it is more difficult.

The time needed to complete and file the following forms will vary depending on individual circumstances. The estimated average times are:

| Form            | Recordingkeeping | Learning about the law or the form | Preparing the form | Copying, assembling, and sending the form to IRS |
|-----------------|------------------|------------------------------------|--------------------|--|
| 1040            | 3 hrs., 8 min.   | 2 hrs., 33 min.                    | 3 hrs., 17 min.    | 35 min.  |
| Sch. A (1040)   | 2 hrs., 32 min.  | 25 min.                            | 56 min.            | 20 min.  |
| Sch. B (1040)   | 33 min.          | 10 min.                            | 17 min.            | 20 min.  |
| Sch. C (1040)   | 6 hrs., 13 min.  | 1 hr., 5 min.                      | 1 hr., 56 min.     | 25 min.  |
| Sch. D (1040)   | 51 min.          | 56 min.                            | 56 min.            | 35 min.  |
| Sch. D-1 (1040) | 13 min.          | 1 min.                             | 13 min.            | 35 min.  |
| Sch. E (1040)   | 2 hrs., 52 min.  | 1 hr., 6 min.                      | 1 hr., 16 min.     | 35 min.  |
| Sch. F (1040):  |                  |                                    |                    |  |
| Cash Method     | 4 hrs., 2 min.   | 34 min.                            | 1 hr., 17 min.     | 20 min.  |
| Accrual Method  | 4 hrs., 22 min.  | 26 min.                            | 1 hr., 19 min.     | 20 min.  |
| Sch. R (1040)   | 20 min.          | 15 min.                            | 21 min.            | 35 min.  |
| Sch. SE (1040): |                  |                                    |                    |  |
| Short           | 20 min.          | 12 min.                            | 14 min.            | 14 min.  |
| Long            | 26 min.          | 22 min.                            | 40 min.            | 20 min.  |

### We Welcome Comments on Forms

If you have comments concerning the accuracy of these time estimates or suggestions for making these forms more simple, we would be happy to hear from you. You can write to both the Internal Revenue Service, Washington, DC 20224, Attention: IRS Reports Clearance Officer, T:FP; and the Office of Management and Budget, Paperwork Reduction Project (1545-0074), Washington, DC 20503.

**DO NOT** send your return to either of these offices. Instead, see **Where Should I File?** on page 8.

### Fast Refund

Last year over 4 million people filed their tax returns electronically by computer. If you expect a refund for 1990, you may want to file electronically instead of mailing your return to the IRS. Once IRS has

accepted your return, your refund will be issued within 3 weeks. If you elect to have your refund deposited directly into your savings or checking account, you could receive your money even faster. For a charge, many professional tax preparers offer electronic filing in addition to their preparation services.

Even if you prepare your own return, a preparer or transmitter in your area can file your return electronically for you. For more information on electronic filing, see **Tele-Tax Information** in the index (topic no. 112).

### How Do I Use This Booklet?

This booklet is divided into six main sections.

**Section 1** tells you what you need to know before you fill out Form 1040.

**Section 2** explains the filing requirements.

**Section 3** has steps for preparing your return.

**Section 4** has instructions for most of the lines on Form 1040.

**Section 5** has general information.

**Section 6** has instructions for most of the lines on many of the schedules that may have to be attached to Form 1040.

Page 4



## Section 1—Before You Fill Out Form 1040

### What's New for 1990?

**Can You File Form 1040A?** If you had to file Form 1040 last year because you received a pension or annuity, payments from your IRA, or taxable social security benefits, you may be able to file Form 1040A this year instead of Form 1040. For more details, see **Which Form Should I Use?** on page 7.

**Increased Deduction for Exemptions.** The deduction for each exemption—for you, your spouse, and dependents—has increased to \$2,050.

**Should You Itemize or Take the Standard Deduction?** The standard deduction has increased for most people. Because of this increase, it may be to your benefit to take the standard deduction this year even

though you itemized deductions in the past. Read the instructions for line 34 on page 20.

**Increased Earned Income Credit.** You may be able to take this credit for 1990 if you earned less than \$20,264 and a child lived with you. The limit was \$19,340 last year. Read the instructions for line 57 on page 23 to see if you can take this credit.

**Exclusion of Interest From Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds.** If you cashed series EE U.S. savings bonds in 1990 that were issued after 1989, you may be able to exclude from income part or all of the interest on those bonds. But you must have paid higher education expenses in 1990 for you, your spouse, or your dependent. For more details, see the instructions for Schedule B on page 31 and Form 8815, Exclusion of Interest From Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds Issued After 1989.

**Deduction for One-Half of Self-Employment Tax.** If you have to pay self-employment tax, you may deduct one-half of that tax in figuring your adjusted gross income. Read the instructions for line 25 on page 18.

**Additional Information.** If you want more information about tax law changes for 1990, get Pub. 553, Highlights of 1990 Tax Changes. You may also find the publications listed at the end of this booklet helpful in completing your return.

**New IRS Toll-Free Numbers.** Our toll-free "800 numbers" for Tele-Tax information, tax forms and publications orders, and telephone assistance have changed. To find the pages that contain these numbers, see **Telephone Assistance—Federal Tax Information** in the index.

### What Free Tax Help is Available?

**Tax Forms and Publications.** Most of your tax questions can be answered by reading the tax form instructions or one of our many free tax publications.

**Recorded Tax Information by Telephone.** Our Tele-Tax service has recorded tax information covering about 140 topics.

**Refund Information.** Tele-Tax can also tell you the status of your refund.

**Telephone Help.** IRS representatives are available to help you with your tax questions. If, after reading the tax form instructions and publications, you are not sure how to fill out your return, or have a question about a notice you received from us, please call us. Use the toll-free number for your area.

**Send IRS Written Questions.** You may send your written tax questions to your IRS District Director. If you don't have the address, you can get it by calling the number for your area.

**To find the toll-free number for your area and the pages that contain Tele-Tax**

**Information, see "Telephone Assistance—Federal Tax Information" in the index.**

**Walk-In Help.** IRS representatives are available in many IRS offices around the country to help with tax questions that cannot be answered easily by telephone or in our publications. To find the location of the IRS office nearest you, look in the phone book under "United States Government, Internal Revenue Service."

**Volunteer Income Tax Assistance (VITA) and Tax Counseling for the Elderly (TCE).** These programs help older, disabled, and non-English-speaking people fill out their returns. Call the toll-free telephone number for your area for details. If you received a Federal income tax package in the mail, take it with you when you go for help.

**Videoaped Instructions** for completing your return are available in either English or Spanish at many libraries.

**Telephone Service for Hearing Impaired Persons** is available. **Braille Materials** for the blind are available at regional libraries for the blind and the disabled.

**Unresolved Tax Problems.** The Problem Resolution Program is for taxpayers who have been unable to resolve their problems with the IRS. If you have a tax problem you cannot clear up through normal channels, write to your local IRS District Director or call your local IRS office and ask for Problem Resolution assistance. Hearing-impaired taxpayers who have access to TDD equipment may call 1-800-829-4059 to ask for help from Problem Resolution. This office cannot change the tax law or technical decisions. But it can help you clear up problems that resulted from previous contacts.

**Free Social Security Personal Earnings and Benefit Estimate Statement.** The Social Security Administration (SSA) can mail you a statement of your earnings covered by Social Security and your estimated future benefits. To get this statement, complete a simple form and return it to SSA. You may get a request form by writing to Consumer Information Center, Department 72, Pueblo, CO 81009.

## Section 2—Filing Requirements

The rules under **Do I Have To File?** apply to all U.S. citizens and resident aliens. They also apply to nonresident aliens and dual-status aliens who were married to U.S. citizens or residents at the end of 1990 and who have elected to be treated as resident aliens.

**Exception.** If you were a U.S. citizen who lived in a U.S. possession or had income from a U.S. possession, different rules apply. Get Pub. 570, Tax Guide for Individuals With Income From U.S. Possessions.

If you were a nonresident alien at any time during 1990, except as mentioned above, different rules apply. You may have to file Form 1040NR, U.S. Nonresident Alien Income Tax Return. Specific rules apply to determine if you are a resident or nonresident. Get Pub. 519, U.S. Tax Guide for Aliens, for details.

### Do I Have To File?

Use Chart A below to see if you must file a return. But you must use Chart B on page 7 if your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent on his or her return. Also see Chart C on page 7 for other situations when you must file.

**Note:** Even if you do not have to file a return, you should file one to get a refund of any Federal income tax withheld. You should also file if you can take the earned income credit. If you file for either of these reasons only, you may be able to use Form 1040A. If you are single and file only to get a refund of tax withheld, you may be able to use Form 1040EZ.

**Exception for Children Under Age 14.** If your child was under age 14 on January 1, 1991, and ALL THREE of the following apply, you may elect to report your child's

income on your return. If you make this election, your child does not have to file a return.

1. Your child had income only from interest and dividends (including Alaska Permanent Fund dividends); and
2. Your child's gross income was more than \$500 but less than \$5,000; and
3. Your child had no Federal income tax withheld from his or her income (backup withholding) or did not make estimated tax payments for 1990.

If you and the child's other parent are not filing a joint return, special rules apply to determine which parent may make the election. Get Form 8814, Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends, for details.

### Chart A—For Most People

To use this chart, first find your marital status at the end of 1990. Then, read across to find your filing status and age at the end of 1990. You must file a return if your **gross income** was at least the amount shown in the last column. **Gross income** means all income you received in the form of money, goods, property, and services that is not exempt from tax, including any gain on the sale of your main home. See pages 11 and 12 to find out what types of income to include.

| Marital status  | Filing status   | Age   | Gross income                    |
|---|---|---|---------------------------------|
| Single (including divorced and legally separated)                                       | Single  | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$5,300<br>\$6,100              |
|   | Head of household                                       | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
| Married with a child and living apart from your spouse during the last 6 months of 1990 | Head of household (see page 10)                         | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
| Married and living with your spouse at end of 1990 (or on the date your spouse died)    | Married, joint return                                   | under 65 (both spouses)<br>65 or older (one spouse)<br>65 or older (both spouses) | \$9,550<br>\$10,200<br>\$10,850 |
|   | Married, separate return                                | any age   | \$2,050                         |
| Married, not living with your spouse at end of 1990 (or on the date your spouse died)   | Married, joint or separate return                       | any age   | \$2,050                         |
| Widowed before 1990 and not remarried in 1990   | Single  | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$5,300<br>\$6,100              |
|   | Head of household                                       | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$6,800<br>\$7,600              |
|   | Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child (see page 10) | under 65<br>65 or older   | \$7,500<br>\$8,150              |

**Chart B—For Children and Other Dependents**

(See the instructions for line 6c on page 10 to find out if someone can claim you as a dependent.)

If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent, and any of the four conditions listed below applies to you, you must file a return.

**1. Single dependents under 65**

You must file a return if—

| Your unearned income was: | and | the total of that income plus your earned income was: |
|---------------------------|-----|---|
| \$1 or more               |     | more than \$500                                       |
| \$0                       |     | more than \$3,250                                     |

**2. Single dependents 65 or older or blind**

You must file a return if—

- Your earned income was more than \$4,050, or
- Your unearned income was more than \$1,300 (\$2,100 if 65 or older and blind), or
- Your gross income was more than the total of your earned income (up to \$3,250) or \$500, whichever is larger, plus \$800 (\$1,600 if 65 or older and blind).

In this chart, **unearned income** includes taxable interest and dividends. **Earned income** includes wages, tips, and taxable scholarships and fellowships.

**3. Married dependents under 65**

You must file a return if—

- Your earned income was more than \$2,725, or
- You had any unearned income and your gross income was more than \$500, or
- Your gross income was at least \$5 and your spouse files a separate return on Form 1040 and itemizes deductions.

**4. Married dependents 65 or older or blind**

You must file a return if—

- Your earned income was more than \$3,375, or
- Your unearned income was more than \$1,150 (\$1,800 if 65 or older and blind), or
- Your gross income was more than the total of your earned income (up to \$2,725) or \$500, whichever is larger, plus \$650 (\$1,300 if 65 or older and blind), or
- Your gross income was at least \$5 and your spouse files a separate return on Form 1040 and itemizes deductions.

**Chart C—Other Situations When You Must File**

If any of the four conditions listed below applied to you for 1990, you must file a return.

1. You owe any special taxes, such as:
  - social security tax on tips you did not report to your employer;
  - uncollected social security tax or RRTA tax on tips you reported to your employer;
  - alternative minimum tax;
  - tax on an individual retirement arrangement (IRA) or a qualified retirement plan; or
  - tax from recapture of investment credit or low-income housing credit.
2. You received any advance earned income credit (AEIC) payments from your employer(s).
3. You had net earnings from self-employment of at least \$400.
4. You had wages of \$100 or more from a church or qualified church-controlled organization that is exempt from employer social security taxes.

**Which Form Should I Use?****You MAY Be Able To Use Form 1040EZ If:**

- You were single and do not claim any dependents.
- You were not 65 or older OR blind.
- You had only wages, salaries, tips, taxable scholarships and fellowships, and not more than \$400 of taxable interest income.
- Your taxable income is less than \$50,000.
- You do not itemize deductions or claim any adjustments to income or tax credits.

**You MAY Be Able To Use Form 1040A If:**

- You had income only from wages, salaries, tips, taxable scholarships and fellowships, pensions or annuities, taxable social security benefits, payments from your individual retirement account (IRA), unemployment compensation, interest, or dividends.
- Your taxable income is less than \$50,000.
- You do not itemize deductions.

You can also use Form 1040A to claim the deduction for certain contributions to an IRA, nondeductible contributions to an IRA,

the credit for child and dependent care expenses, and the credit for the elderly or the disabled. You may use it even if you made estimated tax payments for 1990 or if you can take the exclusion of interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989.

Since Forms 1040A and 1040EZ are easier to complete than Form 1040, you should use one of them unless using Form 1040 lets you pay less tax. However, you must file Form 1040 if any of the following situations applies to you.

**You MUST Use Form 1040 If:**

- Your taxable income is \$50,000 or more.
- You itemize deductions. (Read the instructions for line 34 on page 20 to see if it would benefit you to itemize.)
- You received or paid accrued interest on securities transferred between interest payment dates.
- You received any nontaxable dividends, capital gain distributions, or Alaska Permanent Fund Dividends.
- You are required to fill in Part III of Schedule B for foreign accounts and foreign trusts (see page 31 of the instructions).

- You had any of the kinds of income shown on Form 1040, lines 10 through 15, 18, 19, and 22, such as taxable refunds of state and local income taxes.
- You take any of the adjustments to income shown on Form 1040, lines 25 through 29, or any write-in amount included on line 30.
- You claim any of the credits on Form 1040, lines 43 through 45, or any write-in amount included on line 46.
- You owe any of the taxes on Form 1040, lines 39, 48 through 52, or any write-in amount included on line 54.
- You claim any of the payments on Form 1040, lines 60 or 61, or any write-in amount included on line 61 or 62.
- You file any of these forms:
  - Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income.
  - Form 4563, Exclusion of Income for Bona Fide Residents of American Samoa.
  - Form 8271, Investor Reporting of Tax Shelter Registration Number.
  - Form 8814, Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends.

Page 7

**When Should I File?**

You should file as soon as you can after January 1, but not later than April 15, 1991.

If you file late, you may have to pay penalties and interest. See **Penalties and interest** on page 25.

If you know that you cannot file your return by the due date, you should file **Form 4868, Application for Automatic Extension of Time To File U.S. Individual Income Tax Return**, by April 15, 1991.

**Caution:** Form 4868 does not extend the time to pay your income tax. See the instructions for Form 4868.

If you are a U.S. citizen or resident, you may qualify for an automatic extension of time to file if, on the due date of your return, you meet one of the following conditions:

- You live outside the U.S. and Puerto Rico, AND your main place of business or post of duty is outside the U.S. and Puerto Rico.
- You are in military or naval service on duty outside the U.S. and Puerto Rico.

This extension gives you an extra 2 months to file and pay the tax, but interest will be charged from the original due date of the return on any unpaid tax. You must attach a statement to your return showing that you meet the requirements.

**Where Should I File?**

If an addressed envelope came with your return, please use it. If you did not receive an envelope, or if you moved during the year, mail your return to the **Internal Revenue Service Center** for the place where you live. No street address is needed. Envelopes with insufficient postage will be returned by the post office.

| If you live in:   | Use this address:      |
|---|------------------------|
| Florida, Georgia, South Carolina  | Atlanta, GA 39901      |
| New Jersey, New York (New York City and counties of Nassau, Rockland, Suffolk, and Westchester)   | Holtzville, NY 00501   |
| New York (all other counties), Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Vermont  | Andover, MA 05501      |
| Illinois, Iowa, Minnesota, Missouri, Wisconsin  | Kansas City, MO 64999  |
| Delaware, District of Columbia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia  | Philadelphia, PA 19255 |
| Indiana, Kentucky, Michigan, Ohio, West Virginia  | Cincinnati, OH 45999   |
| Kansas, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Texas   | Austin, TX 73301       |
| Alaska, Arizona, California (counties of Alpine, Amador, Butte, Calaveras, Colusa, Contra Costa, Del Norte, El Dorado, Glenn, Humboldt, Lake, Lassen, Marin, Mendocino, Modoc, Napa, Nevada, Placer, Plumas, Sacramento, San Joaquin, Shasta, Sierra, Siskiyou, Solano, Sonoma, Sutter, Tehama, Trinity, Yolo, and Yuba), Colorado, Idaho, Montana, Nebraska, Nevada, North Dakota, Oregon, South Dakota, Utah, Washington, Wyoming | Ogden, UT 84201        |

Page 8

|  |   |
|--|---|
| California (all other counties), Hawaii                              | Fresno, CA 93888  |
| Alabama, Arkansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Tennessee | Memphis, TN 37501   |
| American Samoa   | Philadelphia, PA 19255  |
| Guam   | Commissioner of Revenue and Taxation<br>855 West Marine Dr.<br>Agaña, GU 96910                          |
| Puerto Rico (or if excluding income under section 933)               | Philadelphia, PA 19255  |
| Virgin Islands:  |   |
| Nonpermanent residents   |   |
| Virgin Islands:  | V.I. Bureau of Internal Revenue<br>Lockhart Garden No. 1 A<br>Charlotte Amalie,<br>St. Thomas, VI 00802 |
| Permanent residents  |   |
| Foreign country:   |   |
| U.S. citizens and those filing Form 2555 or Form 4563                | Philadelphia, PA 19255  |
| All A.P.O. and F.P.O. addresses                                      | Philadelphia, PA 19255  |

**Section 3—Steps for Preparing Form 1040**

Follow the six useful steps below to help you prepare your return. If you follow these steps and read the line-by-line instructions, we feel that you can fill in your return quickly and accurately.

**Step 1—Get all of your records together.**

**Income Records.** These include any Forms W-2, W-2G, W-2P, and 1099 that you may have. If you don't get a Form W-2 by January 31, 1991, or if the one you get isn't correct, please contact your employer as soon as possible. Only your employer can give you a Form W-2 or correct it. If you cannot get a Form W-2 by February 15, call the toll-free telephone number listed in the instructions for your area. You will be asked for your employer's name, address, and if known, identification number.

**Itemized Deductions and Tax Credits.** Pages 21 through 30 of these instructions tell you what credits and itemized deductions you can take. Some of the records you may need are:

- Medical and dental payment records.
- Real estate and personal property tax receipts.
- Interest payment records for items such as a home mortgage, car, or appliances.
- Records of payments for child care so you can do work.

**Step 2—Get any forms, schedules, or publications you need.**

In general, we mail forms and schedules to you based on what you filed last year. Before you fill in your return, look it over to see if you need more forms or schedules.

If you think you will need any other forms, get them before you start to fill in your return. Most IRS offices and many local banks, post offices, and libraries may have some of them. Or, you can use the order blank on the next to the last page of this instruction booklet. We will send you the forms, schedules, instructions, and publications you ask for.

**Step 3—Fill in your return.**

The line-by-line instructions begin below.

**Step 4—Check your return to make sure it is correct.**

See **Avoid Common Mistakes** on page 25.

**Step 5—Sign and date your return.**

Form 1040 is not considered a valid return unless you sign it. Your spouse must also sign if it is a joint return.

**Step 6—Attach all required forms and schedules.**

Attach the first copy or Copy B of Forms W-2, W-2G, and W-2P to the front of Form 1040.

Attach all other schedules and forms behind Form 1040 in order of the "Attachment Sequence No." shown in the upper right corner of the schedule or form. For example, the "Attachment Sequence No." for Schedule A (Form 1040) is 07.

Attach forms without an attachment sequence number at the end of your return.

If you need more space on forms or schedules, attach separate sheets. Use the same format as the printed forms, but show your totals on the printed forms. Please use sheets that are the same size as the forms and schedules. Be sure to put your name and social security number on the sheets and attach them at the end of your return.

If you owe tax, be sure to attach your payment to the front of Form 1040 on top of any Form(s) W-2, W-2G, and W-2P.

**Section 4—Line-by-Line Instructions for Form 1040****Name, Address, and Social Security Number**

**Why Use The Label?** The mailing label on the front of the instruction booklet is designed to speed processing at Internal Revenue Service centers and prevent common errors that delay refund checks. But do not attach the label until you have finished your return. Cross out any errors and print the correct information on the label. Add any missing items (such as your apartment number).

**Caution:** If the label is for a joint return and the social security numbers are not listed in the same order as the first names, show the numbers in the correct order.

Besides your name, address, and social security number, the label contains various code numbers and letters. The diagram on page 9 explains what these numbers and letters mean.

**What If You Do Not Have a Label?** If you didn't receive a label, print or type the information in the spaces provided. But if you are married filing a separate return, do not enter your husband's or wife's name here. Instead, show his or her name in the space provided on line 3.

## Your Mailing Label—What Does It Mean?

Computer shorthand for your name. By entering these two letters and the first social security number, IRS can identify the correct account.

Postal service local delivery route within your ZIP code

Your social security numbers

Internal Revenue Service center where you filed last year

|                     |             |                                   |  |
|---------------------|-------------|-----------------------------------|--|
| BN 851-00-1492      | 852-00-1776 | S29                               | 30   |
| JOHN C & JANE F DOE |             | Type of tax package mailed to you |  |
| 310 OAK DR          |             | 84310                             | 203  |
| HOMETOWN UT         |             | ZIP code                          | Mail bag number used to presort ZIP code designation |

Your name and address

**Name Change.** If you changed your name because of marriage, divorce, etc., be sure to report this to the Social Security Administration so that it has the same name in its records that you have on your tax return. This prevents delays in processing your return and safeguards your future social security benefits.

**Deceased Taxpayer.** See **Death of Taxpayer** on page 26.

**Social Security Number.** Enter your social security number in the area marked "Your social security number." If you are married, enter your husband's or wife's social security number in the area marked "Spouse's social security number." Be sure that the number you enter agrees with the number shown on your social security card. Also be sure to check that your social security number is correct on your Forms W-2 and 1099. See page 26 for more information.

If you don't have a social security number, get Form SS-5 from your local Social Security Administration office. If you do not receive a number by the time your return is due, write "Applied for" in the space for the number.

**Nonresident Alien Spouse.** If your spouse is a nonresident alien and you file a joint return, your spouse must get a social security number. If you file a separate return and your spouse has no social security number and no income, enter "NRA" in the space for your spouse's number.

**P.O. Box.** If your post office does not deliver mail to your home and you have a P.O. box, show your P.O. box number instead of your home address.

**Foreign Address.** If your address is outside of the United States or its possessions or territories, enter the information on the line for "City, town or post office, state, and ZIP code" in the following order: city, province or state, postal code, and the name of the country. Do not abbreviate the country name.

## Presidential Election Campaign Fund

Congress set up this fund to help pay for Presidential election costs. If you want \$1 of your tax to go to this fund, check the "Yes" box. If you are filing a joint return, your spouse may also have \$1 to go to the fund. If you check "Yes," your tax or refund will not change.

## Filing Status

In general, your filing status depends on whether you are considered single or married. The filing statuses are listed below. The one that will usually give you the highest tax is listed first and the ones that will usually give you the lowest tax are listed last.

- Married filing a separate return
- Single
- Head of household
- Married filing a joint return or Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child

If more than one filing status applies to you, choose the one that will give you the lowest tax.

## Line 1

### Single

You may check the box on line 1 if **any one** of the following was true on December 31, 1990:

- You were never married, or
- You were legally separated, according to your state law, under a decree of divorce or of separate maintenance, or
- You were widowed before January 1, 1990, and did not remarry in 1990.

But if you had a child living with you or if you can claim your parent as a dependent, you may be able to file as head of household. You may also be able to file as head of household if a relative whom you can claim as a dependent lived with you. Read the instructions for **Head of Household** on page 10 to see if you can

use that filing status. If you can, you may also be able to take the earned income credit on line 57.

## Line 2

### Married Filing Joint Return

You may check the box on line 2 if **any one** of the following is true:

- You were married as of December 31, 1990, even if you did not live together at the end of 1990, or
- Your spouse died in 1990 and you did not remarry in 1990, or
- Your spouse died in 1991 before filing a 1990 return. For details on how to file the joint return, see **Death of Taxpayer** on page 26.

A husband and wife may file a joint return even if only one had income or if they did not live together all year. However, both persons must sign the return and both are responsible. This means that if one spouse does not pay the tax due, the other may have to.

If you file a joint return for 1990, you may not, after the due date for filing that return, amend that return to file as married filing a separate return.

**Special Rule for Aliens.** If at the end of 1990 you were a nonresident alien or dual-status alien married to a U.S. citizen or resident alien, you may be able to file a joint return with your spouse. If you do file a joint return, you and your spouse must agree to be taxed on your combined worldwide income. For more details, get Pub. 519, U.S. Tax Guide for Aliens.

## Line 3

### Married Filing Separate Return

If you file a separate return, you will generally pay more tax. But you may want to figure your tax both ways (married filing joint and married filing separate) to see which filing status is to your benefit. If you file a separate return, the following apply:

- You cannot take the standard deduction if your spouse itemizes deductions.
- You cannot take the credit for child and dependent care expenses in most cases.
- You cannot take the earned income credit.

• You cannot exclude the interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989, even if you paid higher education expenses in 1990.

• You cannot take the credit for the elderly or the disabled if you lived with your spouse at any time in 1990.

• You may have to include in income up to one-half of any social security or equivalent railroad retirement benefits you received in 1990.

• Generally, you report only your own income, exemptions, deductions, and credits. Different rules apply to people in community property states. See page 12.

But you may be able to file as head of household if you had a child living with you, and you lived apart from your spouse during the last 6 months of 1990. See **Married Persons Who Live Apart** on page 10.

## Line 4

### Head of Household

You may check the box on line 4 **ONLY IF** on December 31, 1990, you were unmarried or legally separated and meet either 1 or 2 below. The term "unmarried" includes certain married persons who live apart, as discussed on this page.

1. You paid over half the cost of keeping up a home for the entire year, that was the main home of your parent whom you can claim as a dependent. Your parent did not have to live with you in your home; OR
2. You paid over half the cost of keeping up a home in which you lived and in which one of the following also lived for more than 6 months of the year (temporary absences, such as for vacation or school, are counted as time lived in the home):

a. Your unmarried child, grandchild, great-grandchild, etc., adopted child, or stepchild. This child does not have to be your dependent. But your foster child must be your dependent.

b. Your married child, grandchild, great-grandchild, etc., adopted child, or stepchild. This child must be your dependent. But, if your married child's other parent claims him or her as a dependent under the rules on page 11 for **Children of Divorced or Separated Parents**, this child does not have to be your dependent.

c. Any other relative whom you can claim as a dependent. For the definition of a relative, see the instructions for line 6c.

To find out what is included in the cost of keeping up a home, get Pub. 501, Exemptions, Standard Deduction, and Filing Information. To find out if someone is your dependent, see the instructions for line 6c.

If the person for whom you kept up a home was born, or died, during 1990, you may still file as head of household as long as the home was that person's main home for the part of the year he or she was alive.

You do not qualify as head of household if your child, parent, or relative described above is your dependent under the rules for **Person Supported by Two or More Taxpayers** (see page 11).

**Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC).** If you used payments you received under the AFDC program to pay part of the cost of keeping up your home, you cannot count them as money you paid. But you must include them in the total cost of keeping up your home to figure if you paid over half.

**Married Persons Who Live Apart.** Even if you were not divorced or legally separated in 1990, you may be considered unmarried and file as head of household. You may also be able to take the credit for child and dependent care expenses and the earned income credit. You can take the standard deduction even if your spouse itemizes deductions.

You may check the box on line 4 if **ALL FIVE** of the following apply:

1. You file a separate return from your spouse.
2. You lived apart from your spouse during the last 6 months of 1990.
3. You paid over half the cost of keeping up your home for 1990.

4. Your home was the main home of your child, stepchild, adopted child, or foster child for more than 6 months of 1990.
5. You claim this child as your dependent or the child's other parent claims him or her as a dependent under the rules on page 11 for **Children of Divorced or Separated Parents**.

## Line 5

### Qualifying Widow(er) With Dependent Child

If your spouse died in 1988 or 1989 and you did not remarry in 1990, you may be able to file as qualifying widow(er) with dependent child and use joint return tax rates for 1990. You may check the box on line 5 if **ALL FOUR** of the following apply:

1. You have a child, stepchild, adopted child, or foster child whom you can claim as a dependent.
2. This child lived in your home for all of 1990 (except for temporary absences, such as for vacation or school).
3. You paid over half the cost of keeping up the home for this child.
4. You could have filed a joint return with your spouse the year he or she died, even if you didn't actually do so.

Do not claim an exemption for your spouse.

If your spouse died in 1990, you may not file as qualifying widow(er) with dependent child. Instead, see the instructions for line 2.

If you can't file as qualifying widow(er) with dependent child, see the instructions for line 4 to see if you can file as head of household. You must file as single if you can't file as qualifying widow(er) with dependent child, married filing a joint return, or head of household.

## Exemptions

For each exemption you can take, you can deduct \$2,050 on line 36.

## Line 6a

### Yourself

Check the box on line 6a **unless** your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent.

## Line 6b

### Spouse

If you file a joint return and your spouse cannot be claimed as a dependent on another person's return, check the box on line 6b. If you file a separate return, you can take an exemption for your spouse only if your spouse is not filing a return, had no income, and cannot be claimed as a dependent on another person's return.

If, at the end of 1990, you were divorced or legally separated, you cannot take an exemption for your former spouse. If your divorce was not final (an interlocutory decree), you are considered married for the whole year.

**Death of Your Spouse.** If your spouse died in 1990 and you did not remarry before the end of 1990, check the box on line 6b if you could have taken an exemption for your spouse on the date of death. For other filing instructions, see **Death of Taxpayer** on page 26.

**Nonresident Alien Spouse.** If you do not file a joint return, you can take an exemption for your nonresident alien spouse only if your spouse had no income from U.S. sources and is not the dependent of another taxpayer. Check the box on line 6b if you can take an exemption for your spouse and enter "NRA" to the right of the word "Spouse" on line 6b.

## Line 6c

### Dependents

You can take an exemption for each of your dependents who was alive during some part of 1990. This includes a baby born in 1990 or a person who died in 1990. Any person who meets **ALL FIVE** of the following tests qualifies as your dependent.

#### Test 1—Relationship

The person must be your relative (see **Exception** at end of Test 1). The following are considered your relatives:

- Your child, stepchild, adopted child; a child who lived in your home as a family member, if placed with you by an authorized placement agency for legal adoption; or a foster child (any child who lived in your home as a family member for the whole year).
- Your grandchild, great-grandchild, etc.
- Your son-in-law, daughter-in-law.
- Your parent, stepparent, parent-in-law.
- Your grandparent, great-grandparent, etc.
- Your brother, sister, half brother, half sister, stepbrother, stepsister, brother-in-law, sister-in-law.
- If related by blood, your aunt, uncle, nephew, niece.

Any relationships established by marriage are not treated as ended by divorce or death. **Exception.** A person who lived in your home as a family member for the entire year can also be considered a dependent. But the relationship must not violate local law.

#### Test 2—Married Person

If the person is married, he or she cannot file a joint return. However, if neither the person nor the person's spouse is required to file, but they file a joint return to get a refund of all tax withheld, you may claim him or her if the other four tests are met.

#### Test 3—Citizen or Resident

The person must have been a U.S. citizen or resident alien, a resident of Canada or Mexico, or your adopted child who is not a U.S. citizen, but who lived with you all year in a foreign country.

#### Test 4—Income

Generally, the person's gross income must be less than \$2,050. Gross income does not include nontaxable income, such as welfare benefits or nontaxable social security benefits.

Income earned by a permanently and totally disabled person for services performed at a sheltered workshop school is generally not included for purposes of the income test. Get Pub. 501, Exemptions, Standard Deduction, and Filing Information, for details.

**Exception for Your Child.** Your child can have gross income of \$2,050 or more if:

- a. your child was under age 19 at the end of 1990, or
- b. your child was under age 24 at the end of 1990 and qualifies as a student.

Your child is a student if he or she:

- was enrolled as a student at a school during any 5 months of 1990 for the number of hours or classes that the school considers to be full-time, or
- took a full-time, on-farm training course during any 5 months of 1990. (The course had to be given by a school or a state, county, or local government agency.)

School includes technical, trade, and mechanical schools. It does not include on-the-job training courses or correspondence schools.

#### Test 5—Support

The general rule is that you had to provide over half the person's total support in 1990. If you file a joint return, support can come from either spouse. If you remarried, the support provided by your new spouse is treated as support coming from you. For exceptions to the support test, see **Children of Divorced or Separated Parents and Taxpayer Supported by Two or More Taxpayers** on this page.

Support includes food, a place to live, clothing, medical and dental care, and education. It also includes items such as a car and furniture, but only if they are for the person's own use or benefit. In figuring total support, use the actual cost of these items. However, figure the cost of a place to live at its fair rental value. Also include in total support money the person used for his or her own support, even if this money was not taxable. (Examples are gifts, savings, and social security and welfare benefits.)

Total support does not include items such as income and social security taxes, life insurance premiums, scholarships, or funeral expenses.

If you care for a foster child, see Pub. 501 for special rules that apply.

**Children of Divorced or Separated Parents.** Special rules apply to determine if the support test is met for children of divorced or separated parents. The rules also apply to children of parents who did not live together at any time during the last 6 months of the year, even if they do not have a separation agreement. For these rules, a custodial parent is the parent who had custody of the child for most of the year. A noncustodial parent is the parent who had custody for the shorter period or who did not have custody at all.

The general rule is that the custodial parent is treated as having provided over half of the child's total support if both parents together paid over half of the child's support. This means that the custodial parent can claim the child as a dependent if the other dependency tests are also met.

But, if you are the noncustodial parent, you are treated as having provided over half of the child's support and can claim the child as a dependent if either 1 or 2 below applies:

1. The custodial parent agrees not to claim the child's exemption for 1990 by signing Form 8332 or a similar statement. But you (as the noncustodial parent) must attach this signed Form 8332 or similar statement to your return. Instead of attaching Form 8332, you can attach a copy of certain pages of your divorce decree or separation agreement, if it went into effect after 1984

(see **Children Who Didn't Live With You Due to Divorce or Separation**, below), OR

2. Your divorce decree or written separation agreement went into effect before 1985 and it states that you (the noncustodial parent) can claim the child as a dependent. But you must have given at least \$600 for the child's support in 1990. Also, you must check the pre-1985 agreement box on line 6d. This rule does not apply if your decree or agreement was changed after 1984 to say that you cannot claim the child as your dependent.

**Person Supported by Two or More Taxpayers.** Sometimes two or more taxpayers together pay more than half of another person's support, but no one alone pays over half of the support. One of the taxpayers may claim the person as a dependent only if Tests 1 through 4 on page 10 are met. In addition, the taxpayer who claims the person as a dependent must:

- a. have paid more than 10% of that person's support, and
- b. attach to his or her tax return a signed Form 2120, Multiple Support Declaration, from every other person who paid more than 10% of the support. This form states that the person who signs it will not claim an exemption in 1990 for the person he or she helped to support.

#### Columns (1) through (5)

After you have figured out who you can claim as a dependent, fill in the columns on line 6c.

**Column (1).** Enter the name of each dependent. If you have more than six dependents, attach a statement to your return. Give the same information as in columns (1) through (5) for each dependent.

**Column (2).** If your dependent was under age 2 on December 31, 1990, put a check mark in column (2).

**Column (3).** Any dependent age 2 or older must have a social security number. You must enter that number in column (3). If you do not enter it or if the number is wrong, you may have to pay a \$50 penalty.

Your dependent can get a number by filing Form SS-5 with the local Social Security Administration office. If your dependent does not have a number when you are ready to file your return, write "Applied for" in column (3). If your dependent lives in Canada or Mexico, see Pub. 501.

**Column (4).** Enter your dependent's relationship to you. For example, if the dependent is your child, enter "son" or "daughter."

**Column (5).** Enter the number of months your dependent lived with you during 1990. (Do not enter more than 12.) Temporary absences such as school or vacation are counted as time living in your home. If your dependent was born, or died, during 1990, enter "12" in this column. If your dependent lived in Canada or Mexico during 1990, don't enter a number. Instead, enter the letter "F" (for foreign).

**Children Who Didn't Live With You Due to Divorce or Separation.** If you are claiming a child who didn't live with you under the rules on this page for **Children of Divorced or Separated Parents**, enter the total number of such children on the line to the right of

line 6c labeled "No. of your children on 6c who: didn't live with you due to divorce or separation." If you put a number on this line, you must do one of the following:

- Check the box on line 6d if your divorce decree or written separation agreement was in effect before 1985, and it states that you can claim the child as your dependent.

- Attach Form 8332 or similar statement to your return. If your divorce decree or separation agreement went into effect after 1984 and it states that you can claim the child as your dependent, you may attach a copy of the following pages from the decree or agreement instead of Form 8332:

1. Cover page (write the other parent's social security number on this page), and
2. The page that states you can claim the child as your dependent, and
3. Signature page showing the date of the agreement.

**Other Dependent Children.** Enter the total number of children who did not live with you for reasons other than divorce or separation on the line labeled "No. of other dependents on 6c." Include dependent children who lived in Canada or Mexico during 1990.

## Income

### Examples of Income You Must Report

The following kinds of income must be reported on Form 1040, or related forms and schedules, in addition to the types of income listed on Form 1040, lines 7 through 21b. You may need some of the forms and schedules mentioned below.

Scholarship and fellowship amounts. (See the instructions for line 7.)

Original Issue Discount (Schedule B).

Distributions from SEPs and DECAs.

Amounts received in place of wages, from accident and health plans (including sick pay and disability pensions) if your employer paid for the policy.

Bartering income (fair market value of goods or services you received in return for your services).

Tier 2 and supplemental annuities under the Railroad Retirement Act.

Life insurance proceeds from a policy you cashed in if the proceeds are more than the premium you paid.

Your share of income from S corporations, partnerships, estates and trusts (Schedules B, D, or E).

Endowments.

Lump-sum distributions (Form 4972). (See page 15.)

Gains from the sale or exchange (including barter) of real estate, securities, coins, gold, silver, gems, or other property (Schedule D or Form 4797).

Gain from the sale of your main home (Schedule D and Form 2119).

Accumulation distributions from trusts (Form 4970).

Prizes and awards (contests, raffles, lottery, and gambling winnings).

Earned income (such as wages and tips) from sources outside the United States (Form 2555).

Unearned income (such as interest, dividends, and pensions) from sources outside the United States unless exempt by law or a tax treaty.

Director's fees.

Fees received as an executor or administrator of an estate.

Embezzled or other illegal income.

### U.S. Citizens Living Abroad

Generally, foreign source income must be reported. Get Pub. 54, Tax Guide for U.S. Citizens and Resident Aliens Abroad, for more details.

### Examples of Income You Do Not Report

(Do not include these amounts when you decide if you must file a return.)

Welfare benefits.

Disability retirement payments (and other benefits) paid by the Veterans' Administration.

Workers' compensation benefits, insurance, damages, etc., for injury or sickness. (Punitive damages received in cases not involving physical injury or sickness usually must be reported as income. Get Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income.)

Child support.

Gifts, money, or other property you inherited or that was willed to you.

Dividends on veterans' life insurance.

Life insurance proceeds received because of a person's death.

Amounts you received from insurance because you lost the use of your home due to fire or other casualty to the extent the amounts were more than the cost of your normal expenses while living in your home. (Reimbursements for normal living expenses must be reported as income.)

Certain amounts received as a scholarship (see the instructions for line 7).

Cancellation of certain student loans if, under the terms of the loan, the student performs certain professional services for any of a broad class of employers (get Pub. 520, Scholarships and Fellowships).

### Community Property States

Community property states are: Arizona, California, Idaho, Louisiana, Nevada, New Mexico, Texas, Washington, and Wisconsin.

If you and your spouse live in a community property state, you must follow state law to determine what is community income and what is separate income. However, different rules could apply if:

- you and your spouse lived apart all year,
- you do not file a joint return, and
- none of the community income you earn is transferred to your spouse.

For details, get Pub. 555, Federal Tax Information on Community Property.

### Rounding Off to Whole Dollars

You may round off cents to the nearest whole dollar on your return and schedules. To do so, drop amounts under 50 cents and

increase amounts from 50 to 99 cents to the next dollar. For example, \$1.39 becomes \$1 and \$2.50 becomes \$3.

If you do round off, do so for all amounts. However, if you have to add two or more amounts to figure the amount to enter on a line, include cents when adding and only round off the total. Example: You received two W-2 forms, one showing wages of \$5,000.55 and one showing wages of \$18,500.73. On Form 1040, line 7, you would enter \$23,501 (\$5,000.55 + \$18,500.73 = \$23,501.28).

## Line 7

### Wages, Salaries, Tips, etc.

Show the total of all wages, salaries, fees, commissions, tips, bonuses, supplemental unemployment benefits, and other amounts you were paid before taxes, insurance, etc., were taken out. For a joint return, be sure to include your spouse's income on line 7.

Include in this total:

- The amount that should be shown in Box 10 on Form W-2. Report all wages, salaries, and tips you received, even if you do not have a Form W-2.

- Tips received that you did not report to your employer. (Show any social security tax due on these tips on line 51—see the instructions on page 22.)

You must report as income the amount of allocated tips shown on your W-2 form(s) unless you can prove a lesser amount with adequate records. Allocated tips should be shown in Box 7 of your W-2 form(s). They are not included in Box 10 of your W-2 form(s). For information on allocated tips, get Pub. 531, Reporting Income From Tips.

- Corrective distributions of excess salary deferrals.
- Corrective distributions of excess contributions and excess aggregate contributions to a retirement plan.
- Disability pensions if you have not reached the minimum retirement age set by your employer.

**Note:** Disability pensions received after you reach your employer's minimum retirement age and other pensions shown on Form W-2P (other than payments from an IRA) are reported on lines 17a and 17b of Form 1040. Payments from an IRA are reported on lines 16a and 16b.

- Payments by insurance companies, etc., not included on Form W-2. If you received sick pay or a disability payment from anyone other than your employer, and it is not included in the wages shown on Form W-2, include it on line 7. Attach a statement showing the name and address of the payer and amount of sick pay or disability income. (Get Form W-4S for details on withholding of Federal income tax from your sick pay.)

- Fair market value of meals and lodging quarters if given by your employer as a matter of your choice and not for your employer's convenience. Don't report the value of meals given you at work if they were provided for your employer's convenience. Also don't report the value of living quarters you had to accept on your employer's business premises as a condition of employment.

• Strike and lockout benefits paid by a union from union dues. Include cash and the fair market value of goods received.

Don't report benefits that were gifts.

• Any amount your employer paid for your moving expenses (including the value of services furnished in kind) that is not included in Box 10 on Form W-2.

**Note:** You must report on line 7 all wages, salaries, etc., paid for your personal services, even if the income was assigned over to a trust (including an IRA), another person, a corporation, or a tax-exempt organization.

For more details on reporting income received in the form of goods, property, meals, stock options, etc., get Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income.

**Statutory Employees.** If you were a statutory employee, the "Statutory employee" box in Box 6 of your W-2 form should be checked. Statutory employees include full time life insurance salespeople, certain agent or commission drivers and traveling salespeople, and certain homeworkers.

If you are deducting business expenses as a statutory employee, report the amount shown in Box 10 of your W-2 form and your expenses on Schedule C. If you are not deducting business expenses, report your income on line 7.

**Employer-Provided Vehicle.** If you used an employer-provided vehicle for both personal and business purposes and 100% of the annual lease value of the vehicle was included in the wages box (Box 10) of your W-2 form, you may be able to deduct the business use of the vehicle on Schedule A. But you must use Form 2106, Employee Business Expenses, to do so. (The total annual lease value of the vehicle should be shown in Box 16 of your W-2 form or on a separate statement.) For more details, get Pub. 525.

**Excess Salary Deferrals.** If you chose to have your employer contribute part of your pay to certain retirement plans (such as a 401(k) or the Federal Thrift Savings Plan) instead of having it paid to you, your W-2 form should have the "Deferred compensation" box in Box 6 checked. The amount deferred should be shown in Box 17. The total amount that may be deferred for 1990 under all plans is generally limited to \$7,979. But amounts deferred under a tax-sheltered annuity plan may have a higher limit. For details, get Pub. 575, Pension and Annuity Income (Including Simplified General Rule). Any amount deferred in excess of these limits must be reported on Form 1040, line 7.

**Caution:** You may not deduct the amount deferred. It is not included in Box 10 of your W-2 form.

**Employer-Provided Dependent Care Benefits (DCB).** If you received benefits under your employer's dependent care plan, you may be able to exclude part or all of them from your income. But you must use Form 2441, Child and Dependent Care Expenses, to do so. The benefits should be shown in Box 15 of your W-2 form(s).

First, go to Form 2441 and complete Parts I and III. Line 25 of that form shows any excluded benefits. Line 26 shows the taxable benefits, if any. Include the taxable benefits from line 26 on Form 1040, line 7. On the dotted line next to line 7, write "DCB."

**Caution:** If you received an early distribution and the total distribution was not rolled over or you received an excess distribution, you may have to pay additional tax. Get Form 5329 for details.

**Nonrefundable Contributions.** If you made refundable contributions to an IRA, the part of your IRA distribution may be nontaxable.

If you made any nondeductible contributions for 1990, get Pub. 590, Individual Retirement Arrangements (IRAs), and Form 8606 to figure the taxable part of your IRA distribution. Enter the total distribution on line 16a and the taxable part on line 16b.

If all of your nondeductible contributions were made for years before 1990, use Form 8606 to figure the taxable part of your distribution by following the instructions for line 11 of that form. Enter the taxable part on line 16b.

**Rollovers.** A rollover is a tax-free transfer of cash or other assets from one retirement program to another. Use lines 16a and 16b to report a rollover from one IRA to another IRA. Enter the total distribution on line 16a. If the total on line 16a was rolled over, enter zero on line 16b. If the total was not rolled over, enter the part not rolled over on line 16b. Do not include rollovers to any of your IRAs. Use Form 8606 to figure the taxable part to enter on line 16b.

For more details, see Pub. 590.

## Lines 17a and 17b

### Pensions and Annuities

Use lines 17a and 17b to report pension and annuity payments you received (including disability pensions received after you reach the minimum retirement age set by your employer). Also, use these lines to report payments (distributions) from profit-sharing plans, retirement plans, and other pension or annuity plans. See instructions for line 15 for information on rollovers and lump-sum distributions.

You should receive a Form W-2 or Form 1099-R showing the amount of your pension or annuity. Be sure to attach Form W-2P to Form 1040.

Do not use lines 17a and 17b to report corrective distributions of excess salary deferrals, excess contributions, or excess aggregate contributions from retirement plans. Instead, see the instructions for line 17b. Also, do not use lines 17a and 17b to report distributions from IRAs.

**Caution:** Certain transactions, such as loans against your interest in a qualified plan, may be treated as taxable distributions and may also be subject to additional taxes. For details, get Pub. 975, Pension and Annuity Income (including Simplified General Rule).

**Fully Taxable Pensions and Annuities**  
Your pension or annuity payments are fully taxable if either of the following applies:  
1. You did not contribute to the cost of your pension or annuity, or  
2. You used the 3-Year Rule and you got back tax free your entire cost before 1990.

## Line 11

**Taxable part of your refund.** Compare the amounts on lines 1 and 6 above. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here and on Form 1040, line 10.

## Line 15

**Alimony Received**  
Enter amounts you received as alimony or separate maintenance. You must have your social security number. If you don't, you may have to pay a \$50 penalty. For more details, get Pub. 504, Tax Information for Divorced or Separated Individuals.

If you received payments under a divorce or separation instrument executed after 1984, see the instructions for line 25 on page 18 for information on the rules that apply in determining whether these payments qualify as alimony.

## Line 12

**Business Income or (Loss)**  
If you operated a business or practiced your profession as a sole proprietor, report your net profit or loss on line 12. Enter on line 12 your net profit or (loss) from Schedule C.

## Lines 13 and 14

**Capital Gain or (Loss)**  
Enter on line 13 your capital gain or (loss) from Schedule D. If you received capital gain distributions but do not need those distributions on line 14.

## Line 15

**Other Gains or (Losses)**  
If you sold or exchanged assets used in a business, report the gain or (loss) from Form 4797. Enter the ordinary gain or (loss) from Part II of Form 4797.

## Lines 16a and 16b

**IRA Distributions**  
Use lines 16a and 16b to report payments (distributions) you received from your individual retirement arrangement (IRA). This includes regular distributions, early distributions, rollovers, and any other payments from your IRA. You should receive a Form 1099-R or Form W-2P showing the amount of your distribution.

If you made any nondeductible contributions to your IRA for 1990 or an earlier year or you rolled your IRA distribution over into another IRA, see below. Do not use lines 16a and 16b to report a rollover from a qualified employer's plan to an IRA. Instead, see the instructions for lines 17a and 17b.

IRA distributions that you must include in income are taxed at the same rates as other income. However, the tax rates for IRA distributions are based on the average rule for lump-sum distributions from qualified employer plans.

If your IRA distribution is fully taxable, enter it on line 16b; no entry is required on line 16a. If only part is taxable, enter the total distribution on line 16a and the taxable part on line 16b.

**Do not report the refund as income if it was for a tax you paid in a year for which you did not itemize deductions on Schedule A, or it was for a year in which you filed Form 1040 or Form 1040EZ.**

If the refund was for a tax you paid in 1989 and you itemized deductions on Schedule A for 1989, use the worksheet on line 9 of your 1989 return to report the refund as income for 1990.

But see Recoveries in Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income, instead of using the worksheet below if any of the following applies:

- The refund you received in 1990 is for a tax year other than 1989.
- You received a refund (other than an income tax refund, such as a real property tax refund) in 1990 of an amount deducted or credit claimed in an earlier year.
- Your 1989 taxable income was less than zero.
- Your last payment of 1989 estimated state income tax was made in 1990.
- You were liable for the alternative minimum tax in 1989.
- You could not deduct the full amount of credits you were entitled to in 1989 because the total credits exceeded the tax shown on your 1989 Form 1040, line 40.
- You could be claimed as a dependent by someone else in 1989.

## Worksheet for State and Local Income Tax Refunds and Losses

### Income Tax Refunds and Losses

- Enter the income tax refund from Form 1099-G (or similar statement) for 1989 from your 1989 records. Enter the amount from your 1989 Schedule A, line 26.
- Enter the amount from your 1989 Form 1040, line 40, which was separately and your spouse itemized deductions in 1989, enter the amount from line 2 on line 6; skip lines 3, 4, and 5.
- Enter on line 3 the amount shown on your 1989 Form 1040, line 40, which was separately and your spouse itemized deductions in 1989, enter the amount from line 2 on line 6; skip lines 3, 4, and 5.
- Single, enter \$3,100.  
Married filing jointly or Qualifying widow(er), enter \$5,200.  
Married filing separately, enter \$2,600.  
Head of household, enter \$4,550.

- If you didn't complete line 33a on your 1989 Form 1040, enter "0" on line 4.
- Enter the amount from your 1989 Form 1040, line 33a, by which you reduced your filing status was single or head of household) and enter the result.
- Add lines 3 and 4. Enter the total on line 15b; no entry is required on line 16a. If only part is taxable, enter the result (but not less than zero) on line 16b.

If you received as a nominee, dividends that actually belong to someone else, see the Schedule B instructions on Form 31.

If your total gross dividends (Form 1099-DIV, line 1a) are more than \$400, first fill in Schedule B (see page 31). If you received \$400 or less in dividends, include on line 9 only ordinary dividends and investment expenses shown in Box 1e of Form 1099-DIV.

**Caution:** Be sure each payer of dividends has your correct social security number. Otherwise, the payer may withhold 20% of the dividends you receive. You may also be subject to penalties.

**Dividends Include:**  
• Ordinary dividends. These are shown on Form 1099-DIV, Box 1b.  
• Capital gain distributions. These are shown on Form 1099-DIV, Box 1c. If you have other capital gains or losses, also see the instructions for line 13 and 14.

**Nontaxable distributions.** Some distributions are nontaxable because they are a return of your cost. They will not be taxed until you recover your cost. You must reduce your cost (or other basis) by these distributions. After you get back all of your cost (or other basis), you must report these distributions on line 9. See instructions for Pub. 550, Investment Income and Expenses. Form 1099-DIV shows nontaxable distributions in Box 1d.

**Do Not Report as Dividends**  
• Alaska Permanent Fund dividends.  
• Report these amounts on line 22 instead.

• Dividends are a partial return of the premiums you paid and do not increase the total of all net premiums you paid for the contract. Remember to report on line 8a any interest paid or credited on dividends left with an insurance company.

• Amounts paid on deposits or accounts from which you could withdraw your money, such as mutual savings banks, cooperative banks, and credit unions. Remember to report these amounts as interest on line 8b.

## Line 10

### Taxable Refunds of State and Local Income Taxes

If you received a refund, credit, or offset of state or local income taxes in 1990 that you paid and deducted before 1990, you may have to report all or part of this amount as income if your itemized deduction for state and local income taxes in the year you paid the taxes resulted in a tax benefit. You may receive Form 1099-G, or similar statement, showing the refund.

Any part of a refund of state or local income taxes that you received in 1990 that you were entitled to receive in 1990 but chose to apply to your 1990 estimated state income tax is considered to have been received in 1990.

as interest expense on Schedule A. See the Schedule B instructions on page 31.

• U.S. Treasury bills, notes, and bonds.  
• U.S. savings bonds. The interest is the yearly increase in the value of the bond. Report using method a or b below.

a. Report the total interest when you cash the bonds, or when they reach maturity and no longer earn interest. OR  
b. Each year report on your return the yearly increase in the bonds' value.

If you change to method b, report the entire increase in all your bonds from the year you are issued them. Each year you must report only the yearly increase you complete change to method a unless you complete Form 3115 and attach it to your tax return. See Pub. 550 for details.

**Note:** If you receive a 1990 Form 1099-INT for U.S. savings bond interest that includes amounts you reported before 1990, see Pub. 550.

• Original Issue Discount (OID). This is the difference between the issue price of a debt instrument and the stated redemption price at maturity. If the instrument was issued at a discount after May 27, 1969 (or for U.S. government securities after July 1, 1982), the discount for the part of the year you held it. The taxable OID may be more or less than the amount shown on Form 1099-INT.

If you bought a corporate debt instrument at original issue and held it for all of 1990 or the part of 1990 that it was outstanding, include in interest income the total OID from Form 1099-INT. Get Pub. 1212, List of Original Issue Discount Instruments, to figure the taxable OID for noncorporate debt instruments (such as zero coupon U.S. Treasury-backed securities).

If you had OID for 1990, but did not receive Form 1099-INT, or if the price you paid for the instrument is more than the issue price plus accumulated OID, see Pub. 1212. It provides total OID on the instruments listed and gives computational information.

Also include in your interest income any other periodic interest shown on Form 1099-INT.

## Line 8b

### Tax-Exempt Interest Income

If you received any tax-exempt interest (such as from municipal bonds), report it on line 8b. Do not include this interest in your other regularized investment company. Do not report interest earned on your IRA on line 8b.

## Line 9

### Dividend Income

Dividends are distributions of money, stock, or other property that corporations pay to stockholders. They also include dividends from partnerships, trusts, estates, or other corporations, or an estate or trust. Payers include nominees or other agents. The payer should send you a Form 1099-DIV. A copy of this form is also sent to IRS.

**Scholarship and Fellowship Grants.** If you received a scholarship or fellowship grant that was not taxable in 1989, 1988, or all of it may be taxable even if you didn't receive a W-2 form.

If you were a degree candidate, the amounts you used for expenses other than tuition and course-related expenses are taxable. For example, amounts used for room, board, and travel are taxable.

If you were not a degree candidate, the full amount of the scholarship or fellowship is taxable.

Include the taxable amount not reported on a W-2 form on line 7. Then write "SCH" and the taxable amount not reported on a W-2 form on the dotted line next to line 7.

## Line 8a

### Taxable Interest Income

Report ALL of your taxable interest income on line 8a, even if it is \$400 or less. If the total is more than \$400 or if you are claiming the exclusion of interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989, first fill in Schedule B (see page 30).

Report any interest you received or that was credited to your account so you could withdraw it even if it wasn't entered in your passbook.

Interest credited in 1990 on deposits that you could not withdraw because of the bankruptcy or insolvency of the financial institution may not have to be included in 1990 investment income and expenses.

The payer should send you a Form 1099-INT or, if applicable, a Form 1099-OID for this interest. A copy of the form is also sent to IRS.

If you received, as a nominee, interest that actually belongs to someone else, see the Schedule B instructions on page 31.

**Caution:** Be sure each payer of interest income has your correct social security number. Otherwise, the payer may withhold 20% of the interest. You may also be subject to penalties.

## Examples of Taxable Interest Income

Report interest from:

- Accounts (including certificates of deposit and money market accounts) with banks, credit unions, and savings and loan associations.
- Building and loan accounts.
- Notes, loans, and mortgages. Special rules apply to loans with below-market interest. Get Pub. 545, Interest Expense.
- Tax refunds. Report only the interest on them as interest income.
- Bonds and debentures. Also arbitrage bonds issued by state and local governments after October 9, 1969. (Report interest on other state and local bonds and securities on line 8a.) Also report as interest on line 8a any gain on the disposition of certain market discount bonds after January 18, 1984, to the extent of the accrued market discount. For taxable bonds acquired after 1987, reduce your interest income on the bonds by the amount of any amortizable bond premium. Do not deduct the premium

Fully taxable pensions and annuities also include military retirement pay shown on Form W-2P, and any taxable railroad retirement benefits from Box 12 of Forms RRB-W-2P. If you received Form RRB-W-2P and an amount is shown in Box 13 of your form, get Pub. 575 to see how to report your benefits.

If your pension or annuity is fully taxable, enter it on line 17b; no entry is required on line 17a.

For information on military disability pensions, get Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income.

**Partially Taxable Pensions and Annuities**  
If your pension or annuity is partially taxable and your Form W-2P does not show the taxable part, you must use the General Rule to figure the taxable part. The General Rule is explained in Pub. 939, Pension General Rule (Nonsimplified Method). But, if your annuity starting date as defined below was after July 1, 1986, you may be able to use the Simplified General Rule explained on this page to figure the taxable part of your pension or annuity.

If you want IRS to figure the taxable part, submit a ruling request before the due date of your return (including extensions). For details on how to do this, see Pub. 939.

If your Form W-2P shows a taxable amount, you may report that amount on line 17b. But, you may use the General Rule or, if you qualify, the Simplified General Rule to see if you can report a lower taxable amount.

Once you have figured the taxable part of your pension or annuity, enter that amount on line 17b; enter the total you received on line 17a.

#### Worksheet for Simplified General Rule (Keep for your records)

- Enter the total pension or annuity payments received this year. Also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 17a. 1. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Enter your cost in the plan at the annuity starting date, plus any death benefit exclusion. 2. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Age at annuity starting date:  
(see instructions above) 3. \_\_\_\_\_
- |              |     |
|--------------|-----|
| Enter:       |     |
| 55 and under | 300 |
| 56-60        | 260 |
| 61-65        | 240 |
| 66-70        | 170 |
| 71 and older | 120 |
- Divide the amount on line 2 by the number on line 3. Enter the result. 4. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Multiply the amount on line 4 by the number of months for which this year's payments were made. Enter the result. If your annuity starting date was before 1987, also enter this amount on line 8; skip lines 6 and 7. Otherwise, go to line 6. 5. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Enter the amount, if any, recovered tax free in years after 1986. 6. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Subtract line 6 from line 5. Enter the result. 7. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Compare the amounts on lines 5 and 7 above. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here. 8. \_\_\_\_\_
  - Taxable amount. Subtract line 8 from line 1. Enter the result, but not less than zero. Also enter this amount, if any, on line 17b. If your Form W-2P shows a larger amount, use the amount on this line instead of the amount from Form W-2P. 9. \_\_\_\_\_

**Note:** If you had more than one pension or annuity that is partially taxable, figure the taxable part of each separately. Enter the total of the taxable parts on Form 1040, line 17b. Enter the total pension or annuity payments received in 1990 on Form 1040, line 17a.

Page 15

**Annuity Starting Date.** Your annuity starting date is the later of the first day of the first period for which you received a payment from the plan, or the date on which the plan's obligations became fixed.

**Simplified General Rule.** Using this method will usually result in at least as much of the pension or annuity being tax free each year as under the General Rule or as figured by IRS. You qualify to use this simpler method if ALL FOUR of the following apply:

- Your annuity starting date was after July 1, 1986.
- The pension or annuity payments are for: (a) your life, or (b) your life and that of your beneficiary.
- The pension or annuity payments are from a qualified employee plan, a qualified employee annuity, or a tax-sheltered annuity.
- At the time the pension or annuity payments began, either you were under age 75, or, if you were 75 or older, the number of years of guaranteed payments was fewer than 5.

If you qualify, use the worksheet below to figure the taxable part of your pension or annuity. But, if you received U.S. Civil Service retirement benefits and you chose the lump-sum credit option, use the worksheet in Pub. 721, Tax Guide to U.S. Civil Service Retirement Benefits, instead of the one below. If you are a beneficiary entitled to a death benefit exclusion, add the exclusion to the amount you enter on line 2 of the worksheet even if you received a Form W-2P showing a taxable amount. (The payer of the annuity cannot add the

death benefit exclusion to your cost when figuring the taxable amount.) Attach a signed statement to your return stating that you are entitled to a death benefit exclusion. For more details on the Simplified General Rule, see Pub. 575 or Pub. 721.

**Age at Annuity Starting Date.** If you are the retiree, use your age on the annuity starting date. If you are the survivor of a retiree, use the retiree's age on his or her annuity starting date. If you are the beneficiary of an employee who died, get Pub. 575.

**Note:** If there is more than one beneficiary, see Pub. 575 or Pub. 721, to figure each beneficiary's taxable amount.

**Changing Methods.** If your annuity starting date was after July 1, 1986, you may be able to change from the General Rule to the Simplified General Rule (or the other way around). For details, see Pub. 575 or Pub. 721.

#### Death Benefit Exclusion

If you are the beneficiary of a deceased employee or deceased former employee, amounts paid to you by, or on behalf of, an employer because of the death of the employee may qualify for a death benefit exclusion of up to \$5,000. If you are entitled to this exclusion, add it to the cost of the pension or annuity.

Special rules apply if you are the survivor under a joint and survivor's annuity. For details, see Pub. 575.

#### Rollovers

A rollover is a tax-free transfer of cash or other assets from one retirement program to another. Use lines 17a and 17b to report a rollover from one qualified employer's plan to another, or to an IRA.

Distributions that may be rolled over are generally reported to you on Form 1099-R or Form W-2P. Enter the total distribution on line 17a. If the total on line 17a (less any contributions that were taxable to you when made) was rolled over, enter zero on line 17b. Otherwise, enter the taxable part of the distribution that was not rolled over on line 17b. Special rules apply to partial rollovers of property.

For more details on rollovers, including distributions under qualified domestic relations orders, see Pub. 575.

#### Lump-Sum Distributions

If you received a lump-sum distribution from a profit-sharing or retirement plan, you should receive a Form 1099-R showing the amount of the distribution. If you received an early distribution from a qualified retirement plan and the total amount was not rolled over, you may owe an additional tax. You may also owe an additional tax if you received an excess distribution from a qualified retirement plan. For details, get Form 5329.

Enter the total distribution on line 17a and the taxable part on line 17b unless:

- You chose to report the amount, if any, shown in Box 3 of your Form 1099-R on Schedule D (see the instructions for Schedule D), or
- You were born before 1936, you meet certain other conditions, and you choose to use Form 4972, Tax on Lump-Sum

Distributions, to figure the tax on any part of the distribution. You may also be able to use Form 4972 if you are the beneficiary of a deceased employee who was born before 1936 and was age 50 or older on the date of death. In these cases, you may pay less tax on the distribution. For details, get Form 4972.

If you use Form 4972 to figure the tax on any part of your distribution, do not include that part of the distribution on line 17a or 17b of Form 1040.

#### Line 18

##### Rents, Royalties, Partnerships, Estates, Trusts, etc.

Use Schedule E to report income or losses from rents, royalties, partnerships, S corporations, estates, trusts, and REMICs. Enter on line 18 your total income or (loss) from Schedule E.

#### Line 19

##### Farm Income or (Loss)

Use Schedule F to report farm income and expenses. Enter on line 19 your net profit or (loss) from Schedule F.

#### Line 20

##### Unemployment Compensation

Use line 20 to report unemployment compensation (insurance) you received. By January 31, 1991, you should receive a Form 1099-G showing the total amount paid to you during 1990.

If you received an overpayment of unemployment compensation in 1990 and you repaid it in 1990, subtract the amount you repaid from the total amount you received. Enter the result on line 20. Also write "Repayment" and the amount you repaid on the dotted line next to line 20.

**Note:** Supplemental unemployment benefits received from a company-financed supplemental unemployment benefit fund are wages. Report them on line 7.

#### Lines 21a and 21b

##### Social Security Benefits

Social security and equivalent railroad retirement benefits you receive may be taxable in some instances. Social security benefits include any monthly benefit under title II of the Social Security Act or the part of a tier 1 railroad retirement benefit treated as a social security benefit. Social security benefits do not include any Supplemental Security Income (SSI) payments.

By January 31, 1991, you should receive a Form SSA-1099 showing in Box 3 the total social security benefits paid to you in 1990, and in Box 4 the amount of any social security benefits you repaid in 1990. If you received railroad retirement benefits treated as social security, you should receive a Form RRB-1099. For more details, get Pub. 915, Social Security Benefits and Equivalent Railroad Retirement Benefits.

Use the worksheet on this page to see if any of your benefits are taxable, but please note the following before you begin.

- You will first need to complete Form 1040, lines 7 through 20, 22, and 30 if they apply to you, to figure the taxable part, if any, of your benefits.

- If you made IRA contributions for 1990 and you were covered by a retirement plan at work or through self-employment, do not use the worksheet below. Instead, use the worksheets in Pub. 590, Individual Retirement Arrangements (IRAs), to see if any of your social security benefits are taxable and to figure your IRA deduction.

- If you repaid any benefits in 1990, and your total repayments (Box 4) were more than your total benefits for 1990 (Box 3), do not use the worksheet below. None of your benefits are taxable for 1990. But you may be able to take an itemized deduction for part of the excess repayments if they were for benefits you included in gross income in an earlier year. Get Pub. 915.

- If you file Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income, Form 4563, Exclusion of Income for Bona Fide Residents of American Samoa, Form 8815, Exclusion of Interest From Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds Issued After 1989, or you exclude income from sources within Puerto Rico, use the worksheet in Pub. 915 instead of the one below.

#### Line 22

##### Other Income

Use line 22 to report any income you can't find a place for on your return or other schedules. List the type and amount of income. If necessary, show the required information on an attached statement. For more information, see Miscellaneous Taxable Income in Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income.

#### Social Security Benefits Worksheet (Keep for your records)

**Note:** If you are married filing a separate return and you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990, enter "D" on the dotted line next to line 21a.

- Enter the total amount from Box 5 of ALL your Forms SSA-1099 and Forms RRB-1099 (if applicable). 1. \_\_\_\_\_
- Divide the amount on line 1 above by 2. 2. \_\_\_\_\_
- Add the amounts on Form 1040, lines 7, 8a, 8b, 9 through 15, 16b, 17b, 18 through 20, and line 22. Do not include here any amounts from Box 5 of Forms SSA-1099 or RRB-1099. 3. \_\_\_\_\_
- Add lines 2 and 3. 4. \_\_\_\_\_
- Enter the total adjustments from Form 1040, line 30. 5. \_\_\_\_\_
- Subtract line 5 from line 4. 6. \_\_\_\_\_
- Enter on line 7 the amount shown below for your filing status:
 

|   |   |          |
|---|---|----------|
| • Single, Head of household, or Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child, enter \$25,000                         | } | 7. _____ |
| • Married filing a joint return, enter \$32,000   |   |          |
| • Married filing a separate return, enter -0- (\$25,000 if you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990) |   |          |
- Subtract line 7 from line 6. Enter the result, but not less than zero. 8. \_\_\_\_\_
- If line 8 is zero, stop here. None of your benefits are taxable. Do not enter any amounts on lines 21a or 21b. But if you are married filing a separate return and you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990, enter -0- on line 21b. Be sure you entered "D" on the dotted line next to line 21a. 9. \_\_\_\_\_
- If line 8 is more than zero, go to line 9. 9. \_\_\_\_\_
- Divide the amount on line 8 above by 2. 9. \_\_\_\_\_
- Taxable social security benefits.
 

|   |   |           |
|---|---|-----------|
| • First, enter on Form 1040, line 21a, the amount from line 1 above.  | } | 10. _____ |
| • Then, compare the amounts on lines 2 and 9 above. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here and on Form 1040, line 21b. |   |           |

**Note:** If part of your benefits are taxable for 1990 AND they include benefits paid in 1990 that were for an earlier year, you may be able to reduce the taxable amount shown on the worksheet. Get Pub. 915 for details.

Page 16



## Adjustments to Income Lines 24a and 24b

### Individual Retirement Arrangement (IRA) Deduction

Read the instructions below to see if you can take an IRA deduction and, if you can, which worksheet to use to figure it. Enter your IRA deduction on line 24a. If you file a joint return, enter your spouse's deduction on line 24b. You should receive a statement by May 31, 1991, that shows all contributions to your IRA for 1990.

If you were age 70½ or older at the end of 1990, you cannot deduct any contributions made to your IRA for 1990 or treat them as nondeductible contributions.

**Note:** If you file Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income, get Pub. 590 to figure your IRA deduction.

### Were You Covered by an Employer Retirement Plan?

If you were covered by a retirement plan (qualified pension, profit-sharing (including 401(k)), annuity, Keogh, SEP, etc.) at work or through self-employment in 1990, your IRA deduction may be reduced or eliminated. But you can still make contributions to an IRA even if you can't deduct them. In any case, the income earned on your IRA contributions is not taxed until it is paid to you.

The "Pension plan" box in Part 6 of your Form W-2 should be checked if you were covered by a plan. This box should be checked even if you were not vested in the plan. You are also covered by a plan if you are self-employed and have a Keogh retirement plan.

**Note:** If you were covered by a retirement plan and you file Form 8815, Exclusion of Interest From Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds Issued After 1989, get Pub. 590 to figure the amount, if any, of your IRA deduction.

**Note:** In the chart below, **modified AGI** (adjusted gross income) is the amount on Form 1040, line 23, minus the total of any deductions claimed on Form 1040, lines 25 through 29, and any write-in amount included on line 30.

If you (or your spouse if filing a joint return) were covered by a retirement plan\* and—

| Your filing status is:  | and your modified AGI is:            | You can take:                                      |
|---|--------------------------------------|--|
| Single, head of household, or married filing separately and did not live with your spouse in 1990 | \$25,000 or less                     | Full IRA deduction (use Worksheet 1 on this page)  |
|   | Over \$25,000 but less than \$35,000 | Partial IRA deduction (use Worksheet 2 on page 18) |
|   | \$35,000 or more                     | No IRA deduction (see Nondeductible Contributions) |
| Married filing jointly or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child                               | \$40,000 or less                     | Full IRA deduction (use Worksheet 1 on this page)  |
|   | Over \$40,000 but less than \$50,000 | Partial IRA deduction (use Worksheet 2 on page 18) |
|   | \$50,000 or more                     | No IRA deduction (see Nondeductible Contributions) |
| Married filing separately and lived with your spouse in 1990                                      | Over 0- but less than \$10,000       | Partial IRA deduction (use Worksheet 2 on page 18) |
|   | \$10,000 or more                     | No IRA deduction (see Nondeductible Contributions) |

\* If married filing separately and you were not covered by a plan but your spouse was, you are considered covered by a plan if you lived with your spouse at any time in 1990.

**Special Rule for Married Individuals Who File Separate Returns.** If you were not covered by a retirement plan but your spouse was, you are considered covered by a plan if you lived with your spouse at any time in 1990. See the chart on this page to find out if you can take a deduction, and, if you can, which worksheet to use.

**Not Covered by a Retirement Plan.** If you (and your spouse if filing a joint return) were not covered by a plan at work, use Worksheet 3 to figure your deduction.

**Covered by a Retirement Plan.** If you (or your spouse if filing a joint return) were covered by a plan at work, see the chart on this page. It will tell you if you can take a deduction and, if you can, which worksheet to use.

**Nondeductible Contributions.** You can make nondeductible contributions to your IRA. You can do this even if you are allowed to deduct part or all of your contributions. Your nondeductible contribution is the difference between the total allowable contributions to your IRA and the amount you deduct.

**Example.** You file as single and paid \$2,000 into your IRA. You were covered by a retirement plan and your modified AGI is over \$35,000 (all wages). You can't deduct the \$2,000. But you can treat it as a nondeductible contribution.

Use Form 8606 to report all contributions you treat as nondeductible. Also use it to figure the basis (nontaxable part) of your IRA. If you and your spouse each make nondeductible contributions, each of you must complete a separate Form 8606.

**Read the following list before you fill in your worksheet.**

• You will first need to complete Form 1040 through line 23, lines 25 through 29, and figure any write-in amount included on line 30, to figure your IRA deduction and, if applicable, nondeductible contributions.

• If you made contributions to your IRA in 1990 that you deducted for 1989, do not include them in the worksheet.

• If you make contributions to your IRA in 1991 (by April 15) for 1990, be sure to include them in the worksheet.

• Your IRA deduction can't be more than the total of your wages and other earned income.

• If the total of your IRA deduction on Form 1040 plus any nondeductible contribution on your Form 8606 is less than your total IRA contributions for 1990, see Pub. 590 for special rules.

• You must file a joint return to deduct contributions to your nonworking spouse's IRA. A nonworking spouse is one who had no wages or other earned income in 1990, or a working spouse who chooses to be treated as having no earned income for figuring the deduction.

• Do not include rollover contributions in figuring your deduction. See the instructions for lines 16a and 16b on page 14 for more details on rollover contributions.

• Do not include trustee's fees that were billed separately and paid by you for your IRA. These fees can be deducted only as an itemized deduction on Schedule A.

• Alimony payments received under certain divorce or separation instruments are considered earned income for purposes of the IRA deduction. See Pub. 590.

• If you were married and both spouses worked and both had IRAs, figure each spouse's deduction separately.

### IRA Worksheet 1 (Keep for your records)

- Enter IRA contributions you made for 1990, but do not enter more than \$2,000 . . . . .
- Enter your wages and other earned income from Form 1040, minus any deduction you claim on Form 1040, lines 25 and 27. (Do not include your spouse's income and do not reduce your wages by losses from self-employment.) . . . . .
- Compare the amounts on lines 1 and 2. Enter the smaller of the two amounts on line 3. Enter on Form 1040, line 24a or 24b, whichever applies, the amount on line 3 you choose to deduct. If contributions were made to your nonworking spouse's IRA, go to line 4 . . . . .

#### Nonworking spouse's IRA

- Compare the amount on line 2 to \$2,250. Enter the smaller of the two amounts . . . . .
- Enter the amount from line 3 . . . . .
- Subtract line 5 from line 4. Enter the result . . . . .
- Enter IRA contributions made for 1990 for your nonworking spouse, but not more than \$2,000 . . . . .
- Compare the amounts on lines 6 and 7. Enter the smaller of the two amounts on line 8. Enter on Form 1040, line 24b, the amount on line 8 you choose to deduct . . . . .

### IRA Worksheet 2 (Keep for your records)

- If you checked Filing Status box:
  - 1 or 4, enter \$35,000
  - 2 or 5, enter \$50,000
  - 3, enter \$10,000
 (\$35,000 if you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990) . . . . .
- Enter the amount from Form 1040, line 23 . . . . .
- Add amounts on Form 1040, lines 25 through 29, and any write-in amount included on line 30 . . . . .
- Subtract line 3 from line 2. If this amount is equal to or larger than the amount on line 1, none of your IRA contributions are deductible. Stop here. If you want to make a nondeductible IRA contribution, see Form 8606 . . . . .
- Subtract line 4 from line 1. Enter the result. If the result is \$10,000 or more, stop here and use Worksheet 1 . . . . .
- Multiply the amount on line 5 by 20% (.20). If the result is not a multiple of \$10, round it up to the next multiple of \$10 (for example, round \$490.30 to \$500). If the result is \$200 or more, enter the result. But if it is less than \$200, enter \$200. Go to line 7 . . . . .

#### Deductible IRA contributions

- Enter your wages and other earned income from Form 1040, minus any deduction you claim on Form 1040, lines 25 and 27. (Do not include your spouse's income and do not reduce your wages by losses from self-employment.) . . . . .
- Enter IRA contributions you made for 1990, but do not enter more than \$2,000 . . . . .
- Enter the smallest of lines 6, 7, or 8 here. This is the most you can deduct. Enter on Form 1040, line 24a or 24b, whichever applies, the amount on line 9 you choose to deduct. (If line 8 is more than line 9, go to line 10.) . . . . .

#### Nondeductible IRA contributions

- Subtract line 9 from line 7 or line 8, whichever is smaller. Enter the result. Enter on line 2 of your Form 8606 the amount from line 10 you choose to make nondeductible . . . . .

#### Deductible IRA contributions for nonworking spouse

- Compare the amount on line 7 to \$2,250 and enter the smaller amount . . . . .
- Add the amount on line 9 to the part of line 10 you choose to make nondeductible . . . . .
- Subtract line 12 from line 11. Enter the result. If it is zero or less, stop here. You cannot make deductible or nondeductible IRA contributions for your nonworking spouse . . . . .

- Enter the smallest of: (a) IRA contributions made for 1990 that are for your nonworking spouse; (b) \$2,000; or (c) the amount on line 13 . . . . .

- Multiply the amount on line 5 by 22.5% (.225). If the result is not a multiple of \$10, round it up to the next multiple of \$10. If the result is \$200 or more, enter the result. But if it is less than \$200, enter \$200 . . . . .

- Enter the amount from line 9 . . . . .
- Subtract line 16 from line 15. Enter the result . . . . .

- Compare the amounts on lines 14 and 17, and enter the smaller amount . . . . .

- Compare the amounts on lines 6, 7, and 18 and enter the smallest of the three amounts on line 19. This is the most you can deduct. Enter on Form 1040, line 24b, the amount on line 19 you choose to deduct. (If line 14 is more than line 19, go to line 20.) . . . . .

#### Nondeductible IRA contributions for nonworking spouse

- Subtract line 19 from line 14 and enter the result. Enter on line 2 of your spouse's Form 8606 the amount from line 20 that you choose to make nondeductible . . . . .

### Line 25

#### One-Half of Self-Employment Tax

Beginning in 1990, if you had income from self-employment and you owe self-employment tax, you may deduct one-half of that tax. But you will first need to complete Schedule SE to figure your deduction. Then, enter on Form 1040, line 25, one-half of the self-employment tax shown on line 10 of Schedule SE, Section A or Section B, whichever applies.

### Line 26

#### Self-Employed Health Insurance Deduction

If you were self-employed and had a net profit for the year, or, if you received wages in 1990 from an S corporation in which you were a more than 2% shareholder, you may be able to deduct part of the amount paid for health insurance on behalf of yourself, your spouse, and dependents. But you may not take the deduction if you were eligible to participate in any subsidized health plan maintained by your employer or your spouse's employer. For more details, get Pub. 535, Business Expenses.

If you qualify to take the deduction, use the worksheet below to figure the amount you can deduct. But, if either of the following applies, do not use the worksheet below. Instead, get Pub. 535 to see how to figure your deduction.

- You had more than one source of income subject to self-employment tax.
- You file Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income.

### Worksheet for Self-Employed Health Insurance Deduction (Keep for your records)

- Enter the amount paid for health insurance for 1990 for you, your spouse, and dependents . . . . .
- Percentage used to figure the deduction . . . . .  $\times .25$
- Multiply the amount on line 1 by the percentage on line 2 . . . . .
- Enter your net profit and any other earned income\* from the business under which the insurance plan is established, minus any deductions you claim on Form 1040, lines 25 and 27 . . . . .
- Compare the amounts on lines 3 and 4 above. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here and on Form 1040, line 26. (DO NOT include this amount in figuring any medical expense deduction on Schedule A (Form 1040)). . . . .

\* Earned income includes net earnings and gains from the sale, transfer, or licensing of property you created. It does not include capital gain income. If you were a more than 2% shareholder in an S corporation, earned income is your wages from that corporation.

### Line 27

#### Keogh Retirement Plan and Self-Employed SEP Deduction

If you are self-employed or a partner, deduct payments to your Keogh (HR 10) plan or SEP on line 27. Deduct payments for your employees on Schedule C or F. **Caution:** You must be self-employed to claim the Keogh deduction. There are two types of Keogh plans:

- A defined-contribution plan has a separate account for each person. Benefits are based on the amount paid to each account.
- Payments to a defined-benefit plan are determined by the funds needed to give a specific benefit at retirement. If you deduct payments to this kind of plan, write "DB" on the dotted line next to line 27.

Get Pub. 560, Retirement Plans for the Self-Employed, for more information, including limits on the amount you can deduct.

### Line 28

#### Penalty on Early Withdrawal of Savings

The Form 1099-INT or, if applicable, Form 1099-OID given to you by your bank or savings and loan association will show the amount of any penalty you were charged because you withdrew funds from your time savings deposit before its maturity. Enter this amount on line 28. (Be sure to include the interest income on Form 1040, line 6a.)

### Line 29

#### Alimony Paid

You can deduct periodic payments of alimony or separate maintenance made under a court decree. You can also deduct payments made under a written separation agreement or a decree for support. Don't deduct lump-sum cash or property

settlements, voluntary payments not made under a court order or a written separation agreement, or amounts specified as child support.

For details, see **Tele-Tax Information** in the index (topic no. 252) or get Pub. 504, Tax Information for Divorced or Separated Individuals.

**Caution:** You must enter the recipient's social security number in the space provided on line 29. If you don't, you may have to pay a \$50 penalty and your deduction may be disallowed.

If you paid alimony to more than one person, enter the social security number of one of the recipients. Show the social security number(s) and the amount paid to the other recipient(s) on the attached statement. Enter your total payments on line 29.

**Divorce or Separation Instruments Executed After 1984.** Generally, you may deduct any payment made in cash to, or on behalf of, your spouse or former spouse under a divorce or separation instrument executed after 1984 if:

- the instrument does not prevent the payment from qualifying as alimony, and
- you and your spouse or former spouse did not live together when the payment was made if you were separated under a decree of divorce or separate maintenance, and
- you are not required to make any payment after the death of your spouse or former spouse, and
- the payment is not treated as child support.

These rules also apply to certain instruments modified after 1984. Other rules apply if your annual payments decreased by more than \$15,000 (more than \$10,000 if your divorce or separation instrument was executed in 1985 or 1986). For more details, see Pub. 504.

### Line 30

#### Total Adjustments

Add lines 24a through 29 and enter the total on line 30. Also include in the total on line 30 any of the following adjustments.

**Qualified Performing Artists.** If you are a qualified performing artist, include in the total on line 30 your performing-arts related expenses from line 11 of Form 2106, Employee Business Expenses. Write the amount and "Form 2106" on the dotted line next to line 30.

**Jury Duty Pay Given to Employer.** If you reported jury duty pay on line 22 and you were required to give your employer any part of that pay because your employer continued to pay your salary while you served on the jury, include the amount you gave your employer in the total on line 30. Write the amount and "Jury pay" on the dotted line next to line 30.

**Forestation/Reforestation Amortization.** If you can claim a deduction for amortization of the costs of forestation or reforestation and you do not have to file Schedule C or Schedule F for this activity, include your deduction in the total on line 30. Write the amount and "Reforestation" on the dotted line next to line 30.

**Repayment of Sub-Pay Under the Trade Act of 1974.** If you repaid supplemental

unemployment benefits (sub-pay) that you previously reported in income because you became eligible for payments under the Trade Act of 1974, include in the total on line 30 the amount you repaid in 1990. Write the amount and "Sub-pay TRA" on the dotted line next to line 30. Or, you may be able to claim a credit against your tax instead. Get Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income, for more details.

### Line 31

#### Adjusted Gross Income

If line 31 is less than zero, you may have a net operating loss that you can carry to another tax year. If you carry the loss back to earlier years, see Form 1045, Application for Tentative Refund. If you do not wish to carry back a net operating loss, you may elect to carry the loss over to future years. You must attach the election to your return. For more information, get Pub. 536, Net Operating Losses.

### IRS Will Figure Your Tax and Some of Your Credits

If you want us to, we will figure your tax for you. If you have paid too much, we will send you a refund. If you did not pay enough, we'll send you a bill. We won't charge you interest or a late payment penalty if you pay within 30 days of the notice date, or by the due date for your return, whichever is later.

We can figure your tax if you meet ALL of the conditions described below:

- All of your income for 1990 was from wages, salaries, tips, interest, dividends, taxable social security benefits, unemployment compensation, IRA distributions, pensions, or annuities.
- You do not itemize deductions.
- You do not file any of the following forms: Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income; Form 4137, Social Security Tax on Unreported Tip Income; Form 4970, Tax on Accumulation Distribution of Trusts; Form 4972, Tax on Lump-Sum Distributions; Form 6198, At-Risk Limitations; Form 6251, Alternative Minimum Tax—Individuals.
- Form 8615, Tax for Children Under Age 14 Who Have Investment Income of More Than \$1,000.
- Form 8814, Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends.

• Your taxable income (line 37) is not more than \$50,000.

- You (and your spouse if you are filing a joint return) sign and date your return and mail it by April 15, 1991.
- You do not want any of your refund applied to next year's estimated tax.
- You give us enough information so that we can figure the tax. Please read the following instructions:

a. Fill in the parts of your return through line 37 that apply to you.

b. Read lines 39 through 62. Fill in the lines that apply to you, but do not fill in the Total lines. Please be sure to fill in line 55 for Federal income tax withheld. See the instructions below if you want us to figure

your credit for the elderly or the disabled, or earned income credit.

c. If you are filing a joint return, use the space under the words "Adjustments to Income" on the front of your return to show your taxable income and your spouse's taxable income separately.

d. Fill in any forms or schedules asked for on the lines you completed, and attach them to the return when you file it.

We will figure the following credits too.

**Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled.** If you can take this credit, attach Schedule R to your return and write "CFE" on the dotted line next to line 42.

Check the box on Schedule R for your filing status and age, and fill in lines 11 and 13 of Part III if applicable. Also complete Part II if applicable.

**Earned Income Credit (EIC).** Answer the questions that begin on page 23 to see if you can take this credit. If you can, write "EIC" on the dotted line next to line 57.

### Tax Computation

#### Lines 33a through 33c

**Line 33a.** If you were age 65 or older or blind, check the appropriate boxes on line 33a. If you were married and checked the box on line 6b on page 1 of Form 1040 and your spouse was 65 or older or blind, also check the appropriate boxes for your spouse.

**Age.** If you were 65 or older on January 1, 1991, check the "65 or older" box on your 1990 return.

**Blindness.** If you were completely blind as of December 31, 1990, attach a statement to your return describing this condition.

If you were partially blind, you must attach a certified statement from your eye doctor that:

- You can't see better than 20/200 in your better eye with glasses or contact lenses, or
- Your field of vision is 20 degrees or less.

If your eye condition is not likely to improve beyond the conditions listed above, attach a certified statement to this effect. If you attached this statement in a prior year, attach a note saying that you have already filed a statement.

**Line 33b.** If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent, check the box on line 33b. If you do not itemize your deductions, be sure to use the **Standard Deduction Worksheet for Dependents** on page 20 to figure the amount to enter on line 34.

**Line 33c.** Check this box if your spouse itemizes deductions on a separate return or if you are a dual-status alien. If you were a dual-status alien and you file a joint return with your spouse who was a U.S. citizen or resident at the end of 1990 and you and your spouse agree to be taxed on your combined worldwide income, do not check the box.

If you check this box, you cannot take the standard deduction. If you have any itemized deductions such as state and local income taxes or interest, your Federal income tax will be less if you itemize your deductions.

Page 19

### Line 34

#### Standard Deduction OR Itemized Deductions

You must decide whether to take the standard deduction or itemize your actual deductions for charitable contributions, medical expenses, interest, taxes, etc. Your Federal income tax will be less if you take the larger of:

- your standard deduction (figured below), or
- your total itemized deductions reportable on Schedule A (Form 1040).

The standard deduction has increased for most people. Even if you itemized last year, be sure to see if the standard deduction will benefit you in 1990.

**Caution:** If you are married filing a separate return and your spouse itemizes deductions, or if you are a dual-status alien (you checked the box on line 33c), you cannot take the standard deduction, even if you were 65 or older or blind.

If you take the standard deduction, find the correct amount for you and enter it on line 34.

If you itemize your deductions, check the box on line 34. Complete and attach Schedule A and enter on Form 1040, line 34, the amount from Schedule A, line 27.

**Itemizing for State Tax Purposes.** If you itemize even though your itemized deductions are less than the amount of your standard deduction, write "IE" (itemized elected) on the dotted line next to line 34.

#### Standard Deduction Chart for Most People

DO NOT use this chart if you were 65 or older or blind OR if someone can claim you as a dependent.

| If your filing status is:  | Your standard deduction is: |
|--|-----------------------------|
| Single   | \$3,250                     |
| Married filing joint return or Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child | \$5,450                     |
| Married filing separate return   | \$2,725                     |
| Head of household  | \$4,750                     |

#### Standard Deduction Chart for People Age 65 or Older or Blind

If someone can claim you as a dependent, use the worksheet below, instead.

| Enter the number from the box on line 33a of Form 1040 | and the number in the box above is: | Caution: Do not use the number of exemptions from line 6e. | Your standard deduction is: |
|--|-------------------------------------|--|-----------------------------|
| If your filing status is:                              |                                     |  |                             |
| Single   | 1                                   |  | \$4,050                     |
|  | 2                                   |  | 4,850                       |
| Married filing joint return                            | 1                                   |  | \$6,100                     |
|  | 2                                   |  | 6,750                       |
| Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child              | 3                                   |  | 7,400                       |
|  | 4                                   |  | 8,050                       |
| Married filing separate return                         | 1                                   |  | \$3,375                     |
|  | 2                                   |  | 4,025                       |
|  | 3                                   |  | 4,675                       |
|  | 4                                   |  | 5,325                       |
| Head of household                                      | 1                                   |  | \$5,550                     |
|  | 2                                   |  | 6,350                       |

#### Standard Deduction Worksheet for Dependents (Keep for your records)

Use this worksheet ONLY if someone can claim you as a dependent.

|   |                 |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. Enter your <b>earned income</b> (defined below). If none, enter -0-  | 1. _____        |
| 2. Minimum amount   | 2. <b>\$500</b> |
| 3. Compare the amounts on lines 1 and 2. Enter the <b>larger</b> of the two amounts here  | 3. _____        |
| 4. Enter on line 4 the amount shown below for your filing status:   |                 |
| • Single, enter \$3,250   |                 |
| • Married filing a separate return, enter \$2,725   |                 |
| • Married filing a joint return or Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child, enter \$5,450   | 4. _____        |
| • Head of household, enter \$4,750  |                 |
| 5. <b>Standard deduction.</b>   |                 |
| a. Compare the amounts on lines 3 and 4. Enter the <b>smaller</b> of the two amounts here. If under 65 and not blind, stop here and enter this amount on Form 1040, line 34. Otherwise, go to line 5b | 5a. _____       |
| b. If 65 or older or blind, multiply \$800 (\$650 if married filing a joint or separate return, or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child) by the number on Form 1040, line 33a. Enter the result  | 5b. _____       |
| c. Add lines 5a and 5b. Enter the total here and on Form 1040, line 34  | 5c. _____       |

**Earned Income** includes wages, salaries, tips, professional fees, and other compensation received for personal services you performed. It also includes any amount received as a scholarship that you must include in your income. Generally, your earned income is the total of the amount(s) you reported on Form 1040, lines 7, 12, and 19, minus any deduction you claim on line 25.

Page 20



**Line 38****Tax**

To figure your tax, use one of the following methods.

**Tax Table.** If your taxable income is less than \$50,000, you **MUST** use the Tax Table to find your tax, unless you are required to use **Form 8615** (see below). Be sure you use the correct column in the Tax Table. After you have found the correct tax, enter that amount on line 38.

**Tax Rate Schedules.** You must use the Tax Rate Schedules to figure your tax if your taxable income is \$50,000 or more.

**Form 8615.** Form 8615 must generally be used to figure the tax for any child who was under age 14 on January 1, 1991, and who had more than \$1,000 of investment income (such as taxable interest or dividends). However, if neither of the child's parents was alive on December 31, 1990, do not use Form 8615 to figure the child's tax.

**Note:** If you are filing **Form 8814**, Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends, include in your total for line 38 the tax from **Form 8814**, line 8. Also enter that tax in the space provided next to line 38.

**Line 39****Additional Taxes**

Check the box(es) on line 39 to report any additional taxes from:

**Form 4970**, Tax on Accumulation Distribution of Trusts, or

**Form 4972**, Tax on Lump-Sum Distributions.

**Credits****Line 41****Credit for Child and Dependent Care Expenses**

You may be able to take a credit on line 41 for payments you made for child and disabled dependent care expenses while you (and your spouse if you were married) worked or looked for work. But you must have had income from a job or through self-employment to do so.

The credit is allowed if you kept up a home that included a child under age 13 or your dependent or spouse who could not care for himself or herself. Use **Form 2441** to figure the credit. To take the credit, you must show on **Form 2441** the name, address, and identifying number of the person or organization who provided the care. You may use **Form W-10** to get this information from the care provider. For more details, including special rules that apply to divorced or separated parents, see **Form 2441** and its instructions, and Pub. 503, Child and Dependent Care Expenses.

**Note:** If someone cared for your child or disabled dependent in your home, both you and the employee may have to pay a share of the social security tax on the employee's wages. You may also have to pay Federal unemployment tax, which is for your employee's unemployment insurance. For more details, get Pub. 926, Employment Taxes for Household Employers.

**Line 42****Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled**

You may be able to take this credit and reduce your tax if, by the end of 1990, you were:

- age 65 or older, or
  - under age 65, you retired on permanent and total disability, and you had taxable disability income in 1990.
- Even if you meet one of the above conditions, you generally cannot take the credit if you are:
- Single and the amount on **Form 1040**, line 32, is \$17,500 or more; or you received \$5,000 or more of nontaxable social security or other nontaxable pensions.
  - Married filing a joint return, only one spouse is eligible for the credit, and the amount on **Form 1040**, line 32, is \$20,000 or more; or you received \$5,000 or more of nontaxable social security or other nontaxable pensions.
  - Married filing a joint return, both spouses are eligible for the credit, and the amount on **Form 1040**, line 32, is \$25,000 or more; or you received \$7,500 or more of nontaxable social security or other nontaxable pensions.
  - Married filing a separate return, you did not live with your spouse all year, and the amount on **Form 1040**, line 32, is \$12,500 or more; or you received \$3,750 or more of nontaxable social security or other nontaxable pensions.

For more information, see the separate instructions for Schedule R and Pub. 524, Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled. If you want IRS to figure the credit for you, see **IRS Will Figure Your Tax and Some of Your Credits** on page 19.

**Line 43****Foreign Tax Credit**

**Form 1116** explains when you can take this credit for payment of income tax to a foreign country. Also get Pub. 514, Foreign Tax Credit for Individuals.

**Form 3468**, Investment Credit. This credit was generally repealed for property placed in service after 1985. For exceptions, see **Form 3468**.

**Line 44****General Business Credit**

Complete line 44 if you can take any of the following credits. If you have two or more of these credits, a credit carryforward, or a general business credit from a passive activity, you must also complete **Form 3800** to figure the total credit. Enter on line 44 the amount from **Form 3800**. Also be sure to check Box a on line 44 for **Form 3800**. If you have only one credit, enter on line 44 the amount of the credit from the form. Also, check Box b on line 44 and write in the form number for that credit.

**Form 3468**, Investment Credit. This credit was generally repealed for property placed in service after 1985. For exceptions, see **Form 3468**.

**Form 5884**, Jobs Credit. If you are a business employer who hires people who are members of special targeted groups, you may qualify for this credit. Use **Form 5884** to figure the credit.

**Form 6478**, Credit for Alcohol Used as Fuel. If you sell straight alcohol (or an alcohol mixture) at retail or use it as fuel in

your trade or business, you may be able to take a credit for the alcohol used as fuel. Use **Form 6478** to figure the credit. For more details, get Pub. 378, Fuel Tax Credits and Refunds.

**Form 6765**, Credit for Increasing Research Activities. You may be able to take a credit for research and experimental expenditures paid or incurred in carrying on your trade or business. Use **Form 6765** to figure the credit.

**Form 8566**, Low-Income Housing Credit and Schedule A (**Form 8609**), Annual Statement. If you owned a building that was part of a low-income housing project, you may be able to take this credit. Use **Form 8566** and Schedule A (**Form 8609**), to figure the credit. Also complete and attach **Form 8609**, Low-Income Housing Credit Allocation Certificate.

**Line 45****Credit for Prior Year Minimum Tax**

You may be able to take this credit if you paid alternative minimum tax in 1987, 1988, or 1989. Get **Form 8801**, Credit for Prior Year Minimum Tax, to see if you qualify for the credit. Also get Pub. 909, Alternative Minimum Tax for Individuals, for more information.

**Line 46**

Add amounts on lines 41 through 45 and enter the total on line 46. Also include in the total on line 46 any of the following credits.

**Mortgage Interest Credit.** You may be able to take a credit for part of the interest you paid on your home mortgage if you were issued a mortgage credit certificate by a state or local government under a qualified mortgage credit certificate program to buy, rehabilitate, or make improvements to your main home. You must complete and attach **Form 8396**, Mortgage Interest Credit, to figure the amount of the credit to include in your total for line 46. Write the amount and "MIC" (mortgage interest credit) on the dotted line next to line 46.

For more details, get Pub. 530, Tax Information for Homeowners.

**Credit for Fuel From a Nonconventional Source.** A credit is allowed for the sale of qualified fuels produced from a nonconventional source. See I.R. Code section 29 for a definition of qualified fuels, provisions for figuring the credit, and other special rules. Attach a separate schedule showing how you figured the credit. Include the credit in the total for line 46. Write the amount and "FNS" on the dotted line next to line 46.

**Other Taxes****Line 48****Self-Employment Tax**

If you had self-employment income in 1990, and earned under \$51,300 in wages from which social security tax or railroad retirement (RTTA) tax was withheld, you may have to pay self-employment tax. Please see **Schedule SE** (**Form 1040**) and its instructions. If you have to pay self-employment tax, enter the amount from **Schedule SE**.

**Line 49****Alternative Minimum Tax**

The tax law gives special treatment to some kinds of income and allows special deductions and credits for some kinds of expenses. If you benefit from these provisions, you may have to pay at least a minimum amount of tax through the alternative minimum tax. This tax is figured on **Form 6251**.

To see if you should complete **Form 6251**, add to your adjusted gross income from line 32 all adjustments and tax preference items that apply to you (see the list below). If the total is more than the dollar amount shown below for your filing status, fill out **Form 6251**.

- \$40,000 if married filing jointly or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child.
- \$30,000 if single or head of household.
- \$20,000 if married filing separately.

**Adjustment and Tax Preference Items:**

1. Accelerated depreciation.
  2. Amortization of certified pollution-control facilities.
  3. Income from the exercise of incentive stock options figured under I.R. Code section 83 in excess of the amount actually reported on your return.
  4. Tax-exempt interest from private activity bonds (including exempt-interest dividends from a regulated investment company to the extent derived from private activity bonds).
  5. Intangible drilling costs.
  6. Depletion.
  7. Circulation and research and experimental expenditures.
  8. Mining exploration and development costs.
  9. Tax shelter farm losses.
  10. Passive activity losses.
  11. Income from long-term contracts figured under the percentage of completion method in excess of the amount actually reported on your return.
  12. Installment sales of certain property.
- Note:** A child under age 14 may owe the alternative minimum tax if the total of the child's adjusted gross income from line 32 plus the above items is more than the sum of \$1,000 plus the child's earned income.

**Line 50****Recapture Taxes**

You may owe the tax computed on **Form 4255**, Recapture of Investment Credit, if you disposed of investment credit property or changed its use before the end of its useful life or recovery period. See **Form 4255** for details. If you owe this tax, check Box a and enter any tax due on line 50.

If you disposed of property (or there was a reduction in the qualified basis of the property) on which you took the low-income housing credit, you may owe the tax computed on **Form 8611**, Recapture of Low-Income Housing Credit. See **Form 8611** for more information. If you owe this tax, check Box b and enter any tax due on line 50.

Page 22

**Line 51****Social Security Tax on Tip Income Not Reported to Employer**

If you received tips of \$20 or more in any month and you did not report the full amount to your employer, or your W-2 form(s) shows allocated tips that you must report in income, you must pay the social security tax or railroad retirement (RTTA) tax on the unreported tips. If you reported the full amount to your employer but the social security or RTTA tax was not withheld, you must pay it unless the rules discussed under **Uncollected Employee Social Security and RTTA Tax on Tips** (line 54) apply.

To figure the amount of social security tax on the tips, complete **Form 4137**, Social Security Tax on Unreported Tip Income, and attach it to your **Form 1040**. Enter the tax on line 51.

To determine the amount of RTTA tax on the tips, contact your nearest Railroad Retirement Board office. Enter the tax on line 51. Write "RTTA" on the dotted line next to line 51.

Be sure all your tips are reported as income on **Form 1040**, line 7.

**Caution:** You may be charged a penalty equal to 50% of the social security tax due on tips you received and did not report to your employer.

**Line 52****Tax on Qualified Retirement Plans (Including IRAs)**

You may owe this tax if any of the following applies:

1. You received any early distributions from a qualified pension plan (such as your IRA), qualified annuity plan, or tax-sheltered annuity plan.
2. You received any excess distributions from a plan mentioned in 1 above.
3. You made excess contributions to your IRA.
4. You had excess accumulations in a qualified pension plan (including an IRA).
5. You received any amount under a modified endowment contract entered into after June 20, 1988.

If any of the above applies, get **Form 5329** and its instructions to see if you owe this tax. Enter the tax from **Form 5329** on **Form 1040**, line 52.

**Caution:** Be sure to include in income on line 16 or line 17, whichever applies, any early distributions you received from qualified retirement plans.

**Line 53****Advance Earned Income Credit Payments**

Enter the total amount of advance earned income credit payments you received. These payments should be shown in Box 8 of your **Form(s)** W-2.

**Note:** See the instructions for line 57 to figure the earned income credit you can actually take.

**Line 54****Total Tax**

Add lines 47 through 53. Put the total on line 54. Also include in the total on line 54 any of the following that applies.

**Section 72 (m)(5) Excess Benefits Tax.** If you are not a 5% owner of a business and you received a distribution of excess benefits from a qualified pension or annuity plan, you may have to pay a penalty tax of 10% of the distribution. Get Pub. 560, Retirement Plans for the Self-Employed, for more details.

Include the amount of the penalty in your total for line 54. Write the amount and "Section 72(m)(5)" on the dotted line next to line 54.

**Uncollected Employee Social Security and RTTA Tax on Tips.** If you did not have enough wages to cover the social security tax or railroad retirement (RTTA) tax due on tips you reported to your employer, the amount of tax due will be shown on your **Form W-2**. Include that amount in the total on line 54. Write the amount and "Uncollected Tax on Tips" on the dotted line next to line 54.

**Golden Parachute Payments.** Golden parachute payments are certain payments made by a corporation to key employees to compensate them if control of the corporation changes. If you received an excess parachute payment (EPP), you must pay a tax equal to 20% of this excess payment. Write the amount and "EPP" on the dotted line next to line 54.

If you received a **Form W-2** that includes a parachute payment, the amount of tax on any excess payment should be identified with code K in Box 17 of **Form W-2**. (Box 9 of **Form W-2** should also include any amount withheld for this tax.) Include the amount from Box 17 in the total for line 54. Write the amount and "EPP" on the dotted line next to line 54.

If you received a **Form 1099-MISC** that includes a parachute payment, any excess payment will be separately identified on the form. Multiply the excess payment by 20% to figure the amount to include in the total for line 54. Write the amount and "EPP" on the dotted line next to line 54.

**Payments****Line 55****Federal Income Tax Withheld**

Add the amounts shown as Federal income tax withheld on your **Forms W-2**, **W-2G**, **W-2P**, and **1099-R**. Enter the total on line 55. The amount of Federal income tax withheld should be shown in Box 9 of **Form W-2**, Box 2 of **Form W-2G**, Box 11 of **Form W-2P**, and Box 4 of **Form 1099-R**. If line 55 includes amounts withheld as shown on **Form 1099-R**, check the box on line 55.

**Backup Withholding.** If you were subject to backup withholding on dividends, interest income, or other income you received during 1990, include the amount withheld in the total on line 55. This should be shown in Box 2 of **Form 1099-DIV** and in Box 4 of the other 1099 forms. Be sure to check the box on line 55.

**Line 56****1990 Estimated Tax Payments**

Enter on this line any payments you made on your estimated Federal income tax (**Form 1040-ES**) for 1990. Include any overpayment

Page 21

from your 1989 return that you applied to your 1990 estimated tax.

If you and your spouse paid joint estimated tax but are now filing separate income tax returns, either of you can claim all of the amount paid. Or you can each claim a part of it. Get Pub. 505, Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax, for more information on how to divide your payments. Please be sure to show both social security numbers in the space provided on the separate returns. If you or your spouse paid separate estimated tax, but you are now filing a joint income tax return, add the amounts you each paid. Follow these instructions even if your spouse died in 1990.

**Divorced Taxpayers.** If you were divorced during 1990 and you made joint estimated tax payments with your former spouse, enter your former spouse's social security number in the space provided on the front of Form 1040.

If you were divorced and remarried in 1990, enter your present spouse's social security number in the space provided on the front of Form 1040. Also, under the bold heading "Payments" to the left of line 56, enter your former spouse's social security number, followed by "DIV."

**Name Change.** If you changed your name because of marriage, divorce, etc., and you made estimated tax payments using your former name, attach a statement to the front of Form 1040 explaining all the payments you and your spouse made in 1990, the Service Center where you made the payments, and the name(s) and social security number(s) under which you made the payments.

## Line 57

### Earned Income Credit

The earned income credit is a special credit that can help some people who have a child. The credit can be as much as \$953. If you can take the earned income credit, you can subtract it from the tax you owe. You can get a refund of the credit even if you don't owe any tax.

To see if you can take the earned income credit, answer the questions that begin on this page. But if you file Form 2555, Foreign Earned Income, you cannot take the credit.

If you want IRS to figure the credit for you, see IRS Will Figure Your Tax and Some of Your Credits on page 19.

For more details about the credit, get Pub. 596, Earned Income Credit.

**Note:** You must file a return if you got advance earned income credit (AEIC) payments in 1990. You must report these payments on line 53. You may be able to get AEIC payments in 1991 by filing Form W-5 with your employer.

### Earned Income includes:

- Wages, salaries, and tips.
- Union strike benefits.
- Certain disability pensions.
- Basic quarters and subsistence allowances from the U.S. military.
- Earnings from self-employment—this is usually the amount shown on Schedule SE (Form 1040), Section A, line 3, or Section B,

line 3, minus any deduction you claimed on Form 1040, line 25. If you were a "statutory employee" and you reported your income and expenses on Schedule C, earned income includes the amount on Schedule C, line 29.

• Anything else of value (money, goods, or services) you get from your employer for services you performed even if it is not taxable (such as housing allowance or rental value of a parsonage for clergy members and meals and lodging for employees).

**Earned income does not include** items such as interest, dividends, social security and railroad retirement benefits, welfare benefits, nondisability pensions, veterans' benefits, workers' compensation, unemployment compensation (insurance), alimony, or income exempt from self-employment tax as a result of the filing and approval of Form 4029 (relating to members of certain religious faiths). Earned income also does not include taxable scholarships or fellowships not reported on Form W-2.

**Your Child.** If your filing status is married filing a joint return or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child, your child means your son, daughter, stepchild, adopted child, a child placed with you by an authorized placement agency for adoption by you, or any other child (such as your grandchild) whom you cared for as your own child for the whole year.

If your filing status is head of household, your child means your son, daughter, stepchild, adopted child, or a descendant of your son, daughter, or adopted child (for example, your grandchild).

**Note:** The earned income credit must be reduced by the alternative minimum tax (Form 1040, line 49). If you owe this tax, subtract it from the amount on line 7 or line 8c of the worksheet on page 24, whichever applies, and enter the result (but not less than zero) on Form 1040, line 57.

### Questions To See If You Can Take the Earned Income Credit (Keep for your records)

1. Is your filing status married filing a joint return, head of household, OR qualifying widow(er) with dependent child? ☐ Yes ☐ No
  2. In 1990, was the total of your taxable and any nontaxable earned income (such as military housing allowances) at least \$1 but less than \$20,264? See the definition of earned income on this page. ☐ Yes ☐ No
  3. Is the amount on Form 1040, line 32, less than \$20,264? ☐ Yes ☐ No
  4. Did your child (defined above) live with you in your main home in the U.S. for more than half of 1990 (for all of 1990, if your filing status is qualifying widow(er) with dependent child)? ☐ Yes ☐ No
- Note:** If your child was born, or died, in 1990 and your home was your child's home during the part of 1990 that he or she was alive, your child is considered to have lived with you for the entire year. Your child is also considered to have lived with you for the entire year if in 1990 your child was adopted, was placed with you for adoption, or became your stepchild.

If you checked NO to any of the above questions, you may not take the earned income credit. Do not fill in the worksheet on page 24. Instead, write "No" on Form 1040, line 57.

If you checked YES to all of the above questions, continue as follows:

If your filing status is:

Then:

- Married filing a joint return . . . . . Go to question 5 below.
- Head of household and your child was unmarried . . . . . You may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet on page 24 to figure it. Also, if your child is not your dependent, be sure to enter your child's name on Form 1040, line 4.
- Head of household and your child was married . . . . . Go to question 6 on page 24.
- Qualifying widow(er) with dependent child . . . . . You may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet on page 24 to figure it.

5. If your filing status is married filing a joint return, answer the following:

- a. Did you claim your child as your dependent on Form 1040, line 6c? ☐ Yes ☐ No
- If you checked "Yes," you may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet on page 24 to figure it.
- If you checked "No," go to question 5b.
- b. If you remarried, is your child's other parent claiming him or her under the rules for Children of Divorced or Separated Parents on page 11? ☐ Yes ☐ No
- If you checked "Yes," you may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet on page 24 to figure it. Also, enter your child's name on the dotted line next to line 57 on Form 1040.
- If you checked "No," stop here; you may not take the earned income credit. Do not fill in the worksheet on page 24. Instead, write "No" on Form 1040, line 57.

6. If your filing status is head of household and your child was married, answer the following:

- a. Did you claim your child as a dependent on Form 1040, line 6c? ☐ Yes ☐ No
- If you checked "Yes," you may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet below to figure it.
- If you checked "No," go to question 6b.
- b. Is your child's other parent claiming him or her under the rules for Children of Divorced or Separated Parents on page 11? ☐ Yes ☐ No
- If you checked "Yes," you may take the credit. Fill out the worksheet below to figure it. Also, enter your child's name on the dotted line next to line 57 on Form 1040.
- If you checked "No," stop here; you may not take the earned income credit. Do not fill in the worksheet below. Instead, write "No" on Form 1040, line 57.

### Earned Income Credit Worksheet (Keep for your records)

If your filing status is single or married filing separately, you may not take the credit. Do not complete this worksheet.

1. Enter the amount from Form 1040, line 7. Include scholarship or fellowship income only if you received a W-2 form for it. . . . . 1.
2. If you received earned income that is not taxable, enter the total amount of that income here. Also enter "NFI" on the dotted line next to line 57 on Form 1040. Do this even if you cannot take the credit. . . . . 2.
3. Add lines 1 and 2. Enter the total. . . . . 3.
4. If you were self-employed, subtract any deduction you claimed on Form 1040, line 25, from the amount on Schedule SE, Section A, line 3, or Section B, line 3. Enter the result here even if a loss. But, if you use the optional method to figure self-employment tax, see Pub. 596 for more information before entering an amount on line 4. . . . . 4.
5. **Earned income.** Add lines 3 and 4. But if line 4 is a loss, subtract line 4 from line 3. If this amount is zero or less, or \$20,264 or more, stop here; you may not take the credit. Otherwise, go to line 6. . . . . 5.
6. **Adjusted gross income.** Enter the amount from Form 1040, line 32. If this amount is \$20,264 or more, stop here; you may not take the credit. Otherwise, go to line 7 or 8, whichever applies. . . . . 6.
7. If line 6 is less than \$10,750, use the amount on line 5 to find the credit in the table that begins on page 58. Enter the credit here and on Form 1040, line 57. . . . . 7.

8. If line 6 is at least \$10,750:
  - a. First, use the amount on line 5 to find the credit in the table that begins on page 58. Enter that amount here. . . . . 8a.
  - b. Then, use the amount on line 6 to find the credit in the table. Enter that amount here. . . . . 8b.
  - c. Compare the amounts on lines 8a and 8b above. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here. Also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 57. . . . . 8c.

## Line 58

### Amount Paid With Form 4868 (Extension of Time To File)

If you filed Form 4868 to get an automatic extension of time to file Form 1040, enter the amount you paid with that form. Also include any amounts paid with Form 2688 or Form 2350.

## Line 59

### Excess Social Security Tax and RRTA Tax Withheld—More Than One Employer

**Excess Social Security Taxes Withheld.** If you had more than one employer for 1990 and your total wages were over \$51,300, your employers may have withheld too much social security tax. If so, you can take a credit for the excess amount on line 59. Use the worksheet on this page to figure any excess social security taxes.

**Caution:** If you were a government employee who paid only the 1.45% Medicare (hospital insurance benefits) tax on your government wages, do not include on line 1 of the worksheet below the Medicare tax withheld from your government wages. See the instructions for line 61 to see if you can take a credit for excess Medicare tax paid.

If you are filing a joint return, you must figure excess social security tax withholding separately for each spouse. Do NOT combine amounts of both husband and wife.

### Excess Social Security Taxes Worksheet (Keep for your records)

1. Add all social security tax withheld (but not more than \$3,924.45 for each employer). Enter the total here. . . . .
2. Enter any uncollected social security tax on tips included in the total on Form 1040, line 54. . . . .
3. Add lines 1 and 2. . . . . 3,924.45
4. Social security tax limit. . . . .
5. Subtract line 4 from line 3. Enter the result here and on Form 1040, line 59. . . . .

## Line 60

### Credit for Federal Tax on Fuels

If you can take a credit for tax on gasoline, diesel fuel, and other fuels used in your business, or for certain diesel-powered cars, vans, and light trucks, attach Form 4136. Enter the credit on line 60.

## Line 61

### Regulated Investment Company Credit

Enter on this line the total amount of the credit from Form 2439, Notice to Shareholder of Undistributed Long-Term Capital Gains. Be sure to attach Copy B of Form 2439. Also include on line 61 any Excess Medicare Tax Credit.

**Excess Medicare Tax Credit.** If you were a Federal, state, or local government employee whose wages in 1990 were subject only to the 1.45% Medicare (hospital insurance benefits) tax, and you had other social security or RRTA wages that when added to your government wages total more than \$51,300, too much Medicare tax may have been withheld. If so, you may take a credit against your income tax. Use Form 4469 to figure the credit. Include the amount of the credit in your total for line 61. On the dotted line next to line 61, write "Form 4469" and show the amount.

## Line 62

### Total Payments

Add lines 55 through 61 and enter the total on line 62. Also include on this line any credit for overpaid windfall profit tax (OWPT) from Form 6249. Write the amount and "OWPT" on the dotted line next to line 62. Be sure to attach Forms 6249 and 6248.

### Refund or Amount You Owe

## Line 63

### Amount Overpaid (If line 62 is more than line 54)

Subtract line 54 from line 62 and enter the result on line 63. If line 63 is under \$1, we will send a refund only on written request.

**Note:** If the amount you overpaid is large, you may be able to reduce the amount of income tax withheld from your pay. See *Income Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax Payments for 1991* on page 26.

**Injured Spouse Claim.** If you file a joint return and your spouse has not paid certain obligations (such as child and spousal support payments and certain Federal debts such as student loans), all or part of the overpayment shown on line 63 may be used to pay the past due amount. But, your part of the overpayment may be refunded to you if **ALL THREE** of the following apply:

1. You are not obligated to pay the past due amount.
2. You received and reported income (such as wages, taxable interest, etc.) on the joint return.
3. You made and reported payments (such as Federal income tax withheld from your wages or estimated tax payments) on the joint return.

If **ALL THREE** of the above conditions apply and you want your part of the overpayment refunded to you, complete Form 8379, Injured Spouse Claim and Allocation, and attach it to Form 1040 when you file your return. Write "Injured Spouse" in the upper left corner of Form 1040.

**Note:** If you are filing an injured spouse claim to receive your part of a joint overpayment for a return you have already filed, use only Form 8379 to obtain your refund. Do not attach it to Form 1040.

## Line 65

### Applied to 1991 Estimated Tax

Subtract line 64 from line 63. Enter the result on line 65. This is the amount that will be applied to your estimated tax for 1991. We will apply this amount to your account unless you request us to apply it to your spouse's account. The request should include your spouse's social security number.

## Line 66

### Amount You Owe

(If line 54 is more than line 62)

Subtract line 62 from line 54 and enter the result on line 66. This is the amount you owe.

Attach your check or money order for the full amount when you file. If line 66 is under \$1, you do not have to pay. Do not include any estimated tax payment in your check or money order. Mail any estimated tax payment in a separate envelope from the one you use to pay the tax due on Form 1040.

**Note:** If you owe tax for 1990, you may need to increase the amount of income tax withheld from your pay or make estimated tax payments for 1991. See *Income Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax Payments for 1991* on page 26.

## Line 67

### Estimated Tax Penalty

If line 66 is at least \$500 and it is more than 10% of the tax shown on your return, or you underpaid your 1990 estimated tax liability for any payment period, you may owe a penalty. Get Form 2210 (Form 2210F for

farmers and fishermen) to see if you owe a penalty and to figure the amount. If you want, IRS will figure the penalty for you and send you a bill. But see **Lowering Your Penalty**.

**How To Avoid the Penalty.** You will not owe the penalty or have to complete Form 2210 (or 2210F) if either of the following applies:

1. You had no tax liability for 1989, you were a U.S. citizen or resident for all of 1989, AND your 1989 tax return was for a tax year of 12 full months, or
2. The total of lines 55, 56, 59, and any write-in amount from Form 4469 on line 61 of your 1990 return is at least as much as your 1989 tax liability, AND your 1989 tax return was for a tax year of 12 full months. Your estimated tax payments for 1990 must have been made on time and for the required amount.

**Figuring the Penalty.** If you cannot avoid the penalty and you choose to figure it yourself on Form 2210 (or 2210F), enter the penalty amount on Form 1040, line 67. Do not attach Form 2210 to your return. Add the penalty amount to any tax due and enter the total on line 66. If you are due a refund, subtract the penalty amount from the overpayment you show on line 63.

If you leave line 67 blank, IRS will figure the penalty and send you a bill. We will not begin to charge you interest on the penalty until 10 days after the notice date.

**Lowering Your Penalty.** If any of the conditions below applies to you, you may be able to lower the amount of your penalty. But you must complete and attach Form 2210 (or 2210F) to your return to do so. On the dotted line next to line 67, you must indicate (as explained in the instructions for Form 2210 or 2210F) if any of the following conditions applies to you:

- You claim a waiver, or
- Your income varied during the year and you use the annualized income installment method to figure your required installment payments, or
- You had Federal income tax withheld from your wages and you treat it as being paid when it was actually withheld (instead of in four equal amounts).

For more details, see the instructions for Form 2210 (2210F).

## Sign Your Return

Form 1040 is not considered a valid return unless you sign it. Your spouse must also sign if it is a joint return. Be sure to date your return and show your occupation in the space provided. If you have someone prepare your return for you, you are still responsible for the correctness of the return. If you are filing a joint return with your deceased spouse, see **Death of Taxpayer** on page 26.

**Child's Return.** If your child cannot sign his or her return, sign your child's name in the space provided. Then add "By (your signature), parent for minor child."

**Paid Preparers Must Sign Your Return.** Generally, anyone you pay to prepare your return must sign it. A preparer who signs your return must sign it by hand in the space provided (signature stamps or labels

cannot be used) and give you a copy of the return for your records. Someone who prepares your return for you but does not charge you should not sign your return.

## Avoid Common Mistakes

This checklist is to help you make sure your form is filled out correctly. Errors may delay your refund.

1. Are your name, address, and social security number correct on the label? If not, did you correct the label?
2. Did you enter your spouse's social security number in the space provided on page 1 of Form 1040 if you are married filing a joint return and didn't get a label, or you are married filing a separate return?
3. If a child lived with you and the amount on Form 1040, line 31, is under \$20,264, did you answer the questions in the instructions for line 57 to see if you can take the earned income credit?
4. If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent on his or her return, did you check the box on line 33b?
5. If you took the standard deduction, did you enter it on line 34? Also, did you use the correct chart or worksheet on page 20?
6. If you (or your spouse if you checked the box on line 6b) were 65 or older or blind, did you complete line 33a?
7. Did you check your computations (additions, subtractions, etc.)?
8. Did you use the correct filing status and taxable income amount to find your tax in the Tax Table?
9. Did you attach your W-2 form(s) and any other forms? Did you assemble all forms and schedules in the proper order? See **Step 6** on page 8.
10. Did you sign and date Form 1040?

## Section 5—General Information

### Penalties and Interest

**Interest.** We will charge you interest on taxes not paid by their due date, even if an extension of time to file is granted. We will also charge you interest on penalties imposed for failure to file, negligence, fraud, substantial valuation overstatements, and substantial understatements of tax. Interest is charged on the penalty from the due date of the return (including extensions).

**Late Filing of Return.** If you do not file your return by the due date (including extensions), the penalty is usually 5% of the amount due for each month or part of a month your return is late, unless you have a reasonable explanation. If you do, attach it to your return. The penalty cannot usually be more than 25% of the tax due. If your return is more than 60 days late, the minimum penalty will be \$100 or the amount of any tax you owe, whichever is smaller.

**Late Payment of Tax.** If you pay your taxes late, the penalty is usually 1/2 of 1% of the unpaid amount for each month or part of a month the tax is not paid. The penalty cannot be more than 25% of the unpaid amount. It applies to any unpaid tax on the return and to any additional tax shown on a bill not paid within 10 days of the date of the bill. This penalty is in addition to interest charges on late payments.

**Note:** If you include interest or either of these penalties with your payment, identify and enter these amounts in the bottom margin of Form 1040, page 2. Do not include the interest or penalty amounts in **Amount You Owe** on line 66.

**Penalty for Frivolous Return.** In addition to any other penalties, the law imposes a penalty of \$500 for filing a frivolous return. A frivolous return is one that does not contain information needed to figure the correct tax or shows a substantially incorrect tax, because you take a frivolous position or desire to delay or interfere with the tax laws. This includes altering or striking out the preprinted language above the space where you sign.

**Other Penalties.** Other penalties can be imposed for negligence, substantial understatement of tax, and fraud. Criminal penalties may be imposed for willful failure to file, tax evasion, or making a false statement. Get Pub. 17, Your Federal Income Tax, for details on some of these penalties.

### Income Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax Payments for 1991

If the amount you owe (line 66) or the amount you overpaid (line 63) is large, you may want to file a new Form W-4, Employee's Withholding Allowance Certificate, with your employer to change the amount of income tax to be withheld from your pay. If you go back to work after a period of unemployment, you may be able to reduce your withholding.

In general, you do not have to make estimated tax payments if you expect that your 1991 Form 1040 will show a tax refund or a tax balance due IRS of less than \$500. If your total estimated tax (including any alternative minimum tax) for 1991 is \$500 or more, get Form 1040-ES, Estimated Tax for Individuals. It has a worksheet you can use to see if you have to make estimated tax payments.

For more details, get Pub. 505, Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax.

### Do Both the Name and Social Security Number on Your Tax Forms Agree With Your Social Security Card?

If not, your refund may be delayed or you may not receive credit for your social security earnings. If your Form W-2, Form 1099, or other tax document shows an incorrect social security number or name, notify your employer or the form-issuing agent as soon as possible to make sure your earnings are credited to your Social Security record. If the name or number on your social security card is incorrect, call the Social Security Administration toll free at 1-800-234-5772.

### Gift To Reduce the Public Debt

You may make a gift to reduce the public debt. If you wish to do so, enclose a separate check with your income tax return. Make it payable to "Bureau of the Public Debt." You may be able to deduct this gift on your 1991 tax return if you itemize your deductions. Please do not add your gift to any tax you may owe. If you owe tax, include a separate check for that amount payable to "Internal Revenue Service."

### Address Change

If you move, always notify in writing the Internal Revenue Service Center where you filed your last return, or the Chief, Taxpayer Service Division, in your local IRS district office. You can use Form 8822, Change of Address, to notify us of your new address. If you move after you file your return and you are expecting a refund, also notify the post office serving your old address. This will help to forward your check to your new address.

### Corresponding With IRS

Be sure to include your social security number in any correspondence with IRS. If you do not include it, it may take us longer to reply.

### How Long Should Records Be Kept?

Keep records of income, deductions, and credits shown on your return, as well as any worksheets used to figure them, until the statute of limitations runs out for that return. Usually this is 3 years from the date the return was due or filed, or 2 years from the date the tax was paid, whichever is later. Also keep copies of your filed tax returns as part of your records. You should keep some records longer. For example, keep property records (including those on your own home) as long as they are needed to figure the basis of the original or replacement property. For more details, get Pub. 552, Recordkeeping for Individuals.

### Requesting a Copy of Your Tax Return

If you need a copy of your tax return, use Form 4506, Request for Copy of Tax Form. There is a charge of \$4.25. If you need tax account information, contact your local IRS office. If you want a printed copy of your account, it will be mailed to you free of charge.

### Substitute Tax Forms

You may not use your own version of a tax form unless it meets the requirements contained in Pub. 1167 for acceptable privately designed and printed substitute tax forms. You can get Pub. 1167 by writing to the Forms Distribution Center for your state. See the next to the last page of this instruction booklet for the address.

### Amended Return

If you find changes in your income, deductions, or credits after you mail your return, file Form 1040X, Amended U.S. Individual Income Tax Return, to change the return you already filed. If you filed a joint return, you may not, after the due date of that return, amend it to file as married filing a separate return. Generally, Form 1040X must be filed within 3 years after the date the original return was filed, or within 2 years after the date the tax was paid, whichever is later. A return filed early is considered filed on the date it was due.

If your return is changed for any reason (for example, as a result of an audit of your return by IRS), it may affect your state income tax return. Contact your state tax agency for more information.

### Death of Taxpayer

If a taxpayer died before filing a return for 1990, the taxpayer's spouse or personal representative may have to file and sign a return for the person who died. A personal representative can be an executor, administrator, or anyone who is in charge of the deceased person's property.

If the taxpayer did not have to file a return but had tax withheld, a return must be filed to get a refund.

The person who files the return should write "DECEASED," the deceased's name, and the date of death across the top of the tax return.

If your spouse died in 1990 and you did not remarry in 1990, you can file a joint return. You can also file a joint return if your spouse died in 1991 before filing a 1990 return. A joint return should show your spouse's 1990 income before death and your income for all of 1990. Write "Filing as surviving spouse" in the area where you sign the return. If someone else is the personal representative, he or she must also sign.

**Claiming a Refund for a Deceased Person.** If you are a surviving spouse filing a joint return with the deceased, file only the tax return to claim the refund. If you are a court-appointed representative, file the return AND attach a copy of the certificate that shows your appointment. All other filers requesting the deceased taxpayer's refund should file the return and attach Form 1310.

For more details, see *Tele-Tax Information* in the index (topic no. 158) or get Pub. 559, Tax Information for Survivors, Executors, and Administrators.

## Section 6— Instructions for Schedules to Form 1040.

### Instructions for Schedule A Itemized Deductions

#### Purpose

Some taxpayers should itemize their deductions because they will save money. See **Standard Deduction OR Itemized Deductions** on page 20.

If you itemize, you can deduct part of your medical and dental expenses and unreimbursed employee business expenses, and amounts you paid for certain taxes, interest, contributions, and certain miscellaneous expenses. You may also deduct certain moving expenses and casualty and theft losses.

### Medical and Dental Expenses

#### Lines 1 through 4

Before you can figure your total deduction for medical and dental expenses, you must complete Form 1040 through line 32.

You may deduct only that part of your medical and dental expenses that is more than 7.5% of the amount on Form 1040, line 32.

**Line 1.** Enter the total of your medical and dental expenses, after you reduce these expenses by any payments received from insurance or other sources. Include amounts you paid for doctors, dentists, nurses, hospitals, prescription medicine and drugs, or for insulin. Also include the total amount you paid for insurance premiums for medical and dental care, amounts paid for transportation and lodging, and other expenses such as hearing aids, dentures, eyeglasses and contact lenses.

**Caution:** If you were self-employed, do not include the amount of any health insurance you deducted on Form 1040, line 26.

If your insurance company paid your doctor or dentist directly for part of your medical expenses, and you paid only the amount that remained, include in your medical expenses ONLY the amount that you paid.

If you received a reimbursement in 1990 of prior year medical or dental expenses, do not reduce your 1990 expenses by this amount. You must include the reimbursement in income on Form 1040, line 22, if you deducted the medical expenses in the earlier year and the deduction reduced your tax. Pub. 502 tells you how to figure the amount to include in income.

When you figure your deduction, you may include medical and dental bills you paid for:

- Yourself.
- Your spouse.

- All dependents you claim on your return.
- Your child whom you do not claim as a dependent because of the rules explained on page 11 for **Children of Divorced or Separated Parents**.

- Any person that you could have claimed as a dependent on your return if that person had not received \$2,050 or more of gross income or had not filed a joint return.

**Example.** You provided more than half of your mother's support but may not claim her as a dependent because she received \$2,050 of wages during 1990. If part of your support was the payment of her medical bills, you may include that part in your medical expenses.

#### Examples of Medical and Dental Payments You MAY Deduct

To the extent you were not reimbursed, you may deduct what you paid for:

- Prescription medicines and drugs, or insulin.
- Medical doctors, dentists, eye doctors, chiropractors, osteopaths, podiatrists, psychiatrists, psychologists, physical therapists, acupuncturists, and psychoanalysts (medical care only).
- Medical examinations, X-ray and laboratory services, insulin treatment, and whirlpool baths your doctor ordered.
- Nursing help. If you pay someone to do both nursing and housework, you may deduct only the cost of the nursing help.
- Hospital care (including meals and lodging), clinic costs, and lab fees.
- Medical treatment at a center for drug addicts or alcoholics.
- Medical aids such as hearing aid batteries, braces, crutches, wheelchairs, guide dogs and the cost of maintaining them.
- Lodging expenses (but not meals) paid while away from home to receive medical care in a hospital or a medical care facility that is related to a hospital. Do not include more than \$50 a night for each eligible person.
- Ambulance service and other travel costs to get medical care. If you used your own car, you may claim what you spent for gas and oil to go to and from the place you received the care; or you may claim 9 cents a mile. Add parking and tolls to the amount you claim under either method.

**Examples of Medical and Dental Payments You MAY NOT Deduct**

- The basic cost of Medicare insurance (Medicare A).

**Note:** If you were 65 or older but not entitled to social security benefits, you may deduct premiums you voluntarily paid for Medicare A coverage.

- Life insurance or income protection policies.
- The 1.45% Medicare (hospital insurance benefits) tax withheld from your pay as part of the social security tax or the Medicare tax paid as part of social security self-employment tax.
- Nursing care for a healthy baby. (You may qualify for the child and dependent care credit; get Form 2441.)
- Illegal operations or drugs.
- Nonprescription medicines or drugs.
- Travel your doctor told you to take for rest or change.

- Funeral, burial, or cremation costs.

**Pub. 502** has a discussion of expenses that may and may not be deducted. It also explains when you may deduct capital expenditures and special care for handicapped persons.

### Taxes You Paid Lines 5 through 8

#### Taxes You MAY Deduct

**Line 5—State and Local Income Taxes.** Include on this line state and local income taxes that were withheld from your salary and any estimated payments made in 1990, including payments for a prior year. Also include any part of a prior year refund of state or local income taxes that you chose to have credited to your 1990 estimated state or local income taxes. Do not reduce your deduction by either of the following:

- Any state and local income tax refund (or credit) you expect to receive for 1990, or
- Any refund of (or credit for) prior year state and local income taxes you actually received in 1990 (see the instructions for Form 1040, line 10).

**Line 6—Real Estate Taxes.** Include taxes that you paid on property you own that was not used for business. Pub. 530 explains the deductions homeowners may take.

If your mortgage payments include your real estate taxes, do not take a deduction for those taxes until the year the mortgage company actually pays them to the taxing authority.

**Line 7—Other Taxes.** If you had any deductible tax not listed on Schedule A, line 5 or 6 (such as personal property tax, generation-skipping transfer tax on income distributions, or foreign income tax), list the tax and the amount of tax. Enter one total in the total amount column on line 7.

Personal property tax must be based on value alone. For example, if part of the fee you paid for the registration of your car was based on the car's value and part was based on its weight, you may deduct only the part based on the car's value.

If you paid tax to a foreign country or U.S. possession, you may want to take it as a credit instead of a deduction. Get Pub. 514 for details.

#### Taxes You MAY NOT Deduct

- Federal income and excise taxes.
- Social security and railroad retirement (RRTA) taxes.
- Customs duties.
- Federal estate and gift taxes. (However, see **Expenses NOT Subject to the 2% Limit** on page 30.)
- Certain state and local taxes, including: general sales tax, tax on gasoline, car inspection fees, assessments for sidewalks or other improvements to your property, tax you paid for someone else, and license fees (marriage, driver's, dog, etc.).

### Interest You Paid Lines 9a through 13

Include interest you paid on nonbusiness items only. Whether your interest expense is treated as investment interest, personal

interest, or business interest depends on how and when you used the loan proceeds. Get Pub. 545, **Interest Expense**, for details.

In general, if you paid interest in 1990 that includes amounts that apply to any period after 1990, you may deduct only the amount that applies for 1990.

**Note:** If you have a loan agreement that in any way refers to the "Rule of 78's," see Pub. 545.

#### Interest You MAY Deduct

**Lines 9a and 9b—Home Mortgage Interest.** In most cases, you will be able to deduct all of your home mortgage interest. The following rules apply to any loans secured by your main home, including first and second mortgages, home equity loans, and refinanced mortgages. Whether your home mortgage interest is deductible depends on the date you took out the mortgage, the amount of the mortgage, and your use of its proceeds.

If ALL of your mortgages fit into one or more of categories a, b, and c below, you can deduct all of the interest on those mortgages and report it on Schedule A, line 9a or 9b, whichever applies. If one or more of your mortgages does not fit into any of the categories below, get Pub. 936, **Limits on Home Mortgage Interest Deduction**, to figure the amount of interest you can deduct.

**a. Mortgages you took out on your main home ON or BEFORE October 13, 1987.** These mortgages also include line-of-credit mortgages you had on October 13, 1987, and mortgages you had on October 13, 1987, that you refinanced after that date. But see **Special Rules** below if you refinanced or borrowed additional amounts on a line-of-credit mortgage after October 13, 1987.

**b. Mortgages you took out on your main home AFTER October 13, 1987, to buy, build, or improve your home, but only if these mortgages plus any mortgages in a above totaled \$1 million or less throughout 1990.** The limit is \$500,000 or less if married filing separately.

**c. Mortgages you took out AFTER October 13, 1987, on your main home, OTHER THAN to buy, build, or improve your home, but only if these mortgages totaled \$100,000 or less throughout 1990.** The limit is \$50,000 or less if married filing separately. An example is a home equity loan you used to pay off credit card bills, to buy a car, or to pay tuition costs.

#### Special Rules

**Refinanced Mortgages.**—If you had a mortgage on your home on October 13, 1987, and refinanced it after that date for no more than the balance of the old mortgage, all of the new mortgage is treated as a mortgage described in a above. But, if you refinanced it for more than the balance of the old mortgage, only the part of the new mortgage equal to the amount you owed on the old mortgage at the time you refinanced it is treated as a mortgage described in a. The part of the new mortgage that is more than the balance of the old mortgage is a mortgage described in b or c (or b and c if a mixed-use mortgage—see below).

**Line-of-Credit Mortgages.**—If you had a line-of-credit mortgage on your home on October 13, 1987, and you borrowed additional amounts on this line of credit after that date, the additional amounts borrowed are treated as a mortgage taken out after October 13, 1987, and are subject to the rules under b or c (or b and c if a mixed-use mortgage—see below).

**Mixed-Use Mortgages.**—If you took out a new mortgage after October 13, 1987 (including refinancing for more than what you owed or borrowing additional amounts on a line-of-credit mortgage you had on October 13, 1987), for purposes described in both b and c above, you have a mixed-use mortgage. The mortgage proceeds used to buy, build, or improve the home fit into category b and the rest of the proceeds fit into category c.

**Note:** Additional limits apply if the total amount of all mortgages exceeds the fair market value of the home. See Pub. 936.

**What is a Home?**—A home may be a house, condominium, cooperative, mobile home, boat, or similar property. It must provide basic living accommodations, including sleeping space and toilet and cooking facilities.

**More Than One Home.**—If you had a main home and a second home, the dollar limits explained in b and c above apply to the total mortgages on both homes. See Pub. 936 for more information.

**Line 9a.** Enter on line 9a deductible mortgage interest you paid directly, or indirectly, to financial institutions for which you received a Form 1098, **Mortgage Interest Statement**. (If you did not receive a Form 1098, enter the interest on line 9b.)

If you paid \$600 or more of mortgage interest, the recipient will generally send you a Form 1098, or similar statement, by January 31, 1991, showing the total interest received from you during 1990. Any points you paid will not be shown.

If you paid more interest to financial institutions than is shown on Form 1098, get Pub. 545 to see if you can deduct the additional interest. If you can, attach a statement explaining the difference and write "See attached" next to line 9a.

**Note:** If you qualify for the **Mortgage Interest Credit** (see instructions for Form 1040, line 46), subtract the amount shown on line 3 of Form 8396 from the total deductible interest you paid on your home mortgage and enter the result on line 9a.

**Line 9b.** If the recipient was not a financial institution or you did not receive a Form 1098 from the recipient, report your deductible mortgage interest on line 9b.

If you and at least one other person (other than your spouse if you file a joint return) were liable for and paid interest on the mortgage, and the other person received the Form 1098, attach a statement to your return showing the name and address of that person. Next to line 9b, write "See attached."

**Line 10—Points.** Generally, points (including loan origination fees) charged only for the use of money are deductible over the life of your mortgage. **Exception.** Points may be deducted in the year paid if the loan was used to buy or

improve your main home, the loan was secured by that home, the points were paid with funds other than those obtained from the lender, it is customary to charge points in the area where the loan was made, and the points paid did not exceed the points usually charged in that area. This generally does not apply to points paid to refinance your mortgage. For more details, get Pub. 545.

**Line 11—Investment Interest.** Investment interest is interest paid on money you borrowed that is allocable to property held for investment. It does not include any interest allocable to a passive activity.

Complete and attach Form 4952, **Investment Interest Expense Deduction**, to figure your deduction.

**Exception.** You do not have to file Form 4952 if ALL of the following apply:

- Your only investment income was from interest or dividends.
- You have no other deductible expenses connected with the production of the interest or dividends.
- Your investment interest expense is not more than your investment income.
- You have no carryovers of investment interest expense from 1989, and
- You have no passive activity losses.

For more details, get Pub. 550, **Investment Income and Expenses**.

**Lines 12a and 12b—Personal Interest.** For 1990, you can deduct only 10% of personal interest (such as interest paid on car loans and credit cards). Include on line 12a interest you paid on:

- Bank and other general purpose credit cards. Include the finance charge paid as interest if no part of it was for service charges, membership fees, loan fees, credit investigation fees, etc.
- Revolving charge accounts. Include finance charges if they were based on your monthly unpaid balances.
- Your personal note for money you borrowed from a bank, a credit union, or another person.
- Loans on life insurance if you paid the interest in cash and report on the cash basis.
- Installment loans on personal property, such as cars (including a business car used in your capacity as an employee) and appliances.

• Taxes you paid late. Show only the interest; do not include any amount that is considered a penalty. If the tax is deductible, show it under **Taxes You Paid** (lines 5 through 8 of this schedule).

**Note:** Special rules apply to interest expense imputed on below-market loans. Get Pub. 545.

#### Interest You MAY NOT Deduct

Do not include interest paid on your debts by others, such as mortgage interest subsidy payments made by a government agency. Also do not include the interest you paid for:

- Certain loans against your interest in a 401(k) plan or a tax-sheltered annuity plan that were made, renewed, renegotiated, modified, or extended after 1986. (Get Pub. 575, **Pension and Annuity Income** (Including Simplified General Rule), for details.)

- Tax-exempt income. This includes interest on money you borrowed to buy or carry wholly tax-exempt securities. This also includes interest paid to purchase or carry obligations or shares, or to make deposits or other investments, to the extent any interest income received from the investment is tax exempt.
- A loan on life insurance if the interest is added to the loan and you report on the cash basis.
- A debt to buy a single-premium life insurance or endowment contract.
- Any kind of business transaction. (Use Schedule C, E, or F of Form 1040 to deduct business interest expenses.)

Get Pub. 545 for more details.

### Gifts to Charity Lines 14 through 17

You may deduct contributions or gifts you gave to organizations that are religious, charitable, educational, scientific, or literary in purpose. You may also deduct what you gave to organizations that work to prevent cruelty to children or animals. Examples of these organizations are:

- Churches, temples, synagogues, Salvation Army, Red Cross, CARE, Goodwill Industries, United Way, Boy Scouts, Girl Scouts, Boys and Girls Clubs of America, etc.
- Fraternal orders, if the gifts will be used for the purposes listed above.
- Veterans' and certain cultural groups.
- Nonprofit schools, hospitals, and organizations whose purpose is to find a cure for, or help people who have, arthritis, asthma, birth defects, cancer, cerebral palsy, cystic fibrosis, diabetes, heart disease, hemophilia, mental illness or retardation, multiple sclerosis, muscular dystrophy, tuberculosis, etc.
- Federal, state, and local governments if the gifts are solely for public purposes.

**Caution:** If you contributed to a charitable organization and also received a benefit from it, you may deduct only the amount that is more than the value of the benefit you received. For more information, get Pub. 526, *Charitable Contributions*.

If you do not know whether you may deduct what you gave to an organization, check with that organization or with IRS.

### Contributions You MAY Deduct

Contributions may be in cash (keep canceled checks, receipts, or other reliable written records showing the name of the organization and the date and amount given), property, or out-of-pocket expenses you paid to do volunteer work for the kinds of organizations described above. If you drove to and from the volunteer work, you may take 12 cents a mile or the actual cost of gas and oil. Add parking and tolls to the amount you claim under either method. (But don't deduct any amounts that were repaid to you.)

**Limit on the amount you may deduct.** Get Pub. 526 to figure the amount of your deduction if any of the following applies:

- Your cash contributions or contributions of ordinary income property are more than 30% of Form 1040, line 32.

- Your gifts of capital gain property to certain organizations are more than 20% of Form 1040, line 32, or

- You gave gifts of property that increased in value or gave gifts of the use of property.

### You MAY NOT Deduct As Contributions

- Travel expenses (including meals and lodging) while away from home unless there was no significant element of personal pleasure, recreation, or vacation in the travel.
- Political contributions.
- Dues, fees, or bills paid to country clubs, lodges, fraternal orders, or similar groups.
- Value of any benefit, such as food, entertainment, or merchandise, that you received in connection with a contribution to a charitable organization.

**Example.** You paid \$100 to a charitable organization to attend a fund-raising dinner. To figure the amount of your deductible charitable contribution, subtract the value of the dinner from the total amount you paid. If the value of the dinner was \$40, your deductible contribution is \$60.

- Cost of raffle, bingo, or lottery tickets.
- Cost of tuition.
- Value of your time or services.
- Value of blood given to a blood bank.
- The transfer of a future interest in tangible personal property (generally, until the entire interest has been transferred).
- Gifts to:

- Individuals.
- Foreign organizations.
- Groups that are run for personal profit.
- Groups whose purpose is to lobby for changes in the laws.

- Civic leagues, social and sports clubs, labor unions, and chambers of commerce.

**Recordkeeping.** If you gave property, you should keep a receipt or written statement from the organization you gave the property to, or a reliable written record, that shows the organization's name and address, the date and location of the gift, and a description of the property. For each gift of property, you should also keep reliable written records that include:

- How you figured the property's value at the time you gave it. (If the value was determined by an appraisal, you should also keep a signed copy of the appraisal.)

- The cost or other basis of the property if you must reduce it by any ordinary income or capital gain that would have resulted if the property had been sold at its fair market value.

- How you figured your deduction if you chose to reduce your deduction for gifts of capital gain property.

- Any conditions attached to the gift.

**Note:** If your total deduction for gifts of property is over \$500, or if you gave less than your entire interest in the property, or you made a "qualified conservation contribution" under section 170(h), your records should contain additional information. Get Pub. 526 for details.

**Line 14.** Enter the total contributions you made in cash or by check (including out-of-pocket expenses).

**Line 15.** Enter your contributions of property. If you gave used items, such as clothing or furniture, deduct their fair market value at the time you gave them. Fair market value is what a willing buyer would pay a willing seller when neither has to buy or sell and both are aware of the conditions of the sale. If the amount of your deduction is more than \$500, you must complete and attach Form 8283, *Noncash Charitable Contributions*. If your total deduction is over \$5,000, you may also have to get appraisals of the values of the donated property. For this purpose, the "amount of your deduction" means your deduction BEFORE applying any income limitations that could result in a carryover of contributions. See Form 8283 and its instructions for details.

**Line 16.** Enter on line 16 any carryover of contributions that you were not able to deduct in an earlier year because they exceeded your adjusted gross income limit. See Pub. 526 for details on how to figure a carryover.

### Casualty and Theft Losses Line 18

Use line 18 to report casualty or theft losses of property that is not trade or business, income-producing, or rent or royalty property. Complete and attach Form 4684, *Casualties and Thefts*, to figure your loss. Enter on line 18 of Schedule A the amount of loss from Form 4684.

### Losses You MAY Deduct

You may be able to deduct all or part of each loss caused by theft, vandalism, fire, storm, and car, boat, and other accidents or similar causes. You may also be able to deduct money you had in a financial institution but lost because of the insolvency or bankruptcy of the institution.

You may deduct nonbusiness casualty or theft losses only to the extent that—

- the amount of EACH separate casualty or theft loss is more than \$100, and
- the total amount of ALL losses during the year is more than 10% of your adjusted gross income on Form 1040, line 32.

Special rules apply if you had both gains and losses from nonbusiness casualties or thefts. Get Form 4684 for details.

### Losses You MAY NOT Deduct

- Money or property misplaced or lost.
  - Breakage of china, glassware, furniture, and similar items under normal conditions.
  - Progressive damage to property (buildings, clothes, trees, etc.) caused by termites, moths, other insects, or disease.
- Use line 21 of Schedule A to deduct the costs of proving that you had a property loss. (Examples of these costs are appraisal fees and photographs used to establish the amount of your loss.)

For more details, get Pub. 547, *Nonbusiness Disasters, Casualties, and Thefts*. It also gives information about Federal disaster area losses.

### Moving Expenses Line 19

Employees and self-employed persons (including partners) can deduct certain moving expenses.

You can take this deduction if you moved in connection with your job or business and your new workplace is at least 35 miles farther from your old home than your old home was from your old workplace. If you had no former workplace, your new workplace must be at least 35 miles from your old home. If you meet these requirements, see **Tele-Tax Information** in the index (topic no. 304) or Pub. 521, *Moving Expenses*. Complete and attach Form 3903 to figure the amount of moving expenses to enter on line 19. If you began work at a new workplace outside the United States or its possessions, get Form 3903F, *Foreign Moving Expenses*.

### Miscellaneous Deductions Lines 20 through 26

Most miscellaneous deductions cannot be deducted in full. You must subtract 2% of your adjusted gross income from the total. You figure the 2% limit on line 24.

Generally, the 2% limit applies to job expenses you paid for which you were not reimbursed (line 20). The limit also applies to certain expenses you paid to produce or collect taxable income (line 21). See the instructions for lines 20 and 21 for examples of expenses to claim on these lines.

The 2% limit does not apply to certain other miscellaneous expenses that you may deduct. These expenses can be deducted in full on line 26. The line 26 instructions describe these expenses. Included are deductible gambling losses (to the extent of winnings) and certain job expenses of disabled employees. Get Pub. 529, *Miscellaneous Deductions*, for more information.

### Expenses Subject to the 2% Limit (Lines 20 and 21)

**Line 20.** Use this line to report job expenses you paid for which you were not reimbursed. In some cases you MUST first fill out Form 2106, *Employee Business Expenses*. Fill out Form 2106 for all your job expenses if:

- You claim any travel, transportation, meal, or entertainment expenses for your job; OR
- Your employer paid you for any of your job expenses reportable on line 20.

If either of the above applies, enter the amount from line 11 of Form 2106 on line 20 of Schedule A.

If you don't have to fill out Form 2106, just list the type and amount of your expenses on the dotted line for line 20. If you need more space, attach a statement showing the type and amount of the expense. Enter one total in the amount space for line 20.

Examples of expenses to include on line 20 are:

- Travel, transportation, meal, or entertainment expenses. (Note: If you have any of these expenses, you must use Form 2106 for all of your job expenses.)
- Union dues.

Page 30

- Safety equipment, small tools, and supplies you needed for your job.
- Uniforms your employer said you must have, and which you may not usually wear away from work.
- Protective clothing required in your work, such as hard hats, safety shoes, and glasses.
- Physical examinations your employer said you must have.
- Dues to professional organizations and chambers of commerce.
- Subscriptions to professional journals.
- Fees to employment agencies and other costs to look for a new job in your present occupation, even if you do not get a new job.
- Business use of part of your home but only if you use that part exclusively and on a regular basis in your work and for the convenience of your employer. For details, including limits that apply, see **Tele-Tax Information** in the index (topic no. 309) or Pub. 587, *Business Use of Your Home*.
- Educational expenses you paid that were required by your employer, or by law or regulations, to keep your salary or job. In general, you may also include the cost of keeping or improving skills you must have in your job. For more details, see **Tele-Tax Information** in the index (topic no. 313) or Pub. 508, *Educational Expenses*. Some educational expenses are not deductible. See **Expenses You MAY NOT Deduct**.
- Deduction for repayment of amounts under a claim of right if \$3,000 or less.

**Line 21.** Use this line for amounts you paid to produce or collect taxable income, manage or protect property held for earning income, and for tax preparation fees. List the type and amount of each expense on the dotted lines for line 21. If you need more space, attach a statement showing the type and amount of each expense. Enter one total in the amount space for line 21. Examples of these expenses are:

- Tax return preparation fee.
- Safe deposit box rental.
- Certain legal and accounting fees.
- Clerical help and office rent.
- Custodial (e.g., trust account) fees.
- Your share of the investment expenses of a regulated investment company.
- Certain losses on nonfederally insured deposits in an insolvent or bankrupt financial institution. For more information (including limits on the amount you can deduct), see Pub. 529.

### Expenses NOT Subject to the 2% Limit (Line 26)

Use this line to report miscellaneous deductions that are NOT subject to the 2% AGI limit. Only the expenses listed below can be deducted on line 26:

- Gambling losses to the extent of gambling winnings. Report gambling winnings on Form 1040, line 22.
- Federal estate tax on income in respect of a decedent.
- Amortizable bond premium on bonds acquired before October 23, 1986.
- Deduction for repayment of amounts under a claim of right if more than \$3,000. See Pub. 525.
- Unrecovered investment in a pension.

- Impairment-related work expenses of a disabled person.

List the type and amount of each expense. Enter one total in the amount space for line 26. For more information on these expenses, see Pub. 529.

### Expenses You MAY NOT Deduct

Some expenses are not deductible at all. Examples are:

- Political contributions.
- Personal legal expenses.
- Lost or misplaced cash or property (but see **Casualty and Theft Losses** on page 29).
- Expenses for meals during regular or extra work hours.
- The cost of entertaining friends.
- Expenses of going to or from your regular workplace.
- Education that you need to meet minimum requirements for your job or that will qualify you for a new occupation.
- Expenses of:
  - Travel as a form of education.
  - Attending a seminar, convention, or similar meeting unless it is related to your employment.
  - Adopting a child, including a child with special needs.
- Fines and penalties.
- Expenses of producing tax-exempt income.

## Instructions for Schedule B Interest and Dividend Income

### Purpose

Use Schedule B if you are filing Form 1040 and any of the following applies:

- You had over \$400 in taxable interest.
- You are claiming the exclusion of interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989.
- You had more than \$400 in dividends.
- You had a foreign account, or
- You were a grantor of, or transferor to, a foreign trust.

Part III of the schedule asks you to answer questions about foreign accounts and trusts.

## Part I Interest Income Lines 1 through 4

To see what interest income you must report, read the instructions for Form 1040, line 8a, on page 13.

The payer should send you a Form 1099-INT or Form 1099-OID, if applicable, showing interest you must report. A copy of the form is also sent to IRS. If the total taxable interest from all payers is over \$400 or you are claiming the exclusion of interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989, fill in Part I. Also fill in Part III if the total taxable interest is over \$400.

**Line 1.** Report on line 1 ALL taxable interest that you received or that was credited to your account so you could withdraw it. List each payer's name and show the amount. If you received interest from an individual based on a take-back mortgage or other form of seller-financing that resulted from the sale of your home or other property, list this interest first. Be sure to show the payer's name.

**Noninterest.** If you received interest as a nominee (that is, in your name, but the interest actually belongs to someone else), include on line 1 the nominee interest shown on Form 1099-INT. Also, several lines above line 2, put a subtotal of all interest income listed on line 1. Below this subtotal, write "Nominee Distribution" and show the total interest you received as a nominee. Then, subtract this amount from the subtotal and enter the result on line 2.

**Note:** If you received interest as a nominee, you must give the actual owner a Form 1099-INT, unless the owner is your spouse.

**Accrued Interest.** When you buy bonds between interest payment dates and pay accrued interest to the seller, this interest is taxable to the seller. If you received a Form 1099 for interest as a purchaser of a bond with accrued interest, follow the rules above under **Nominees** to see how to report the accrued interest on Schedule B. But identify the amount to be subtracted as "Accrued Interest."

**Tax-Exempt Interest.** You should not have received a Form 1099-INT for tax-exempt interest. But, if you did, report the interest on line 1. Also, several lines above line 2, put a subtotal of all interest listed on line 1. Below this subtotal, write "Tax-Exempt Interest" and show the amount. Then, subtract this amount from the subtotal and enter the result on line 2. Be sure to also include this tax-exempt interest on Form 1040, line 8b.

**Original Issue Discount (OID).** If you are reporting OID in an amount less than the amount shown on Form 1099-OID, follow the rules above for **Nominees** or **Accrued Interest**, whichever applies, to see how to report the OID on Schedule B. But identify the amount to be subtracted as "OID Adjustment."

**Amortizable Bond Premium.** If you are reducing your interest income on a bond by the amount of amortizable bond premium, report the total interest on the bond on line 1. Also, several lines above line 2, put a subtotal of all interest listed on line 1. Below this subtotal, write "ABP Adjustment" and show the amount. Then, subtract this amount from the subtotal and enter the result on line 2.

**Line 3—Excludable Savings Bond Interest.** If you cashed series EE U.S. savings bonds during 1990 that were issued after 1989 and ALL THREE of the following conditions apply, you may be able to exclude part or all of the interest on those bonds.

1. The bonds were issued in your name (or, if married, in your name and your spouse's name) and you were age 24 or older before the bonds were issued.

2. You paid qualified higher education expenses during 1990 for yourself, your spouse, or your dependents.

3. Your filing status is single, married filing a joint return, head of household, or qualifying widow(er) with dependent child.

If you meet ALL THREE of the above conditions, get Form 8815, Exclusion of Interest From Series EE U.S. Savings Bonds Issued After 1989, to figure the amount of any interest you can exclude. Enter on line 3 the amount from Form 8815, line 14.

## Part II Dividend Income Lines 5 through 10

To see what dividend income you must report, read the instructions for Form 1040, line 9, on page 13.

The payer should send you a Form 1099-DIV showing dividends you must report. A copy of the form is also sent to IRS. If the total dividends from all payers are over \$400, fill in Parts II and III.

**Line 5.** Report on line 5 ALL of your dividend income. Include capital gain and nontaxable distributions. They will be deducted on lines 7 and 8. Include cash and the value of stock, property, or merchandise you received as a dividend. If you owned shares in a mutual fund, see Pub. 564, Mutual Fund Distributions.

List the payer's name and show the amount of income. If securities are held by a brokerage firm (in "street name"), list the name of the brokerage firm shown on Form 1099-DIV.

**Nominees.** If you received dividends as a nominee (that is, in your name, but the dividends actually belong to someone else), include on line 5 the nominee dividends shown on Form 1099-DIV, even if you later distributed some or all of this income to others. Also, several lines above line 6, put a subtotal of all dividends listed on line 5. Below this subtotal, write "Nominee Distribution" and show the total dividends you received as a nominee. Then, subtract this amount from the subtotal and enter the result on line 6.

**Note:** If you received dividends as a nominee, you must give the actual owner a Form 1099-DIV, unless the owner is your spouse.

**Line 7.** Report capital gain distributions on line 7. If you are filing Schedule D, also enter this amount on Schedule D, line 13. If you are not filing Schedule D, also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 14.

**Line 8.** Report nontaxable distributions on line 8. These distributions reduce your basis. For details, see the instructions for Form 1040, line 9, on page 13.

## Part III Foreign Accounts and Foreign Trusts Lines 11a through 12

Fill in this part if you had over \$400 of interest or dividend income. If you had a foreign financial account, or if you were the grantor of, or transferor to, a foreign trust, Lines 11a and 11b. Check the **Yes** box on line 11a if either 1 or 2 below applies to you.

1. At any time during the year you had an interest in or signature or other authority over a financial account in a foreign country (such as a bank account, securities account, or other financial account).  
**Exception.** Check **No** if any of the following applies to you:

- The combined value of the accounts was \$10,000 or less during the whole year.
- The accounts were with a U.S. military banking facility operated by a U.S. financial institution.

• You are an officer or employee of a commercial bank that is supervised by the Comptroller of the Currency, the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, or the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation; the account is in your employer's name; AND you do not have a personal financial interest in the account.

• You are an officer or employee of a domestic corporation with securities listed on national securities exchanges or with assets of more than \$1 million and 500 or more shareholders of record; the account is in your employer's name; you do not have a personal financial interest in the account; and the corporation's chief financial officer has given you written notice that the corporation has filed a current report that includes the account.

2. You own more than 50% of the stock in any corporation that owns one or more foreign bank accounts.

Get Form TD F 90-22.1 to see if you are considered to have an interest in or signature or other authority over a financial account in a foreign country (such as a bank account, securities account, or other financial account). You can get the form by writing to the IRS Forms Distribution Center for your state, as shown on the inside back cover.

If you checked the **Yes** box on line 11a, file Form TD F 90-22.1 by June 30, 1991, with the Department of the Treasury at the address shown on that form. Do not attach Form TD F 90-22.1 to Form 1040.

If you checked the **Yes** box on line 11a, write the name of the foreign country or countries in the space provided on line 11b. Attach a separate sheet if you need more space.

## Instructions for Schedule D

### Capital Gains and Losses

#### A Change You Should Note

Use new Form 8824, Like-Kind Exchanges, if you made one or more like-kind exchanges. See **Exchange of Like-Kind Property**, on page 33.

#### Purpose

Use Schedule D to:

- Report the sale or exchange of a capital asset.
- Report gains from involuntary conversions of capital assets not held for business or profit.
- Reconcile Forms 1099-B you got for bartering transactions. (See Part VI.)
- Make a long-term capital gain election for lump-sum pension plan distributions.

Use Form 4797, Sales of Business Property, instead of Schedule D, to report the following:

- The sale or exchange of trade or business property, depreciable and amortizable property, oil, gas, geothermal, or other mineral property, and section 126 property.
- The involuntary conversion (other than by casualty or theft) of trade or business property and capital assets held for business or profit.
- The disposition of other noncapital assets not mentioned above.

Use Form 4684, Casualties and Thefts, to report involuntary conversions of property due to casualty or theft.

Get Pub. 544, Sales and Other Dispositions of Assets, and Pub. 550, Investment Income and Expenses, for more details.

**Form 1099-A, Information Return for Acquisition or Abandonment of Secured Property.** If you received a Form 1099-A from your lender, you may have gain or loss to report because of the acquisition or abandonment. See Pub. 544 for details.

#### Capital Gain Elections on Lump-Sum Distributions From Qualified Retirement Plans

The amount of a lump-sum distribution that qualifies for capital gain treatment should be shown on Form 1099-R, Box 3. If you qualify to use Form 4972, Tax on Lump-Sum Distributions, you can make the 20% capital gain election in Part II of that form. If you do not include the capital gain portion on Form 4972, you can make a long-term capital gain election on Schedule D. To make the election, write "lump-sum distribution" on line 9d, column (a). Enter in column (g) 50% (.50) of the amount from Form 1099-R, Box 3. Enter the remaining

amount of the distribution (Form 1099-R, Box 2, minus the amount used on Schedule D) on Form 1040, lines 17a and 17b. However, if you qualify to use Form 4972, you may report the balance on that form instead of Form 1040, lines 17a and 17b.

If you elect to include net unrealized appreciation (NUA) in income, a portion of the amount from Form 1099-R, Box 6, can generally receive capital gain treatment. See Instructions for Form 4972 for details.

#### Capital Asset

Most property you own and use for personal purposes, pleasure, or investment is a capital asset. For example, your house, furniture, car, stocks, and bonds are capital assets.

A capital asset is any property held by you except the following:

- a. Stock in trade or other property included in inventory or held for sale to customers.
- b. Accounts or notes receivable you received for services in the ordinary course of your trade or business, or from the sale of any property described in a, or for services you performed as an employee.
- c. Depreciable property used in your trade or business even if it was fully depreciated.
- d. Real property (real estate) used in your trade or business.

e. Copyrights, literary, musical, or artistic compositions, letters or memoranda, or similar property: (1) created by your personal efforts; (2) prepared or produced for you (in the case of letters, memoranda, or similar property); or (3) that you received from someone who created them or for whom they were created, as mentioned in (1) or (2), in a way (such as by gift) that entitled you to the basis of the previous owner.

f. U.S. Government publications, including the Congressional Record, that you received from the government, other than by purchase at the normal sales price, or that you got from someone who had received it in a similar way, if your basis is determined by reference to the previous owner's basis.

#### Short-Term or Long-Term

Separate your capital gains and losses according to how long you held or owned the property. The holding period for long-term capital gains and losses is more than one year. The holding period for short-term capital gains and losses is one year or less.

To figure the holding period, begin counting on the day after you received the property and include the day you disposed of it. Use the trade dates for date acquired and date sold for stocks and bonds traded on an exchange or over-the-counter market.

Generally, a nonbusiness bad debt must be treated as a short-term capital loss. See Pub. 550 under **Nonbusiness Bad Debts** for what qualifies as a nonbusiness bad debt and how to enter it on Schedule D.

#### Capital Losses

The amount of capital loss that can be deducted after offsetting capital gains is limited to \$3,000 (\$1,500 if married filing a separate return).

#### Losses That Are Not Deductible

Do not deduct a loss from the direct or indirect sale or exchange of property between any of the following:

- Members of a family.
- A corporation and an individual or a fiduciary owning more than 50% of the corporation's stock (not counting liquidations).
- A grantor and a fiduciary of a trust.
- A fiduciary and a beneficiary of the same trust.
- A fiduciary and a fiduciary or beneficiary of another trust created by the same grantor.
- An individual and a tax-exempt organization controlled by the individual or the individual's family.
- A partnership and a corporation, if the same taxpayers own directly or indirectly more than 50% of the capital or profits interest in the partnership and corporation.

See Pub. 544 for more details on sales and exchanges between related parties.

If you dispose of (1) an asset used in an activity to which the at-risk rules apply, or (2) any part of your interest in an activity to which the at-risk rules apply, and you have amounts in the activity for which you are not at risk, get Instructions for Form 6198, At-Risk Limitations. If the loss is allowable under the at-risk rules, it is then subject to the passive activity rules. Get Form 8582, Passive Activity Loss Limitations, and its Instructions to see how to report capital gains and losses from a passive activity.

#### Items for Special Treatment and Special Cases

The following items may require special treatment:

- Transactions by a securities dealer.
- Wash sales of stock or securities. See Pub. 550 for details.
- Bonds and other debt instruments. See Pub. 550 for details.
- Certain real estate subdivided for sale which may be considered a capital asset.
- Gain on the sale of depreciable property to a more than 50% owned entity, or to a trust of which you are a beneficiary.
- Gain on the disposition of stock in an Interest Charge Domestic International Sales Corporation.
- Gain on the sale or exchange of stock in certain foreign corporations.
- Transfer of property to a foreign corporation as paid-in surplus or as a contribution to capital, or to a foreign trust or partnership.
- Transfer of property to a partnership which would be treated as an investment company if it were incorporated.
- Sales of qualified reinvested dividends from a qualified public utility. See Pub. 550 for details.
- Transfer of appreciated property to a political organization.
- Loss on the sale, exchange, or worthlessness of small business (section 1244) stock.



- In general, no gain or loss is recognized on the transfer of property from an individual to a spouse or a former spouse, if the transfer is incident to a divorce. Get Pub. 504, Tax Information for Divorced or Separated Individuals.
- Amounts received on the retirement of a debt instrument generally are treated as received in exchange for the debt instrument.
- Losses from the disposition of wetlands and highly erodible croplands converted to agricultural use (other than livestock grazing) after March 1, 1986, are reported on Schedule D, but gains are reported on Form 4797.
- Gifts of property and inherited property. See Pub. 544.
- Amounts received by shareholders in corporate liquidations.
- Cash received in lieu of fractional shares of stock as a result of a stock split or stock dividend. See Pub. 550.
- Mutual fund load charges may not be taken into account in determining gain or loss on certain dispositions of stock in mutual funds if reinvestment rights were exercised. For details, get Pub. 564, Mutual Fund Distributions.
- Deferral of gain on conflict-of-interest dispositions under section 1043. See Form 8824.

#### Inherited Property

If you disposed of property that you acquired by inheritance, report the disposition as a long-term gain or loss, regardless of how long you held the property. Write "INHERITED" in column (b), instead of the date you acquired the property.

#### Gain or Loss From Options

Report on Schedule D gain or loss from the closing or expiration of an option that is not a section 1256 contract, but that is a capital asset in your hands.

If a purchased option expired, enter the expiration date in column (c), and write "EXPIRED" in column (d).

If an option that was granted (written) expired, enter the expiration date in column (b), and write "EXPIRED" in column (e).

Fill in the other columns as appropriate. See Pub. 550 for more details.

#### Exchange of Like-Kind Property

A "like-kind exchange" occurs when you exchange business or investment property for property of like kind. Report on Schedule D (or Form 4797, whichever applies) the exchange of like-kind property, even if no gain or loss is recognized. Also complete and attach Form 8824 to your return for each exchange.

For exchanges reported on Schedule D, write "From Form 8824" in column (a). Skip columns (b) through (e), and enter the gain or loss from Form 8824, if any, in column (f) or (g). Also, write in the top margin of Schedule D "Like-Kind Exchange" or, if one or more exchanges involved a related party, write "Related Party Like-Kind Exchange." See Form 8824 and its instructions for details.

#### Sale or Exchange (Other Than Involuntary Conversion) of Capital Assets Held for Personal Use

Gain from the sale or exchange of this property is a capital gain. Report it on Schedule D, Part I or Part II. Loss from the sale or exchange of this property is not deductible. But if you had a loss from the sale or exchange of real estate held for personal use (other than your main home), you must report the transaction on Schedule D even though the loss is not deductible.

For example, you have a loss on the sale of a vacation home that is not your main home. Report it on line 2a or 9a, depending on how long you owned the home. Complete columns (a) through (e). Since the loss is not deductible, write "Personal Loss" across columns (f) and (g).

#### Disposition of Partnership Interest

A sale or other disposition of an interest in a partnership may result in ordinary income. Get Pub. 541, Tax Information on Partnerships.

#### Long-Term Capital Gains From Regulated Investment Companies

Include in income as a long-term capital gain the amount on Form 2439, Notice to Shareholder of Undistributed Long-Term Capital Gains, that represents your share of the undistributed capital gains of a regulated investment company. Enter on Form 1040, line 61, the tax paid by the company shown on Form 2439. Add to the basis of your stock the excess of the amount included in income over the amount of the credit. See Pub. 550 for more details.

#### Capital Gain Distributions

Enter capital gain distributions paid to you during the year as a long-term capital gain on line 13 regardless of how long you have held your investment. See Pub. 550 for more details.

#### Sale of Your Home

Use Form 2119, Sale of Your Home, to report a gain or loss from the sale of your main home whether or not you bought another one. You must file Form 1040 for the year in which you sell your main home, even if you are not otherwise required to file. For more details, get Pub. 523, Tax Information on Selling Your Home.

#### Installment Sales

If you sold property (other than publicly traded stocks or securities) at a gain, and you will receive a payment in a tax year after the year of sale, you must report the sale on the installment method unless you elect not to do so.

Use Form 6252, Installment Sale Income, to report the sale on the installment method. Also use Form 6252 to report any payment received in 1990 from a sale made in an earlier year that you reported on the installment method.

To elect out of the installment method, report the sale as follows on a timely filed return (including extensions):

(1) Report the full amount of the sale on Schedule D.

(2) If you received a note or other obligation and you are reporting it at less than face value (including all contingent payment obligations), complete Part V. If you received more than one, enter the amounts separately in the spaces in Part V.

Get Pub. 537, Installment Sales, for more details.

#### Section 1256 Contracts and Straddles

Use Form 6781, Gains and Losses From Section 1256 Contracts and Straddles, to report these transactions. See Pub. 550 for more details.

### Specific Instructions

#### Line 1

##### Reconciliation of Form 1099-B and Form 1099-S Transactions

Enter on line 1 the total sales of stocks, bonds, etc., reported to you for 1990 on Form 1099-B (or on a substitute statement). Also include on line 1 the total sales of real estate transactions reported to you for 1990 on Form 1099-S (or on a substitute statement), that you will be reporting on lines 2a and 9a. Be sure to complete lines 2c and 9c.

If line 1 differs from the total of lines 2c and 9c, column (d), attach a statement explaining the difference. For example, there would be a difference between line 1 and the total of lines 2c and 9c, column (d), if you received a Form 1099-B for an item that represents a return of capital. A return of capital reduces the basis of your stock and is not taxed until your basis in the stock is fully recovered. Include any nontaxable amount that is a return of capital in the total on line 1. Do not report it in either Part I or II. Attach a statement to Schedule D explaining the difference between the total of lines 2c and 9c, column (d) and the total on line 1. See Pub. 550 for more details.

#### Column (d)

##### Sales Price

Enter in this column either the gross sales price or the net sales price from the sale. If you sold stocks or bonds and you received a Form 1099-B or similar statement from your broker that shows gross sales price, enter that amount in column (d). However, if Form 1099-B (or your broker) indicates that gross proceeds less commissions and option premiums were reported to IRS, enter that net amount in column (d). If the net amount is entered in column (d), do not include the commissions and option premiums in column (e).

**Caution:** Be sure to add all sales price entries on lines 2a and 9a, column (d), to amounts on lines 2b and 9b, column (d). Enter the totals on lines 2c and 9c.

#### Column (e)

##### Cost or Other Basis

In general, the cost or other basis is the cost of the property plus purchase commissions and improvements, minus depreciation, amortization, and depletion. If you inherited the property, got it as a gift, or received it in a tax-free exchange, involuntary conversion,

or "wash sale" of stock, you may not be able to use the actual cost as the basis. If you do not use the actual cost, attach an explanation of your basis.

When selling stock, adjust your basis by subtracting all the nontaxable distributions you received before the sale. Also adjust your basis for any stock splits. See Pub. 550 for how to figure your basis in stock that split during the time you owned it.

The basis of property acquired by gift is generally the basis of the property in the hands of the donor. The basis of property acquired from a decedent is generally the fair market value at the date of death.

The cost or other basis of an original issue discount (OID) debt instrument is increased by the amount of OID that has been included in gross income for that instrument.

If a charitable contribution deduction is allowed because of a bargain sale of property to a charitable organization, the adjusted basis for purposes of determining gain from the sale is the amount which has the same ratio to the adjusted basis as the amount realized has to the fair market value.

Increase your cost or other basis by any expense of sale, such as broker's fees, commissions, state and local transfer taxes, and option premiums before making an entry in column (e), unless you reported the net sales price in column (d).

For more details, get Pub. 551, Basis of Assets.

#### Lines 2a and 9a

Enter all sales and exchanges of stocks, bonds, etc., and real estate (if not reported on Form 2119, 4797, or 6252). Include these transactions whether or not you actually received a Form 1099-B or 1099-S (or substitute statement) for the transaction. You can use abbreviations to describe the property as long as the abbreviations are based on the descriptions of the property as shown on Form 1099-B or 1099-S (or substitute statement).

Use Schedule D-1, Continuation Sheet for Schedule D (Form 1040), if you need more space to list transactions for lines 2a and 9a. You may use as many Schedules D-1 as you need to list your transactions. Enter on

Schedule D, lines 2b and 9b, columns (d), (f), and (g) the combined totals of all your Schedules D-1.

#### Lines 2d and 9d

Enter sales and exchanges of other capital assets on these lines that are not reported on lines 2a or 9a. Do not include transactions reported on Form 2119, 4797, or 6252.

#### Line 20

If Form 1040, line 37, is zero, subtract the amount on Form 1040, line 36 from the amount on Form 1040, line 35. Enter the result. To show a negative amount (a loss), enclose it in parentheses.

#### Part VI

This part enables IRS to compare amounts of bartering income reported to you on Forms 1099-B with amounts you report on your tax return. For details on bartering income, get Pub. 525, Taxable and Nontaxable Income.

## Instructions for Schedule E Supplemental Income and Loss

### A Change You Should Note

The requirements for completing and attaching Form 4562, Depreciation and Amortization, have been relaxed. See the instructions for line 20.

### Purpose

Use Schedule E to report income or loss from rents, royalties, partnerships, S corporations, estates, trusts, and REMICs. **Note:** If you attach your own schedule(s) to report income or loss from any of these sources, use the same format as on Schedule E. Enter separately on Schedule E the total income and the total loss for each part. Enclose loss figures in parentheses. **Files of Form 1041.** Enter your employer identification number in the block for "Your social security number."

### Part I Income or Loss From Rentals and Royalties

Use Part I to report rental and royalty income and expenses. If you own a part interest in rental property, you may report your part on Schedule E. See the instructions for lines 3 and 4 to determine when rental and royalty income should be reported on Schedule C or Form 4835, Farm Rental Income and Expenses, instead.

If you have more than three rental or royalty properties, complete and attach as many Schedules E as you need to list them. Complete lines 1 and 2 for each property. But fill in column D only on one Schedule E. The figures in column D on that Schedule E should be the combined totals of all the schedules.

If you also need to use page 2 of Schedule E, use the same Schedule E on which you entered the combined totals in Part I.

#### Line 1

Show the kind of property you rented out, for example, "brick duplex." Give the street address, city or town, and state. You do not have to give the ZIP code.

#### Line 2

If you rented out a dwelling unit and also used it as a home during the year, you may not be able to deduct all the expenses for the rental part. A dwelling unit (unit) means a house, apartment, condominium, mobile home, boat, or like property. Check the "Yes" or "No" box on line 2, whichever applies, to show whether you or your family used the property for personal purposes in 1990.

If the property is not a dwelling unit, check "No."

If the property is a dwelling unit, check "Yes" if you or your family used the unit for personal use more than the greater of:

- 14 days; or
- 10% of the total days it was rented to others at a fair rental price.

**What is Personal Use?** A day of personal use is any day, or part of a day, that the unit was used by:

- You for personal purposes.
- Any other person for personal purposes, if that person owns part of the unit (unless rented to that person under a "shared equity" financing agreement).
- Anyone in your family or in the family of someone else who owns part of the unit. The day is not treated as personal if the unit is rented at a fair rental price to that person as his or her main home.
- Anyone under an agreement that lets you use some other unit.
- Anyone who pays less than a fair rental price for the unit.

If you checked "No," you can deduct all your expenses for the rental part, subject to the At-Risk Rules explained on page 36 and the Passive Activity Loss Rules explained on page 37.

If you checked "Yes" and rented the unit out for less than 15 days, you may not deduct any rental expenses. But if you itemize deductions on Schedule A, you may deduct interest, taxes, and casualty losses. You do not have to report the rental income.

If you checked "Yes" and rented the unit out for at least 15 days, you may NOT be able to deduct all your rental expenses. You can deduct your mortgage interest, real estate taxes, and casualty losses for the rental part on Schedule E. You can also deduct your other rental expenses that are not related to your use of the unit as a home, such as advertising expenses and realtors' fees. If any income is left after deducting these expenses, you can then deduct other expenses. But you cannot deduct more than the income that is left. Carry amounts you cannot deduct to 1991. Get Pub. 527, Residential Rental Property (Including Rental of Vacation Homes), for more details. Also get Pub. 545, Interest Expense, to see how much interest you can deduct.

#### Line 3

If you were not in the real estate sales business but received rent from property you own or control, report it on line 3. Include room and other space rentals. If you received services or property instead of money as rent, report its fair market value.

If you provided significant services to the renter or sold real estate as a business, do not report the income on line 3. Instead, report it on Schedule C.

For more information, see Tele-Tax Information in the index (topic no. 213) or Pub. 527.

**Rental Income From Farm Production or Crop Shares.** Report farm rental income and expenses on Form 4835 if (1) you received rental income based on crops or livestock produced by the tenant, and (2) you did not manage or operate the farm to any great extent.

If you use Form 4835, enter on line 39 of Schedule E the net farm rental income or loss from Form 4835. Also include the gross farm rents from Form 4835, line 7, on Schedule E, line 41.

**Note:** For estimated tax payments, income received from your share of crops and rental based on farm production is considered income from farming.

### Line 4

Report on line 4 royalties from oil, gas, or mineral properties (not including operating oil, gas, or mineral interests); copyrights; and patents. If you received \$10 or more in royalties, by January 31, 1991, you should receive a Form 1099-MISC, or similar statement, showing them. If you are in business as a self-employed writer, inventor, artist, etc., report your income and expenses on Schedule C. You may be able to treat amounts received as "royalties" for transfer of a patent or amounts received on the disposal of coal and iron ore as the sale of a capital asset. For details, get Pub. 544, Sales and Other Dispositions of Assets.

If state or local taxes were withheld from oil or gas payments you received, enter on line 4 the gross amount of royalty. Include the taxes withheld by the producer on line 15.

**Caution:** If you received a credit or refund of overpaid windfall profit tax in 1990, see the instructions for line 40.

### Lines 5 through 21

Enter your rental and royalty expenses for each property in the appropriate columns. You can deduct an amount for the depreciation of rental property and all normal expenses, such as taxes, interest, repairs, insurance, maintenance, and agents' commissions.

Do not deduct the value of your own labor, capital investments, or capital improvements.

**Renting Out Part of Your Home.** If you rent out only part of your home or other property, deduct the part of your expenses that apply to the rented part.

**Expenses To Rehabilitate Low-Income Housing.** You may amortize part of the costs you paid or incurred to rehabilitate qualified low-income housing if the rehabilitation began before 1987. If it began after 1986, you may be able to take a tax credit. See Form 8586, Low-Income Housing Credit, and Form 8582-CR, Passive Activity Credit Limitations. Also, get Pub. 925, Passive Activity and At-Risk Rules, to learn how the passive activity loss rules apply to low-income housing.

**Deduction for Removal of Barriers to the Handicapped and the Elderly.** You can deduct up to \$35,000 of the costs you paid or incurred in 1990 to remove barriers to the handicapped and the elderly. Get Pub. 535, Business Expenses, and Pub. 907, Tax Information for Persons with Handicaps or Disabilities, for details.

### Line 6

You may deduct ordinary and necessary travel and transportation expenses related to your rental activities. For details, see Pub. 527, Pub. 463, Travel, Entertainment, and Gift Expenses, and Pub. 917, Business Use of a Car.

### Lines 11 and 12

In general, to determine the interest expense allocable to your rental activities, you will have to keep records to show how the proceeds of each debt were used. Specific tracing rules apply for allocating debt proceeds and repayment of the debt. See Pub. 545 for details.

Page 35

If you have a mortgage on your rental property, enter on line 11 the interest you paid for 1990 to banks or other financial institutions. Be sure to fill in column D.

**Note:** If the recipient was not a financial institution or you did not receive a Form 1098, Mortgage Interest Statement, from the recipient, report your deductible mortgage interest on line 12.

If you paid \$600 or more in interest on this mortgage, by January 31, 1991, the recipient should send you a Form 1098, or similar statement, showing the total interest received from you during 1990. If you paid more mortgage interest than is shown on your Form 1098, or similar statement, get Pub. 545 to see if you can deduct the additional interest. If you can, enter the amount on line 11. Attach a statement to your return explaining the difference. Write "See attached" in the left margin next to line 11.

If you and at least one other person (other than your spouse if you file a joint return) were liable for, and paid interest on the mortgage, and the other person received Form 1098, report the interest on line 12. Attach a statement to your return showing the name and address of the person who received Form 1098. In the left margin next to line 12, write "See attached."

### Line 16

The base rate (including taxes) for local telephone service for the first telephone line to any residence is a personal expense and is not deductible.

### Line 20

Depreciation is the annual deduction allowed to recover the cost or other basis of business or income-producing property with a useful life of more than one year. The deduction does not apply to land and personal-use property.

If you are claiming depreciation on property placed in service after 1980, see the instructions for Form 4562, Depreciation and Amortization, or Pub. 534, Depreciation, to figure the amount to enter on line 20.

You must complete and attach Form 4562 only if:

- You are claiming depreciation on property placed in service during 1990, or
- You are claiming depreciation on any property that is listed property (such as a car) regardless of when it was placed in service, or
- You are claiming a section 179 expense deduction or amortization of costs that begins in 1990.

**Note:** Cellular telephones and other similar telecommunications equipment placed in service after 1989 are listed property.

If you are claiming depreciation only on property placed in service before 1981, figure depreciation on a worksheet from your own books and records and enter the total depreciation on line 20. You do not need to attach the worksheet. For a sample worksheet, see Pub. 534.

For more information on depreciation, including the definition of listed property, see the instructions for Form 4562 and Pub. 534. For information on depletion, get Pub. 535.

Page 36

### Line 22

If you have a loss from the activity, you may be subject to the At-Risk Rules explained below. If you are, you must file Form 6198, At-Risk Limitations, to figure the loss to enter on line 22. If you must file Form 6198 and the deductible loss from line 21 of that form is less than the loss shown on line 22 of Schedule E, enter the amount from Form 6198 in the appropriate column(s) on line 22 of Schedule E. In the space to the left of line 22, write "Form 6198."

If you have a loss from a passive activity, that loss may be further limited. In most cases, you must file Form 8582, Passive Activity Loss Limitations, to figure your deductible loss. See the instructions for line 23 and the Passive Activity Loss Rules on page 37. If line 22 is income from a passive activity and you have losses from other passive activities, you may have to complete Form 8582.

### At-Risk Rules

The at-risk rules may apply to an individual, a member of a partnership or joint venture, a shareholder in an S corporation, or a lessor of certain property. The amount you have at risk generally limits the loss you can deduct for any tax year.

If (1) you have a loss from any activity that you, your partnership, or S corporation engaged in as a trade or business or for the production of income, including the holding of real property placed in service after 1986, and (2) you have amounts for which you are not at risk in the activity, use Form 6198 to determine your allowable loss to report on Schedule E.

**At-Risk Amounts.** Generally, you are considered to be at risk for amounts borrowed for use in the activity if you are personally liable for repayment or if they are secured by property not used in the activity. You are also at risk for qualified nonrecourse financing secured by real property used in the holding of real property.

**Qualified nonrecourse financing** is financing for which no one is personally liable for repayment and is:

- Borrowed by you in connection with holding real property,
- Secured by real property used in the activity,
- Not convertible from a debt obligation to an ownership interest, and
- Loaned or guaranteed by any Federal, state, or local government, or borrowed by you from a qualified person.

**A qualified person** is a person who actively and regularly engages in the business of lending money, such as a bank or savings and loan association. A qualified person is not:

- A person related to you (although a person related to you may be a qualified person if the nonrecourse financing is commercially reasonable and on the same terms as loans involving unrelated persons), or
  - The seller of the property (or a person related to the seller), or
  - A person who receives a fee due to your investment in real property (or a person related to that person).
- See Pub. 925 for details.

**Amounts Not At Risk.** Amounts for which you are not at risk include the following:

1. Nonrecourse loans used to finance the activity, acquire property used in the activity, or acquire your interest in the activity; or
2. Amounts protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement; or
3. Loans from someone who has an interest in the activity, other than as a creditor, or who is related, under section 465(b)(3)(C), to a person (other than yourself) having such an interest; or
4. Amounts contributed to the activity, or to your interest in the activity, that are covered by:

- nonrecourse loans or protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement; or
- loans from a person described in 3 above.

For more details, see Pub. 925.

If, in addition to the amount you report on Schedule E, you sell or otherwise dispose of (1) an asset used in an activity to which the at-risk rules apply, or (2) any part of your interest in an activity to which the at-risk rules apply, and you have amounts in the activity for which you are not at risk, see the instructions for Form 6198.

Any loss from an activity not allowed for 1990 because of the at-risk rules is treated as a deduction allocable to the activity in 1991.

### Line 23

Enter on line 23 your deductible rental loss. If your rental loss is from a passive activity (defined on page 37), you may need to complete Form 8582 to figure the amount of loss, if any, to enter on line 23. But see the following exception.

**Exception for Certain Rental Real Estate Activities.** If you had losses from rental real estate activities, you do not have to complete Form 8582 to figure the amount of loss you can deduct on line 23 if you meet ALL THREE of the following conditions:

1. Rental real estate activities are your only passive activities.
2. You do not have any prior year unallowed losses from any passive activities.
3. All of the following apply if you have an overall net loss from these activities:
  - You actively participated (defined later) in all of the rental real estate activities; and
  - If married filing separately, you lived apart from your spouse all year; and
  - Your overall net loss from these activities is \$25,000 or less (\$12,500 or less if married filing separately); and
  - You have no current or prior year unallowed credits from passive activities; and
  - Your modified adjusted gross income, defined later, is \$100,000 or less (\$50,000 or less if married filing separately).

If you meet ALL THREE of the conditions listed above, your rental real estate losses are not limited by the passive activity rules. Enter the loss from line 22 on line 23.

If you do not meet ALL THREE of the conditions listed above, you must complete and attach Form 8582.



**Caution:** Passive activity income does not include income from renting:  
(1) substantially nondepreciable property,  
(2) property incidental to a development activity, and (3) property to a trade or business activity in which you materially participate. See Pub. 925 for details.

**Active Participation.** You can meet the active participation requirement without regular, continuous, and substantial involvement in operations. But you must have participated in making management decisions or arranging for others to provide services (such as repairs), in a significant and bona fide sense.

Management decisions that are relevant in this context include approving new tenants, deciding on rental terms, approving capital or repair expenditures, and other similar decisions.

You are not considered to actively participate if, at any time during the tax year, your interest (including your spouse's interest in the activity) was less than 10% (by value) of all interests in the activity.

**Modified Adjusted Gross Income.** This is your adjusted gross income from Form 1040, line 31, without taking into account any passive activity loss, taxable social security or equivalent railroad retirement benefits, deductible contributions to an IRA or certain other qualified retirement plans under section 219, or the deduction for one-half of self-employment tax. If you file Form 8815, modified adjusted gross income includes the interest excluded on line 14 of that form.

#### Passive Activity Loss Rules

The passive activity loss rules may limit the amount of losses you can deduct. They apply to losses in Parts I, II, and III, and on line 39 of Schedule E. Losses from passive activities may be first subject to the at-risk rules. Losses deductible under the at-risk rules are then subject to the passive activity rules.

You can generally deduct losses from passive activities only to the extent of income from passive activities. Exceptions apply to some activities, such as rental real estate (see the instructions for line 23).

**Passive Activity.** A passive activity is any business activity in which you **DO NOT** materially participate and any rental activity regardless of participation. See the Instructions for Form 8582 to determine whether you materially participated in a business activity. If you are a limited partner, you are generally not treated as having materially participated in the partnership's activity for the year.

The rental of real or personal property is generally a rental activity under the passive activity loss rules, but exceptions apply to this rule. If your rental of property is not treated as a rental activity, you must determine whether it is a trade or business activity, and, if so, whether you materially participated in the activity for the tax year. See the Instructions for Form 8582 for the material participation tests and the definition of "rental activity." See Pub. 925 for special rules that apply to rentals of:  
(1) substantially nondepreciable property,  
(2) property incidental to development activities, and (3) property to activities in which you materially participate.

The rental of your home that you also used for personal purposes is not a passive activity. See the instructions for line 2.

A working interest in an oil or gas well that you hold directly or through an entity that does not limit your liability is not a passive activity even if you do not materially participate.

Royalty income not derived in the ordinary course of a trade or business reported on Schedule E is generally not considered income from a passive activity.

For more information on passive activities, see the Instructions for Form 8582 and Pub. 925.

## Parts II and III

### Income or Loss From Partnerships, S Corporations, Estates, or Trusts

If you are a member of more than one partnership, a shareholder in more than one S corporation, or a beneficiary of more than one estate or trust, do not report information from more than one entity on the same line.

If you need more space in Parts II and III to list your income or losses, attach a continuation sheet using the same format as shown in Parts II and III. However, be sure to complete the "Totals" columns for lines 28a and 28b, or lines 33a and 33b, as appropriate. If you also completed Part I on more than one Schedule E, use the same Schedule E on which you entered the combined totals in Part I.

**Tax Shelter Registration Number.** If you are claiming or you are reporting any deduction, loss, credit, or other tax benefit, or reporting income from an interest purchased or otherwise acquired in a tax shelter, you must complete and attach Form 8271, Investor Reporting of Tax Shelter Registration Number. This reports the tax shelter registration number as well as other information about the tax shelter. There is a penalty if you fail to report this number on your tax return.

**Tax Preference Items.** If you are a partner, a shareholder in an S corporation, or a beneficiary of an estate or trust, you must take into account your share of tax preference items and adjustments from these entities on Form 6251, Alternative Minimum Tax—Individuals, or Form 8556, Alternative Minimum Tax—Fiduciaries.

**Amount(s) From 1987 Schedule(s) K-1.** If you received a 1987 Schedule K-1 (Form 1065, 1120S, or 1041) for a short year, and you did not report all of the short-year income on your 1987 return, you must report 25% of the amounts shown on the short-year 1987 Schedule K-1 on the appropriate lines of your 1990 Form 1040 and related schedules. Write "PYA" (prior-year amount) next to the entries.

### Partnerships and S Corporations

If you are a member of a partnership or joint venture or a shareholder in an S corporation, use Part II to report your share of the partnership or S corporation income (even if not received) or loss. You should receive a Schedule K-1 from the partnership or the S corporation. Do not attach Schedules K-1 to your return. Keep them for your records. You should also receive a copy of the Partner's or Shareholder's Instructions for

Schedule K-1. If you did not receive these instructions with your Schedule K-1, you can get a copy at most IRS offices. Your copy of Schedule K-1 and its instructions will tell you where on your return to report your share of the items.

**Special rules apply that limit losses.** Please note the following:

• If you have a current year loss or a prior year unallowed loss from a partnership or an S corporation, see the **At-Risk Rules** on page 36 and the **Passive Activity Loss Rules** on this page.

Partners and S corporation shareholders should get a separate statement of income, expenses, deductions, and credits for each activity engaged in by the partnership and S corporation. If you are subject to the at-risk rules for any activity, use Form 6198 to figure the amount of any deductible loss. If the activity is nonpassive, enter the deductible loss, if any, from Form 6198 in Part II, column (i), of Schedule E.

• If you have a passive activity loss, you generally need to complete Form 8582 to figure the amount of the allowable loss to enter in Part II, column (g), for that activity. But if you are a general partner or an S corporation shareholder reporting your share of a partnership or an S corporation loss from a rental real estate activity, and you meet **ALL THREE** of the conditions listed in the instructions for line 23, you do not have to complete Form 8582. Instead, enter your allowable loss in Part II, column (g).

• If you have passive activity income, complete Part II, column (h), for that activity.

• If you have nonpassive income or losses, complete Part II, columns (i) through (k), as appropriate.

If you are treating items on your tax return differently from the way the partnership or S corporation treated them on its return, you may have to file Form 8082, Notice of Inconsistent Treatment or Amended Return.

### Partnerships

If you have other partnership items relating to a passive activity, or income or loss from any publicly traded partnership, see the Form 8582 Instructions before entering them on your return.

If you have other partnership items, such as depletion, from a nonpassive activity, show each item on a separate line in Part II. Show unreimbursed partnership expenses from nonpassive activities on a separate line in column (i) of Part II. Unreimbursed expenses that are itemized deductions are entered on Schedule A (Form 1040). Report allowable interest expense paid or incurred from debt-financed acquisition in Part II, or on Schedule A, depending on the type of expenditure to which the interest is allocated. See Pub. 545 for details.

If you claimed a credit for Federal tax on gasoline or other fuels on your 1989 Form 1040 (based on information received from the partnership), enter as income in column (h) or column (k), whichever applies, the amount of the credit claimed in 1989.

Part or all of your share of partnership income or loss from the operation of the

business may be considered net earnings from self-employment that must be reported on Schedule SE (Form 1040). Enter the amount from Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a, on Schedule SE, after you reduce this amount by any allowable expenses attributable to that income.

If you have losses or deductions from a prior year that you could not deduct because of the at-risk or basis rules, and the amounts are now deductible, do not combine the prior year amounts with any current year amounts to arrive at a net figure to report on Schedule E. Instead, report the prior year amounts and the current year amounts on separate lines of Schedule E.

### S Corporations

Your share of the net income is NOT subject to self-employment tax. Distributions of prior year accumulated earnings and profits of S corporations are dividends and are reported on Schedule B (Form 1040). For details, see Pub. 589, Tax Information on S Corporations.

Interest expense relating to the acquisition of shares in an S corporation may be fully deductible on Schedule E. For details, see Pub. 545.

As a shareholder in an S corporation, your share of the corporation's aggregate losses and deductions (combined income, losses, and deductions) is limited to the adjusted basis of your corporate stock and any debt the corporation owes you. Any loss or deduction not allowed this year because of the basis limitation may be carried forward and deducted in a later year subject to the basis limitation for that year. If you are claiming a deduction for your share of an aggregate loss, attach to your return a computation of the adjusted basis of your corporate stock and of any debt the corporation owes you. See Pub. 589 for more information.

After applying the basis limitation, the deductible amount of your aggregate losses and deductions may be further reduced by the at-risk rules and the passive activity loss rules explained on pages 36 and 37, respectively.

If you have losses or deductions from a prior year that you could not deduct because of the basis or at-risk limitations, and the amounts are now deductible, do not combine the prior year amounts with any current year amounts to arrive at a net figure to report on Schedule E. Instead, report the prior year amounts and the current year amounts on separate lines of Schedule E.

### Estates and Trusts

If you are a beneficiary of an estate or trust, use Part III to report your part of the income (even if not received) or loss. You should receive a Schedule K-1 (Form 1041) from the fiduciary. Do not attach that schedule to your return. Keep it for your records. Your copy of Schedule K-1 and its instructions will tell you where on your return to report the items from Schedule K-1.

If you have estimated taxes credited to you from a trust (Schedule K-1, line 12a), write "ES payment claimed" and the amount on the dotted line next to line 36. Do not include this amount in the total on line 36. Instead, enter the amount on Form 1040, line 56.

A U.S. person who transferred property to a foreign trust may have to include in income the income received by the trust as a result of the transferred property if, during 1990, the trust had a U.S. beneficiary. For more information, get Form 3520-A, Annual Return of Foreign Trust With U.S. Beneficiaries.

## Part IV

### Income or Loss From REMICs

If you are a residual holder of a Real Estate Mortgage Investment Conduit (REMIC), use Part IV to report your total share of the REMIC's taxable income or loss for each quarter included in your tax year. You should receive Schedule Q (Form 1066) and instructions from the REMIC for each quarter. Do not attach the schedule(s) to your return. Keep them for your records.

REMIC income or loss reported on Schedule E is not income or loss from a passive activity.

**Note:** If you are a regular holder of a REMIC, do not use Schedule E to report the income you received. Instead, report it on Form 1040, line 8a.

If you are a residual holder in more than one REMIC, attach a continuation sheet using the same format as in Part IV. Enter the totals of columns (d) and (e) on line 38 of Schedule E. If you also completed Part I on more than one Schedule E, use the same Schedule E on which you entered the combined totals in Part I.

If you are treating REMIC items on your tax return differently from the way the REMIC reported them on its return, you may have to file Form 8082.

**Column (c).** Report the total of the amounts shown on Schedule(s) Q, line 2c, in Part IV, column (c). This is the smallest amount of taxable income you may report on Form 1040, line 37, for 1990, if the taxable income you would show on Form 1040, line 37, is smaller than the total reported in column (c), you must enter the amount from column (c) on Form 1040, line 37. Write "Sch. Q" on the dotted line next to line 37 on Form 1040.

**Caution:** Do not include the amount shown in column (c) in the total on line 38 of Schedule E.

**Column (e).** Report the total of the amounts shown on Schedule(s) Q, line 3b, in Part IV, column (e). If you itemize your deductions on Schedule A (Form 1040), include this amount on line 21.

## Part V

### Summary

#### Line 40

Include any windfall profit tax credit or refund received in 1990 in the total on line 40 if you deducted the tax withheld on Schedule E in an earlier year and received a tax benefit for it on your tax return. On the dotted line next to this total, write "OWPT" and show the amount.

#### Line 41

Enter on line 41 your total share of gross farming and fishing income as shown on Form 4835, line 7; Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15b; Schedule K-1 (Form 1120S), line 21; and Schedule K-1 (Form 1041), line 12.

You will not be charged a penalty for underpayment of estimated tax if you meet the following tests:

1. Your gross farming or fishing income for 1989 or 1990 is at least two-thirds of your gross income, and
2. You file your 1990 tax return and pay the tax due by March 1, 1991.

## Instructions for Schedule C Profit or Loss From Business

### Changes You Should Note

The following changes may affect 1990 returns:

- Statutory employees should file Schedule C to report income and expenses. See the instructions for line 1.
- The standard mileage rate is 26 cents a mile for all miles of business use. See the instructions for line 10.
- The requirements for completing and attaching Form 4562, Depreciation and Amortization, have been relaxed. Also, listed property now includes cellular telephones and other similar telecommunications equipment placed in service after 1989. See the instructions for line 13.

### Purpose

If you operated a business or practiced a profession as a sole proprietorship, complete Schedule C. If you had more than one business, or if you and your spouse had separate businesses, you must complete a Schedule C for each business. Do not report gambling winnings on Schedule C unless you are a professional gambler. Instead, see the instructions for Form 1040, line 22.

Farmers should use Schedule F.

File Form 1041. Do not complete the block labeled "Social security number." Instead, enter your employer identification number on line D.

### Other Schedules and Forms You May Have To File

**Schedule A** to deduct interest, taxes, and casualty losses not related to your business. **Schedule SE** to pay social security self-employment tax on income from any trade or business.

**Form 4562** to claim depreciation or amortization of assets placed in service in 1990 or to report listed property.

**Form 4684** to report a casualty or theft involving trade or business, or income producing property.

**Form 4797** to report sales, exchanges, and involuntary conversions (other than casualty or theft) of trade or business property.

**Form 8594** to report certain purchases or sales of groups of assets that constitute a trade or business.

**Form 8824** to report like-kind exchanges.

**Highway Use Tax.** If you use certain highway trucks, truck-trailers, tractor-trailers, or buses in your trade or business, you may have to pay a Federal highway use tax. Get Form 2290, Heavy Vehicle Use Tax Return, to see if you owe this tax.

**Information Returns.** You may have to file information returns for wages paid to employees, certain payments of fees and other nonemployee compensation, interest, rents, royalties, real estate transactions, annuities, and pensions. You may also have

to file an information return if you sold \$5,000 or more of consumer products to a person on a buy-sell, deposit-commission, or other similar basis for resale. For more information, get the Instructions for Forms 1099, 1098, 5498, and W-2G.

If you received cash of more than \$10,000 in one or more related transactions in the course of your trade or business, you may have to file Form 8300. For details, get Pub. 1544, Reporting Cash Payments of Over \$10,000.

**Tax Shelter.** If you claim or report any deduction, loss, credit, other tax benefit, or income on Schedule C from an interest purchased or otherwise acquired in a tax shelter that is required to be registered, you must file Form 8271.

### Additional Information

Get Pub. 334, Tax Guide for Small Business, for more details on business income and expenses.

### Line A

Describe the business or professional activity that provided your principal source of income reported on line 1. Give the general field or activity and the type of product or service. If your general field or activity is wholesale or retail trade, or services connected with production services (mining, construction, or manufacturing), also give the type of customer or client. For example, "wholesale sale of hardware to retailers" or "appraisal of real estate for lending institutions."

### Line B

Enter on this line the 4-digit code that identifies your principal business or professional activity. See page 2 of Schedule C for the list of codes.

### Line C

Enter your business name and address. Show a street address instead of a box number. Include the suite or room number, if any. Use your home address only if you actually conducted the business from your home.

### Line D

You don't need an employer ID number unless you had a Keogh plan or were required to file an employment, excise, fiduciary, or alcohol, tobacco, and firearms tax return.

### Line E

You must use the cash method on your return unless you kept account books. If you kept such books, you can use the cash method or the accrual method. For long-term contracts entered into after February 28, 1986, special rules apply. See Internal Revenue Code section 460 for details. The method used must clearly reflect your income.

To change your accounting method (including treatment of inventories), you must usually first get permission from IRS. In general, file Form 3115 within the first 180 days of the tax year in which you want to make the change.

If you use the **cash method**, show all items of taxable income actually or constructively received during the year (in cash, property, or services). Also show amounts actually paid during the year for

deductible expenses. Income is constructively received when it is credited to your account or set aside for you to use.

If you use the **accrual method**, report income when you earn it and deduct expenses when you incur them, even if you do not pay them during the tax year.

Accrual-basis taxpayers are put on a cash basis for deducting business expenses owed to a related cash-basis taxpayer. Other rules determine the timing of deductions based on economic performance. Get Pub. 538, Accounting Periods and Methods.

### Line F

Your inventories can be valued at:

- cost,
- cost or market value, whichever is lower, or
- any other method approved by the Commissioner of Internal Revenue.

### Line H

#### Business Use of Your Home

Within certain limits, you may deduct business expenses that apply to a part of your home only if that part is exclusively used on a regular basis:

1. as your principal place of business for any of your trades or businesses; or
2. as a place of business used by your patients, clients, or customers to meet or deal with you in the normal course of your trade or business; or
3. in connection with your trade or business if it is a separate structure that is not attached to your home.

You may also deduct expenses that apply to space within your home if it is the only fixed location of your trade or business. The space must be used on a regular basis to store inventory from your trade or business of selling products at retail or wholesale.

If you use space in your home on a regular basis in your trade or business of providing day care service, you may be able to deduct the business expenses even though you use the same space for nonbusiness purposes.

**Limit on Deductions.** Certain expenses for the business use of your home are limited to the gross income from the business use minus the total of the following deductions.

1. The business part of your deductible mortgage interest, real estate taxes, and casualty losses.
2. Your other business deductions, such as wages and supplies, that are not related to the business use of the home.

The expenses to which the limit applies, and the order in which they must be deducted, are listed below.

- Your expenses for the business use of your home, other than those listed in 1 above, that are related to the use of the home itself. These include maintenance, utilities, and insurance.
- Depreciation.

Generally, any amount you cannot deduct for 1990 because of this limit may be taken into account for 1991. Get Pub. 587, Business Use of Your Home, for details. Also get Pub. 936, Limits on Home Mortgage Interest Deduction, to see how much interest you can deduct.

### Line I

#### Material Participation

Participation, for purposes of the seven material participation tests listed below, generally includes any work you did in connection with an activity if you owned an interest in the activity at the time you did the work. The capacity in which you did the work does not matter. However, work is not treated as participation if the work is not work that an owner would customarily do in the same type of activity and one of your main reasons for doing the work was to avoid the disallowance of losses or credits from the activity under the passive activity rules.

Work you did as an investor in an activity is not treated as participation unless you were directly involved in the day-to-day management or operations of the activity. Work done as an investor includes:

- a. Studying and reviewing financial statements or reports on operations of the activity.
- b. Preparing or compiling summaries or analyses of the finances or operations of the activity for your own use.
- c. Monitoring the finances or operations of the activity in a nonmanagerial capacity.

**Participation by your spouse** during the tax year in an activity you own can be counted as your participation in the activity. This applies even if your spouse did not own an interest in the activity and whether or not you and your spouse file a joint return for the tax year.

**Material Participation.** For purposes of the passive activity rules, you materially participated in the operation of this trade or business activity during 1990 if you meet any one of the following seven tests:

1. You participated in the activity for more than 500 hours during the tax year.
2. Your participation in the activity for the tax year was substantially all of the participation in the activity of all individuals (including individuals who did not own any interest in the activity) for the tax year.
3. You participated in the activity for more than 100 hours during the tax year, and you participated at least as much as any other person for the tax year. This includes individuals who did not own any interest in the activity.
4. The activity is a significant participation activity for the tax year, and you participated in all significant participation activities during the year for more than 500 hours. An activity is a "significant participation activity" if it involves the conduct of a trade or business, you participated in the activity for more than 100 hours during the tax year, and you did not materially participate under any of the material participation tests (other than this test 4).
5. You materially participated in the activity for any 5 of the prior 10 tax years.
6. The activity is a personal service activity in which you materially participated for any 3 prior tax years. A personal service activity is an activity that involves performing personal services in the fields of health, law, engineering, architecture, accounting, actuarial science, performing arts, or

consulting, or any other trade or business in which capital is not a material income-producing factor.

7. Based on all the facts and circumstances, you participated in the activity on a regular, continuous, and substantial basis during the tax year. But you do not meet this test if you participated in the activity for 100 hours or less during the tax year. Your participation in managing the activity does not count in determining if you meet this test if any person (except you)—

- a. received compensation for performing management services in connection with the activity, or
- b. spent more hours during the tax year than you spent performing management services in connection with the activity (regardless of whether the person was compensated for the services).

If you meet any of the above tests, check the "Yes" box on line I.

If you do not meet any of the above tests, check the "No" box on line I. This business is a **passive activity**. If you have a loss from this business, see **Limit on Losses** on this page. If you have a profit from this business activity but have current-year losses from other passive activities or you have prior-year unallowed passive activity losses, see the Instructions for Form 8582, Passive Activity Loss Limitations.

**Exception for Oil and Gas.** If you are filing Schedule C to report income and deductions from an oil or gas well in which you own a working interest directly or through an entity that does not limit your liability, check the "Yes" box on line I. The activity of owning the working interest is not a passive activity regardless of your participation in the activity.

**Limit on Losses.** If you checked the "No" box on line I and you have a loss from this business, you may have to use Form 8582 to figure your allowable loss, if any, to enter on Schedule C, line 29. Generally, you can deduct losses from passive activities only to the extent of income from passive activities.

For more details, get Pub. 925, Passive Activity and At-Risk Rules.

### Line J

If this is the first Schedule C you are filing for this business, check the box on line J.

Also check the box if you are reopening or restarting this business after temporarily closing it, and one or more years has passed since the last Schedule C was filed.

### Part I

#### Income (Lines 1 through 7)

##### Line 1

Enter gross receipts or sales from your business. Be sure to include on this line amounts you received in your trade or business as shown on Form(s) 1099-MISC.

**Statutory Employees.** If you received a Form W-2 and the "Statutory employee" box in Box 6 of that form was checked, report your income and expenses related to that income on Schedule C. Enter your statutory employee income from Box 10 of Form W-2 on line 1 of Schedule C, and check the box on that line. Social security tax should have been withheld from your

earnings; therefore, you do not have to pay self-employment tax on these earnings.

Statutory employees include full-time life insurance salespeople, certain agent or commission drivers and traveling salespeople, and certain homeworkers.

If you had both self-employment income and statutory employee income, do not combine these amounts on a single Schedule C. You must file two Schedules C.

**Installment Sales.** Generally, for sales after December 31, 1987, the installment method may not be used to report income from the sale of: (1) personal property regularly sold under the installment method; or (2) real property held for sale to customers. But the installment method may be used to report income from sales of certain residential lots and timeshares if you elect to pay interest on the tax due on that income after the year of sale. See I. R. Code section 453(X)(2)(B) for details. If you make this election, include the interest on Form 1040, line 54. Also write "453(X)(3)" and the amount of the interest on the dotted line to the left of line 54.

Any gain not yet recognized from an installment sale after February 28, 1986, of property listed in (1) or (2) above must generally be included in income over a period not to exceed 4 years. The rules of Revenue Procedure 84-74, 1984-2 C.B. 736, are used to figure the amount to include each year, except that the adjustment must be included in income at a rate no slower than the rate of contraction of your dealer installment obligations.

If you use the installment method, attach a schedule to your return. Show separately for 1990 and the 3 preceding years: gross sales, cost of goods sold, gross profit, percentage of gross profit to gross sales, amounts collected, and gross profit on amounts collected.

### Line 2

Enter on line 2 such items as returned sales, rebates, and allowances from the sales price.

### Line 6

Report on line 6 amounts from finance reserve income, scrap sales, bad debts you recovered, interest (such as on notes and accounts receivable), state gasoline or fuel tax refunds you got in 1990, credit for Federal tax on gasoline or other fuel claimed on your 1989 Form 1040, and other kinds of miscellaneous business income. Include amounts you received in your trade or business as shown on Form(s) 1099-PATR.

If you have listed property that you placed in service after June 18, 1984, and the business use percentage decreased to 50% or less in 1990, report on this line any recapture of excess depreciation, including any section 179 expense deduction. Use Form 4797, Sales of Business Property, to figure the recapture.

### Part II

#### Expenses (Lines 8 through 27b)

**Capitalizing Costs of Property.** If you produced real or tangible personal property or acquired property for resale, certain expenses attributable to the property must be included in inventory costs or capitalized.

In addition to direct costs, producers of inventory property must also include part of their own labor in the inventory. Purchasers of personal property acquired for resale must include part of certain indirect costs in inventory only if the amount of those costs exceeds 3 percent of the cost of the property. Also, part of the indirect costs that benefit real property must be included in the cost of the property if the property is sold to customers. Property produced for sale to customers must be capitalized. Reduce the amounts on lines 8-27 by amounts capitalized. For more details, see Pub. 538.

**Exception for Creative Property.** If you are an artist, author, or photographer, you may elect to treat your capital gain on the sale of property as long-term capital gain if you have created (or reasonably be expected to create) the property. This exception does not apply to any expense related to printing, photographic plates, motion picture films, video tapes, or similar items. These expenses are subject to the capitalization rules. For more details, see Pub. 538.

### Line 9

**Caution:** Cash method taxpayers cannot take a bad debt deduction unless the amount was previously included in income. Include debts and partial debts arising from sales or services that were included in income and are definitely known to be uncollectible. Do not deduct a debt that you deducted as a bad debt and include it as income in the year collected.

**Note:** If you used the reserve method prior to 1987 to figure your bad debts, any balance you had in the reserve account at the end of 1986 must be included in your income ratably over a 4-year period. For more details, get Pub. 535, Business Expenses.

### Line 10

You can deduct the actual cost of running your business vehicle. You must use actual costs if you did not own the vehicle or if you used more than one vehicle simultaneously in your business.

If you deduct actual costs, include on line 10 the business portion of expenses for gasoline, oil, repairs, insurance, tires, license plates, etc. Show depreciation on line 13 and rent or lease payments on line 26a.

For 1990, the standard mileage rate is 26 cents a mile for all miles of business use. Add to this amount your parking fees and tolls. For more details, get Pub. 917, Business Use of a Car.

**Note:** If you claim any car or truck expenses on line 10, you must also complete Part V of Form 4562, Depreciation and Amortization.

### Line 12

Enter your deduction for depletion on this line. If you have timber depletion, attach Form 1. See Pub. 535 for details.

### Line 13

**Depreciation and Section 179 Expense Deduction.** Depreciation is the annual deduction allowed to recover the cost or other basis of business or income-producing property with a useful life of more than one

year. It does not apply to stock in trade, inventories, land, and personal assets. You may also choose under section 179 to expense part of the cost of certain depreciable property you bought in 1990 for use in your business.

See the instructions for Form 4562 or get Pub. 590, to figure the depreciation and amount of deduction. The depreciation expense deduction to enter on line 13. You must complete and attach Form 4562 only if:

1. You are claiming depreciation on property placed in service during 1990 or are claiming a section 179 expense deduction for the property, or
2. You are claiming depreciation on any listed property regardless of when it was placed in service.

Listed property includes, but is not limited to:

- Passenger automobiles weighing 6,000 pounds or less.
- Any other property used for transportation if the nature of the property lends itself to personal use, such as motorcycles, pick-up trucks, etc.
- Any property used for entertainment or recreation, including a car or truck which, phonographic, communication, and video recording equipment).

- Cellular telephones or other similar telecommunications equipment placed in service after 1989.
- Computers or peripheral equipment.

Listed property does not include: photographic, phonographic, communication, or video equipment used exclusively in a taxpayer's trade or business or regular business establishment. It also does not include any computer or peripheral equipment used exclusively as a regular business establishment and owned or leased by the person operating the establishment.

If you have listed property that you placed in service after 1986, 1989, or 1990, your business use percentage of the property decreased to 50% or less in 1990, you may have to recapture excess depreciation, including any section 179 expense deduction. Get Form 4797 and its instructions for details.

If you took an investment credit on property that you dispose of before the end of its class life or life years, the business use percentage decreases, or the property use changes, you may have to recapture the credit. See Form 4235, Recapture of Investment Credit, for details.

### Line 14

Deduct contributions that are not an incidental part of a pension or profit-sharing plan for the benefit of your employees, if the plan includes you as a self-employed person, enter contributions made as an employer on your behalf on Form 1040, line 27, not on Schedule C.

Generally, you may file one of the following forms if you maintain a pension, profit-sharing, or other funded retirement investment plan. The filing requirement is based on the number of employees who are qualified under the Internal Revenue Code, or whether or not you claim a deduction for the current tax year.

### Lines 16a and 16b

**Interest Allocation Rules.** The tax treatment of interest expense differs depending on its type. For example,

personal interest, home mortgage interest, and investment interest are all treated differently. "Interest allocation" rules require you to allocate (classify) your interest expense so it is deducted (or capitalized) on the right place of your return. See the instructions for Form 1040, line 13, to figure the amount that is deductible on Schedule C.

Generally, you allocate interest expense by tracing how the proceeds of the loan were used. Get Pub. 545, Interest Expenses, for details.

If you paid interest on a debt secured by your main home, and any of the proceeds from that debt were used in connection with your trade or business, see Pub. 545 to figure the amount that is deductible on Schedule C.

If you paid interest that applies to future years, only the portion that applies to 1990 applies to 1990. If you have a mortgage on real property used in your business (other than your main home), enter on line 16a the interest you paid for 1990 to banks or other financial institutions for which you received a Form 1098, Mortgage Interest Statement. (If you didn't receive a Form 1098, enter the interest on line 16b.)

If you paid \$600 or more of mortgage interest, the lender should send you a Form 1098. If you received this statement by January 31, 1991, if you paid more mortgage interest to financial institutions than is shown on Form 1098, or similar statement, show Pub. 545 to find out if you can deduct the additional on line 16a. Attach a statement to line 16a showing the difference. We will "see attached" in the left margin next to line 16a.

If you and at least one other person (other than your spouse if you file a joint return) were liable for and paid interest on the mortgage and the other person received the Form 1098, report the interest on line 16b. Attach a statement to your return showing the name and address of the person who received the Form 1098. In the left margin, next to line 16b, write "See attached."

Do not deduct interest you paid or accrued on a loan that is not a business investment. This interest is generally deducted on Schedule A. For details, get Pub. 550, Investment Income and Expenses.

### Line 19

Enter your deduction for contributions to a pension or profit-sharing plan for the benefit of your employees, if the plan includes you as a self-employed person, enter contributions made as an employer on your behalf on Form 1040, line 27, not on Schedule C.

Generally, you may file one of the following forms if you maintain a pension, profit-sharing, or other funded retirement investment plan. The filing requirement is based on the number of employees who are qualified under the Internal Revenue Code, or whether or not you claim a deduction for the current tax year.

**Form 5500.**—Complete this form for each plan with 100 or more participants. Form 5500-C/R, or 5500EZ, — Complete the applicable form for each plan with less than 100 participants. There is a penalty for failure to timely file these forms.

For more information, get Pub. 560, Retirement Plans for the Self-Employed. See the instructions for Form 5500.

### Line 20a

If you rented or leased vehicles, machinery, business-related meal and entertainment expenses, including meals incurred while traveling away from home on business. This deduction is for the actual cost of the meal, not the standard meal allowance. Do not deduct expenses for which you reimburse your employees, but only if you do not treat the reimbursement as wages subject to withholding.

Business meal expenses are deductible only if they are: (1) directly related to or associated with the active conduct of your trade or business; (2) not lavish or extravagant; and (3) incurred while you or your employee is present at the meal. You cannot deduct any expense paid or incurred for entertainment, amusement, or recreation.

There are exceptions to these rules as well as other rules that apply to sky-box rentals and tickets to entertainment events. See Pub. 463.

**Note:** You may be able to deduct meal and entertainment expenses in full if they are treated as compensation and reported on Form 1099-MISC for an independent contractor. See Pub. 463.

### Line 21

Deduct the cost of repairs and maintenance. Include labor, supplies, and other items that do not add to the value or increase the life of the property. Do not deduct the cost of your own labor. Do not deduct the cost of repairs or replacement of capital assets or to the depreciation reserve, depending on how depreciation is charged on your books.

### Line 23

You can deduct the following taxes: Real estate and personal property taxes on business assets. Social security taxes paid to match wages. Also, Federal unemployment tax paid. Do not deduct: Federal income taxes. Estate and gift taxes. Taxes assessed to pay for improvements, such as paving and sewers. Taxes on your home or personal property. State and local sales taxes (treat instead as part of the cost of the property). Other taxes not related to your business.

### Line 24a

Enter your business travel expenses. Do not include expenses for meals or entertainment. Include expenses for lodging, transportation, and other expenses not included elsewhere. Do not include amounts paid to yourself.

You cannot deduct expenses for attending a foreign convention unless it is directly related to your trade or business and it is as reasonable for the meeting to be held outside the North American area or Jamaica as within it. These rules apply to both employers and employees. Other rules apply to self-employed individuals. For more details, get Pub. 463, Travel Expenses.

### Lines 24b and 24c

You may deduct only 50% of your business-related meal and entertainment expenses, including meals incurred while traveling away from home on business. This deduction is for the actual cost of the meal, not the standard meal allowance. Do not deduct expenses for which you reimburse your employees, but only if you do not treat the reimbursement as wages subject to withholding.

Business meal expenses are deductible only if they are: (1) directly related to or associated with the active conduct of your trade or business; (2) not lavish or extravagant; and (3) incurred while you or your employee is present at the meal. You cannot deduct any expense paid or incurred for entertainment, amusement, or recreation.

There are exceptions to these rules as well as other rules that apply to sky-box rentals and tickets to entertainment events. See Pub. 463.

**Note:** You may be able to deduct meal and entertainment expenses in full if they are treated as compensation and reported on Form 1099-MISC for an independent contractor. See Pub. 463.

On line 24b enter your total meal and entertainment expenses. Include meals while traveling away from home for business. Instead of the actual cost of your meals while traveling away from home, you may use the standard meal allowance. For more details, see Pub. 463.

Figure how much of the amount on line 24b is subject to the 80% limit. Then, multiply that amount by 20% (.20) and enter the result on line 24c.

### Line 25

Deduct only utility expenses paid or incurred for your trade or business.

**Local Telephone Service.** If you used your home phone for business, do not deduct the base rate (including taxes) of the first phone line into your residence. But you can deduct expenses for any additional costs you incurred for business that are more than the cost of the base rate for the first phone line. You may deduct the business portion of the deductible loss here. Combine this amount with any profit or loss from other businesses, and enter the total on Form 1040, line 12, and Schedule SE, line 2 (or Form 1041, line 5).

### Line 26

Enter the total salaries and wages (other than salaries and wages deducted on line 24b) paid to your employees. Do not include amounts paid to yourself.

**Caution:** If you provided taxable fringe benefits to your employees, such as personal use of a car, do not deduct as wages the amount applicable to depreciation and other expenses claimed elsewhere.

**Lines 27a and 27b** Include all ordinary and necessary business expenses not deducted elsewhere on Schedule C. List the type and amount of each expense separately on the dotted lines for line 27a. Enter the total on line 27b. Do not include the cost of business equipment or furniture, replacements or permanent improvements to your home, or permanent living and family expenses. Do not include charitable contributions.

Include any loss from this activity that was not allowed as a deduction last year because of the at-risk rules. If any loss from this activity was not allowed last year because of the passive loss limitations, see the instructions for Form 8582.

**Amortization.** Include amortization on line 27a. For amortization that begins in 1990, you must complete and attach Form 4562. You may amortize:

- The cost of pollution-control facilities.
- The cost to rehabilitate qualified low-income housing if the rehabilitation began before 1987. If it began after 1986, you must complete and attach Form 8586, Low-Income Housing Credit, for more details. Also, see Pub. 923 for information on the passive activity loss rules as they apply to low-income housing.
- Amounts paid for research and experiments.
- Amounts paid before 1987 for trademarks and trade names.
- Certain business startup costs.
- Qualified reforestation and reforestation costs.

You can deduct up to \$35,000 of costs paid or incurred in 1990 to remove architectural or transportation barriers to the handicapped and the elderly. You can depreciate your leasehold improvement costs for leased business property.

In general, you may not amortize real property construction period interest and taxes. Special rules apply for allocating interest to real or personal property produced in your trade or business. For more details, see Pub. 535.

### Line 29

If you have a loss, the amount of loss you can deduct this year may be limited. Go on line 30 before entering your loss on line 29. If you answered "No" to Question 1 on Schedule C, also see the instructions for Form 1040, line 29. Combine this amount with any profit or loss from other businesses, and enter the total on Form 1040, line 12, and Schedule SE, line 2 (or Form 1041, line 5).

**Statutory Employees.** If you are filing Schedule C to report income and expenses as a statutory employee, include your net profit or deductible loss from line 29 on Form 1040, line 29. If you are a statutory employee, do not include the amount reported on line 29 on Form 1040, line 29. If you are required on Schedule SE, line 2, if you are required

to file Schedule SE because of other self-employment income, see the instructions for Schedule SE.

### Line 30

#### At-Risk Rules

Deductions for losses by persons who are engaged in a trade or business or an activity for the production of income, including the holding of real property, are limited to the amount they have at risk in the business.

If (1) you have a loss from any activity that you engaged in as a trade or business or for the production of income, including the holding of real property placed in service after 1986, and (2) you have amounts for which you are not at risk in the activity, use Form 6198, At-Risk Limitations, to determine your allowable loss.

Check Box 30b if you have amounts for which you are not at risk for this business, such as the following:

1. Nonrecourse loans used to finance your business, to acquire property used in your business, or to acquire your interest in the business, unless they are secured by property not used in your business or by certain real property used in an activity of holding real property; or
2. Amounts protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement; or

3. Loans from someone who has an interest in your business, other than as a creditor, or who is related, under section 465(b)(3)(C), to a person (other than yourself) having such an interest; or

4. Amounts contributed to your business, or to your interest in the business, that are covered by:

- nonrecourse loans or protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement; or

- loans from a person described in 3 above.

If all amounts are at risk in this business, check Box 30a and enter your loss on line 29. But, if you answered "No" to Question 1, you must first complete Form 8582 to figure your allowable loss to enter on line 29.

If you checked Box 30b, get Form 6198 to determine the amount of your deductible loss and enter that amount on line 29. But if you answered "No" to Question 1, your loss may be further limited. See Form 8582. If your at-risk amount is zero or less, enter 0 on line 29. Be sure to attach Form 6198 to your return. If you checked Box 30b and you fail to attach Form 6198, processing of your tax return may be delayed.

If, in addition to the amount that you report on Schedule C, you dispose of an asset used in an activity to which the at-risk

rules apply and you have amounts in the activity for which you are not at risk, see the instructions for Form 6198.

**Statutory employees.** Include your deductible loss with other Schedule C amounts on Form 1040, line 12. Do not include this amount on Schedule SE, line 2.

Any loss from this business not allowed for 1990 because of the at-risk rules is treated as a deduction allocable to the business in 1991. For more details, see the instructions for Form 6198 and Pub. 925.

### Part III

#### Cost of Goods Sold

If you engaged in a trade or business in which the production, purchase, or sale of merchandise was an income-producing factor, merchandise inventories must be taken into account at the beginning and end of your tax year.

**Note:** Certain direct and indirect expenses must be capitalized or included in inventory. See the instructions for Part II.

## Instructions for Schedule SE Social Security Self-Employment Tax

### A Change You Should Note

A new deduction is allowed in computing self-employment tax. For 1990, the deduction is 7.65% of your total earnings from self-employment. This deduction is computed on Schedule SE by multiplying your total earnings by .9235. (This gives the same deduction as multiplying total earnings by .0765 and then subtracting the result.)

### Purpose

Schedule SE is used to figure any tax due on net earnings from self-employment. You may also have to pay this tax on wages you were paid as an employee of an electing church or qualified church-controlled organization. The Social Security Administration uses the information from Schedule SE to figure your benefits under the social security program. This tax applies no matter how old you are, even if you are already getting social security benefits.

**Additional Information.** Get Pub. 533, Self-Employment Tax, for more details.

### Who Must File Schedule SE

You must file Schedule SE if both a and b below apply to you:

- a. You were self-employed, and your net earnings from self-employment were \$400 or more (or you had wages of \$100 or more as an employee of an electing church or organization controlled by a church), AND
- b. You did not have wages (including tips), other than Medicare qualified government wages, of \$51,300 or more that were subject to social security tax or railroad retirement tax.

### Who Can File Schedule SE

Even if you are not required to file Schedule SE, it may be to your benefit to file it and use the "optional method" in Section B.

**Note:** Using the optional method may give you the benefits described below, but it may also increase your self-employment tax.

### How can the optional method help you?

1. **Social security coverage.**—The optional method may give you credit toward your social security coverage even though you have a loss or low income from self-employment.

2. **Earned income credit.**—Depending on your circumstances, using the optional method may qualify you to claim the earned income credit or give you a larger credit. This could happen if your net SE earnings determined without using the optional method are less than \$1,600. Figure the earned income credit with and without using the optional method to see if the optional method will benefit you.

3. **Child and dependent care credit.**—The optional method may also help you qualify for this credit or give you a larger credit. This could happen if your net SE earnings determined without using the optional method are less than \$1,600. Figure this credit with and without using the optional method to see if the optional method will benefit you.

### Who Is Subject to Self-Employment Tax?

**Self-Employed Persons.** You are subject to SE tax if you had net earnings from being self-employed. If you are in business for yourself, or you are a farmer, for example, you are self-employed.

Your share of certain partnership income and guaranteed payments are also subject to SE tax. See the instructions for Partnerships on page 45.

**Employees of Churches and Church Organizations.** If you were an employee of a church or qualified church-controlled organization that has a certificate in effect electing exemption from employer social security taxes, you may be subject to SE tax on your wages (church employee income). This applies if the wages were \$100 or more from any one church or church-controlled organization. See line B at the top of Long Schedule SE.

**U.S. Citizens Employed by Foreign Governments or International Organizations.** You are subject to SE tax if you are a U.S. citizen employed by a foreign government (or, in certain cases, by a wholly-owned instrumentality of a foreign government or an international organization under the International Organizations Immunities Act) in one of the following countries: the U.S., Puerto Rico, Guam, American Samoa, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, or the Virgin Islands.

Report income from this employment on Schedule SE (Section A or B), line 2. If you are employed by a foreign government or an international organization in a country other than those listed, those earnings are not subject to SE tax.

**U.S. Citizens or Resident Aliens Living Outside the U.S.** If you are a self-employed U.S. citizen or resident alien living outside the U.S., in most cases you are subject to SE tax. You may not reduce your foreign earnings from self-employment by your foreign earned income exclusion.

**Coverage for Overseas Missionaries.** You may figure net earnings from self-employment as if you were in the U.S. if:

- You are a U.S. citizen;
- You were a minister (but not a Christian Science practitioner) or a member of a religious order serving outside the U.S.; and
- You are not exempt from SE tax because you filed Form 4361, Application for Exemption From Self-Employment Tax for Use by Ministers, Members of Religious Orders and Christian Science Practitioners. Get Pub. 517, Social Security for Members of the Clergy and Religious Workers, for more details.

### Who Is Not Subject to Self-Employment Tax?

**Members of the Clergy and Certain Religious Orders and Sects.** In most cases you are subject to SE tax on net earnings you get as a minister, a member of a religious order who has not taken a vow of poverty, or a Christian Science practitioner. But you will not be subject to SE tax on those net earnings if you filed Form 4361 and IRS approved you as being exempt from SE tax. In this case, if you have no other income subject to SE tax, write "Exempt-Form 4361" on Form 1040, line 48. However, if you have other earnings of \$400 or more subject to SE tax, see line A at the top of Long Schedule SE. **Note:** If you have ever filed Form 2031 to elect social security coverage on your earnings as a minister, you cannot change that election now.

If you have conscientious objections to social security insurance because of your belief in the teachings of a recognized religious sect of which you are a member, you are not subject to SE tax if you got IRS approval by filing Form 4029, Application for Exemption From Social Security Taxes and Waiver of Benefits. In this case, do not file Schedule SE. Instead, write "Exempt-Form 4029" on Form 1040, line 48.

### General Information

**More Than One Business.** If you farmed and had at least one other business or you had two or more businesses, your net earnings from self-employment are the combined net earnings from all your businesses. If you had a loss in one business, it reduces the income from another. Figure the combined SE tax on one Schedule SE.

**Joint Returns.** Show the name of the spouse with SE income on Schedule SE. If both spouses have SE income, each must file a separate Schedule SE. If one spouse qualifies to use Short Schedule SE, and the other has to use Long Schedule SE, both can use one Schedule SE. One spouse should complete the front and the other the back.

Include the total profits or losses from all businesses on Form 1040, as appropriate. Enter the combined SE tax on Form 1040, line 48.

**Community Income.** In most cases, if any of the income from a business (including farming) is community income, all of the income from that business is SE earnings of the spouse who carried on the business. The facts in each case will determine which spouse carried on the business. If you and your spouse are partners in a partnership, see Partnerships, on page 45.

If you and your spouse have community income and file separate returns, attach Schedule SE to the return of the spouse with the SE income. Also attach Schedule(s) C or F.

**Caution:** Community income included on Schedule(s) C or F must be divided for income tax purposes on the basis of the community property laws.

**Fiscal Year Filers.** If your tax year is a fiscal year, you must use the tax rate and earnings base that apply at the time the fiscal year begins. The tax or earnings base for a fiscal year that overlaps the date of a rate or earnings base change is not prorated.

## Specific Instructions

Read the top of page 1 of Schedule SE to see if you can use **Section A, Short Schedule SE**, or if you must use **Section B, Long Schedule SE**. For either section, you need to know what to include as net earnings from self-employment. Read the instructions below to see what to include as net earnings and how to fill in lines 1 and 2 of either Short or Long Schedule SE. Enter all negative amounts in parentheses.

## Net Earnings From Self-Employment

**What is included in net SE earnings?** In most cases, net earnings include your net profit from a farm or nonfarm business. If you are a partner in a partnership, see the instructions below.

Do not report on lines 1 and 2 any income or expense not included in figuring net SE earnings and attach an explanation.

If you deposited earnings into a capital construction fund set up under the Merchant Marine Act of 1936, see Pub. 595, Tax Guide for Commercial Fishermen.

If you are a duly ordained minister who is an employee of a church and you are subject to SE tax, the unreimbursed business expenses that you incurred as a church employee are allowed only as an itemized deduction for income tax purposes. They are deducted from your SE earnings in figuring SE tax. However, special rules apply. See Pub. 517.

## Partnerships

If you are a general partner, include in your total net earnings your share of partnership income or loss from the trade or business. Also include any guaranteed payments your partnership paid you for your personal services. If you are a limited partner, include only guaranteed payments. Line 15a of Schedule K-1 (Form 1065) should show net earnings for either general or limited partners.

Reduce lines 1 and 2 for any section 179 deduction, oil or gas depletion, or unreimbursed partnership expenses.

If your partnership is engaged solely in the operation of a group investment program, earnings from the operation are not SE earnings for either the general or limited partner.

If you are married and both you and your spouse are partners in a partnership, each of you is subject to SE tax on your own share of partnership income. Each of you must file a Schedule SE and report the partnership income or loss on Schedule E (Form 1040), Part II, for income tax purposes.

SE income belongs to the person who is the member of the partnership and cannot be treated as SE income by the nonmember spouse, even in community property states.

If a partner dies, and the partnership continues, the deceased's distributive share of the partnership's ordinary income or loss through the end of the month in which he or she dies must be included in SE income. See I. R. Code section 1402(f).

## Share Farming

You are considered self-employed if you produced crops or livestock on someone else's land for a share of the crops or livestock produced (or the proceeds from the sale of them). This applies even if you had another person (an agent) doing the actual work or management for you. Report your net earnings for income tax purposes on Schedule F (Form 1040) and for SE tax purposes on Schedule SE. For more details, get Pub. 225, Farmer's Tax Guide.

## Other Income Included in Net Earnings From Self-Employment

- Rental income from a farm, if, as landlord, you participated materially in the production or management of the production of farm products on this land. This income is farm earnings. To determine whether you participated materially in farm management or production, do not consider the activities of any agent who acted for you. The material participation tests are explained in Pub. 225.

- Cash or a payment-in-kind from the Department of Agriculture for being in a land diversion program.

- Payments for the use of rooms or other space when you also provided substantial services. Examples are hotel rooms, boarding houses, tourist camps or homes, parking lots, warehouses, and storage garages.

- Income from the retail sale of newspapers and magazines if you were 18 or older and kept the profits.

- Income as a crew member of a fishing vessel with a crew of normally less than 10 people. See Pub. 595.

- Fees as a state or local government employee if you were paid only on a fee basis and the job was not covered under a Federal-State social security coverage agreement.

- Interest received in the course of any trade or business, such as interest on notes or accounts receivable.

- The rental value of a home or an allowance for a home furnished to you as a minister or a member of a religious order. See Pub. 517.

- The value of meals and lodging given to you for the convenience of your employer if you are a minister or member of a religious order. See Pub. 17.

- Fees and other payments received by you for services as a director of a corporation.

**Note:** For SE tax purposes, director's earnings are treated as received when the services are performed, regardless of when paid.

- Recapture amounts under sections 179 and 280F that you included in gross income because the business use of the property dropped to 50% or less. Do not include amounts you recaptured on the disposition of property. See Form 4797, Sales of Business Property.

- Fees you received as a professional fiduciary. This may also apply to fees you got as a nonprofessional fiduciary if the fees relate to active participation in the operation of the estate's business, or the

management of an estate that required extensive management activities over a long period of time.

Option and commodity dealers engaged in trading section 1256 contracts, see I. R. Code section 1402(f) to figure net SE earnings.

## Income Not Included in Net Earnings From Self-Employment

- Salaries, fees, etc., subject to social security tax that you received for performing services as an employee, including services performed as a public official (except as a fee basis government employee as explained earlier under **Other Income Included in Net Earnings From Self-Employment**) or as an employee or employee representative under the railroad retirement system.

- Income you received as a retired partner under a written partnership plan that provides for lifetime periodic retirement payments if you had no other interest in the partnership and did not perform services for it during the year.

- Income from real estate rentals (including rentals paid in crop shares), if you did not get the income in the course of a trade or business as a real estate dealer. This includes cash and crop shares received from a tenant or sharefarmer. You should report this income on Schedule E.

- Dividends on shares of stock and interest on bonds, notes, etc., if you did not get the income in the course of your trade or business as a dealer in stocks or securities.

- Gain or loss from:

- a. the sale or exchange of a capital asset; b. the sale, exchange, involuntary conversion, or other disposition of property unless the property is stock-in-trade or other property that would be includible in inventory, or held primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of the business; or c. certain transactions in timber, coal, or domestic iron ore.

- Net operating losses from other years.

**Statutory employee income.** If you were a statutory employee and filed Schedule C to report your income and expenses, do not include the net profit (or loss) on line 29 of that Schedule C on line 2 of the Short or Long Schedule SE. But do include the statutory employee income from line 1 of that Schedule C on Short Schedule SE, line 6, or Long Schedule SE, line 6a, whichever applies.

## Medicare Qualified Government Wages

**Section B, Long Schedule SE, Line 9**  
Medicare qualified government wages are wages you get as a Federal, state, or local government employee that are subject ONLY to the 1.45% Medicare tax. If you received such wages, do NOT include them as social security wages on Long Schedule SE, line 6a, or on Short Schedule SE, line 6. If you must file Long Schedule SE, include them on line 9. Wages you enter on line 6 or 6a are subject to the old-age, survivors, and disability insurance tax as well as the 1.45% Medicare tax.

**Note:** Also see the instructions for Form 1040, line 61, to see if you should file Form 4469, Excess Medicare Tax Credit.

You must use the worksheet below to figure your SE tax to enter on line 10 if:

- a. you had Medicare qualified government wages as explained earlier, and
- b. the total of the amounts on lines 6c, 7d, and 9 of Long Schedule SE is more than \$51,300.

If you do not have to use the worksheet, complete line 10 following the instructions on the Schedule. Do not reduce the rate used on line 10 (.153) by the Medicare tax rate.

## Worksheet (Keep for your records)

|  |            |
|--|------------|
| 1. Enter amount from Schedule SE, line 7d . . . . .  | 1. . . . . |
| 2. Enter amount from Schedule SE, line 7a . . . . .  | 2. . . . . |
| 3. Enter your Medicare qualified government wages from Schedule SE, line 9 . . . . .   | 3. . . . . |
| 4. Subtract line 3 from line 2. (If zero or less, enter -0-) . . . . .   | 4. . . . . |
| 5. Multiply the smaller of line 1 or line 2 by .124 . . . . .  | 5. . . . . |
| 6. Multiply the smaller of line 1 or line 4 by .029 . . . . .  | 6. . . . . |
| 7. Add lines 5 and 6. Enter the total on Schedule SE, line 10, and on Form 1040, line 48. Also enter one-half of this amount on Form 1040, line 25 . . . . . | 7. . . . . |

## Optional Methods

### Optional Method for FARM Income

Was your gross farm income for the year \$2,400 or less? If it was, you can report on line 12, Part II, two-thirds of your gross farm income instead of your actual net earnings.

If your gross farm income was more than \$2,400, and your net farm profits (defined below) were less than \$1,733, you can report \$1,600 on line 12, Part II.

If you can use this method, it can increase or decrease your net SE farm earnings, even if the farming business resulted in a loss. There is no limit on how many times you can use this method. If you use this method, you must apply it to all your farm earnings from self-employment for the year.

You may change the method after you file your return. For example, you can change from the regular to the optional method or from the optional to the regular method.

For a farm partnership, figure your share of gross income based on the partnership agreement. With guaranteed payments, your share of the partnership's gross income is your guaranteed payment plus your share of the gross income after it is reduced by all guaranteed payments of the partnership. If you are a limited partner, include only guaranteed payments.

**Net farm profits** is the total of the amounts from Schedule F (Form 1040), line 36, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a, from farm partnerships.

Page 46

## Optional Method for NONFARM Income

Were your net nonfarm profits (defined below) less than \$1,733, and also less than two-thirds of your gross nonfarm income? If so, you may use this method if you are regularly self-employed or regularly a partner. You meet this requirement if you had actual net earnings from self-employment of \$400 or more in at least 2 of the 3 years just before the year for which you use the nonfarm method. The net earnings of \$400 or more could be from either farm or nonfarm earnings or both. The net earnings include your distributive share of the income or loss from any of your partnerships.

You may report on line 14, Part II, two-thirds of your gross nonfarm income, up to \$1,600, as your net earnings. But you may not report less than your actual net earnings from nonfarm self-employment.

For a nonfarm partnership, see **Optional Method for Farm Income** on this page for details on how to figure your share of gross income from the partnership.

The limit for the optional method for nonfarm self-employment is 5 years. The 5 years do not have to be one after another.

**Net nonfarm profits** is the total of the amounts from Schedule C (Form 1040), line 29, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a, other than farm partnerships.

## Using Both Optional Methods

If you can use both methods, you may report less than your total actual net earnings from farm and nonfarm income, but you cannot report less than your actual net earnings from nonfarm SE income alone.

If you use both methods to figure net earnings, you cannot report more than \$1,600 of net SE earnings.

## Instructions for

## Schedule F

## Farm Income and Expenses

## A Change You Should Note

The requirements for completing and attaching Form 4562, Depreciation and Amortization, have been relaxed. Also, listed property now includes cellular telephones and other similar telecommunications equipment placed in service after 1989. See the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 13.

## Purpose

Use Schedule F to report farm income and expenses. File it with Forms 1040, 1041, or 1065.

**Additional Information:** Pub. 225, Farmer's Tax Guide, has samples of filled-in forms and schedules, and lists important dates that apply to farmers.

**Files of Forms 1041 and 1065.** Do not complete the block labeled "Social security number (SSN)." Instead, enter your employer identification number on line D.

**Highway Use Tax.** If you use certain highway trucks, truck-trailers, tractor-trailers, or buses in your trade or business, you may have to pay a Federal highway use tax. Get Form 2290, Heavy Vehicle Use Tax Return, to see if you owe this tax.

If you had to make estimated tax payments in 1990 and you underpaid your estimated tax, you will not be charged a penalty if:

1. your gross farming or fishing income for 1989 or 1990 is at least two-thirds of your gross income, AND
2. you file your 1990 tax return and pay the tax due by March 1, 1991.

For more details, see Pub. 225.

## Do not report the following income on Schedule F:

- Rent based on farm production or crop shares if you did not materially participate (for self-employment tax purposes) in the management or operation of the farm. Report this income on Form 4835 and Schedule E (Form 1040). It is not subject to self-employment tax. See Pub. 225.

- Rent from pasture land that is based on a flat charge. Report this income in Part I of Schedule E. But report on line 10 of Schedule F pasture income received from taking care of someone else's livestock.

- Sales, exchanges, or involuntary conversions (other than casualties or thefts) of certain farm property. Report this income on Form 4797. For like-kind exchanges, also see Form 8824.

- Sales of livestock held for draft, breeding, sport, or dairy purposes. Report this income on Form 4797.

- Use Form 4684 to report a casualty or theft involving farm business property, including livestock held for draft, breeding, sport, or dairy purposes.

- See Pub. 225 for more information on how to report various farm losses, such as losses due to death of livestock or damage to crops or other farm property.

## Filing Information Returns

You may have to file information returns for wages paid to employees, certain payments of fees and other nonemployee compensation, interest, rents, royalties, annuities, and pensions. You may also have to file an information return if you sold \$5,000 or more of consumer products to a person on a buy-sell, deposit-commission, or other similar basis for resale. For more information, get the **Instructions for Forms 1099, 1098, 5498, and W-2G**.

If you received cash of more than \$10,000 in one or more related transactions in your farming business, you may have to file Form 8300. For details, get Pub. 1544, Reporting Cash Payments of Over \$10,000.

## Lines A and B

On line A, enter your principal crop or activity for the current year.

On line B, enter one of the 15 principal agricultural activity codes listed in Part IV on page 2 of Schedule F. Select the code that best describes the source of most of your income. Field crop pertains to the production of grains, such as wheat, rice, feed corn, soybeans, barley, rye, and lentils; and nongrains such as cotton, tobacco, sugar, and Irish potatoes. **Animal specialty** includes the raising of pets or laboratory animals, such as dogs, cats, bees, and snakes.

**Line C**

Under the cash method, include all income in the year you actually get it. Generally, deduct expenses when you pay them. If you use the cash method, check the box labeled "Cash." Complete Parts I and II of Schedule F.

Under the accrual method, include income in the year you earn it. It does not matter when you get it. Deduct expenses when you incur them. If you use the accrual method, check the box labeled "Accrual." Complete Parts II, III, and line 11 of Schedule F.

Other rules apply that determine the timing of deductions based on economic performance. Get Pub. 538, *Accounting Periods and Methods*, for details.

Farming syndicates cannot use the cash method of accounting. A farming syndicate may be a partnership, any other noncorporate group, or an S corporation if: a. the interests in the business have ever been for sale in a way that would require registration with any Federal or state agency, or b. more than 35% of the loss during any tax year is spread between limited partners or limited entrepreneurs. (A limited partner is one who can lose only the amount invested in the partnership; a limited entrepreneur is a person who does not take any active part in managing the business.)

**Line D**

You need an employer ID number only if you had a Keogh plan, or were required to file an employment, excise, fiduciary, partnership, or alcohol, tobacco, or firearms tax return.

**Line E**

You can elect to include Commodity Credit Corporation loan proceeds as income in the year you received them instead of reporting as income the proceeds from the sale of the commodities in the year of sale or in the year of forfeiture. If you made this election and reported these loan proceeds as income in a prior year, check the "Yes" box on line E. Otherwise, check "No." For information on how to make this election, see the instructions for lines 7a-7c.

**Line F****Material Participation**

See the Instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 1, for the definition of material participation for purposes of the passive activity rules.

If you meet any of the material participation tests described in the line 1 instructions for Schedule C, check the "Yes" box.

If you are a retired or disabled farmer, you are treated as materially participating in a farming business if you materially participated 5 of the 8 years preceding your retirement or disability. Also, a surviving spouse is treated as materially participating in a farming activity if the real property used for farming meets the estate tax rules for special valuation of farm property passed from a qualifying decedent, and the surviving spouse actively manages the farm.

Check the "No" box if you did not materially participate. If you checked "No" and you have a loss from this business, see **Limit on Losses** on this page. If you have a

profit from this business activity but have current-year losses from other passive activities or prior-year unallowed passive activity losses, see the Instructions for Form 5582, *Passive Activity Loss Limitations*.

**Limit on Losses.** If you checked the "No" box on line F and you have a loss from this business, you must use Form 5582 to figure your allowable loss, if any, to enter on Schedule F, line 36. Generally, you can deduct losses from passive activities only to the extent of income from passive activities.

For more details, get Pub. 925, *Passive Activity and At-Risk Rules*.

**Line G**

**Capitalization rules** apply if you produced real or tangible personal property or acquired property for resale (see **Exceptions below**). This means that certain expenses must be included in inventory costs or capitalized. These expenses include the direct costs of the property and the share of any indirect costs allocable to that property. But in some cases, you may be able to elect to currently deduct certain preproductive period expenses rather than capitalize them. See **Election To Deduct Certain Preproductive Period Expenses**, below.

**Exceptions.** These rules generally do NOT apply to:

1. expenses incurred after 1988 to raise animals,
2. expenses of producing any plant that has a preproductive period of 2 years or less, or
3. expenses of replanting certain crops if they were lost or damaged by reason of disease, drought, or other casualty.

**Note: Exceptions 1 and 2 above do not apply to tax shelters, farm syndicates, or partnerships required to use the accrual method of accounting under I. R. Code section 447 or 448.**

If you revoked a prior election to deduct preproductive period expenses for animals, you must continue to apply the alternative depreciation rules to property placed in service while your election was in effect. Also, the expenses you previously elected to deduct will have to be recaptured as ordinary income when you dispose of the animals. If you revoked a prior election to use the simplified method of capitalizing the costs of raising female beef or dairy cattle, you must continue to amortize the costs capitalized in tax years beginning before 1989.

**Election To Deduct Certain Preproductive Period Expenses.** If the preproductive period of any plant you produce is more than 2 years, you may elect to currently deduct the expenses rather than capitalize them. But you may not make this election for the costs of planting or growing citrus or almond groves that are incurred before the close of the fourth tax year beginning with the tax year you plant them in their permanent grove.

**Note:** This election may not be made by tax shelters, farm syndicates, or partnerships required to use the accrual method of accounting under I. R. Code section 447 or 448.

If you elect to currently deduct your preproductive period expenses for plants, you will have to recapture these costs as ordinary income when you dispose of this

property. Also, the alternative depreciation rules apply to property placed in service in any tax year your election is in effect. Unless you obtain the consent of IRS, you must make this election for your first tax year after 1986 during which you engage in a farming business involving the production of property subject to the capitalization rules. You may not revoke this election without the consent of IRS.

For more information, see Pub. 225, *Which Box Should I Check?* If you revoked a prior election for animals and do not have any preproductive period expenses, check the "Does Not Apply" box on line G. Also check this box if you do not, or did not, have preproductive period expenses or if you are not eligible to make the election.

Check the "Yes" box if you are electing to currently deduct your preproductive period expenses. Also check the "Yes" box if you made this election in a prior year.

Check the "No" box if you are capitalizing your preproductive period expenses. Also check the "No" box if you chose to capitalize them in a prior year.

**Caution:** If you are eligible to make this election but you do not check any of the boxes on line G and you deduct these expenses, you will be treated as if you checked the "Yes" box.

**Part I****Farm Income—Cash Method**

In Part I show income received for items listed on lines 1 through 10. Count both the cash actually or constructively received and the fair market value of goods or other property received for these items.

Income is constructively received when it is credited to your account or set aside for you to use.

If you ran the farm yourself and received rents based on farm production or crop shares, report these rents as income on line 4.

**Sales of Livestock Because of Drought.** If you sold livestock because of a drought, you can count the income from the sale in the year after the drought, instead of the year of the sale. You can do this if:

- your main business is farming, AND
- you can show that you sold the livestock only because of the drought, AND
- your area qualified for Federal aid.

**Information Returns**

If you received information returns (Forms 1099 or CCC-182) showing amounts paid to you, first determine if the amounts are to be included with farm income. Then, use the chart below to determine where to report the income on Schedule F. Include the Form 1099 or CCC-182 amounts with any other income reported on that line.

| Information return                | Where to report |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------|
| Form 1099-PATR . . . . .          | Line 5a         |
| Form 1099-A . . . . .             | Line 7b         |
| Form 1099-MISC . . . . .          | Line 8a         |
| (for crop insurance)              |                 |
| Forms 1099-G or CCC-182 . . . . . | Line 8a         |
| (for disaster payments)           |                 |
| Forms 1099-G or CCC-182 . . . . . | Line 6a         |
| (for other payments)              |                 |

You may also receive Form 1099-MISC for other types of income. In this case, report it on whichever line best describes the income. For example, if you received a Form 1099-MISC for custom farming work, include this amount on line 9, "Custom hire (machine work) income."

**Lines 1 and 2**

On line 1 show amounts received from sales of livestock and other items bought for resale. On line 2 show the cost or other basis of the livestock and other items you actually sold.

**Line 4**

Show amounts received from sales of livestock, produce, grains, and other products you raised.

**Lines 5a and 5b**

If you received distributions from a cooperative in 1990, you should receive Form 1099-PATR. On line 5a show your total distributions from cooperatives. This includes patronage dividends, nonpatronage distributions, per-unit retain allocations, and redemption of nonqualified notices and per-unit retain allocations.

Show patronage dividends received in cash, and the dollar amount of qualified written notices of allocation. If you received property as patronage dividends, report the fair market value of the property as income. Include cash advances received from a marketing cooperative. If you received per-unit retain in cash, show the amount of cash. If you received qualified per-unit retain certificates, show the stated dollar amount of the certificate.

Do not include as income on line 5b patronage dividends from buying personal or family items, capital assets, or depreciable assets. Enter these amounts on line 5a only. If you do not report patronage dividends from these items as income, you must subtract the amount of the dividend from the cost or other basis of these items.

**Lines 6a and 6b**

Enter on line 6a the TOTAL of the following amounts. These are government payments you received, usually reported to you on Form 1099-G. You may also receive Form CCC-182 from the Department of Agriculture showing the amounts and types of payments made to you.

- Price support payments.
- Diversion payments.
- Cost-share payments (sight drafts).
- Payments in the form of materials (such as fertilizer or lime) or services (such as grading or building dams).
- Face value of commodity credit certificates (often called "generic" or "PIK" certificates).

On line 6b report only the taxable amount. For example, if you qualify to exclude payments received under certain cost-sharing conservation programs (see Pub. 225), do not include these payments on line 6b.

**Lines 7a through 7c**

**Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) Loans.** Generally, you do not report CCC loan proceeds as income. However, if you pledge part or all of your production to secure a CCC loan, you may elect to report the loan proceeds as income in the year you receive them, instead of the year you sell the crop. If you make this election (or made the election in a prior year), report loan proceeds you received in 1990 on line 7a and attach a statement to your return showing the details of the loan(s).

If you made the election in a prior year to report loan proceeds as income, be sure you checked the "Yes" box on line E. Otherwise check "No." See the instructions for line E. **What If I Forfeited a CCC Loan?** Include the full amount forfeited on line 7b, even if you reported the loan proceeds as income.

If you did not elect to report the loan proceeds as income, also include the forfeited amount on line 7c.

If you did elect to report the loan proceeds as income, you generally will not have an entry on line 7c. But if the amount forfeited is different from your basis in the commodity, you may have an entry on line 7c.

**What If I Repaid a CCC Loan With CCC Certificates?** Include on line 7b the amount of any CCC loan you repaid with certificates, even if you reported the loan proceeds as income.

If you did not elect to report the CCC loan proceeds as income, include on line 7c the amount of the loan you repaid with the certificates minus your basis in those certificates. Your basis in certificates is the face value of the certificates you included as income, or the amount you paid for them.

If you did elect to report the loan proceeds as income, do not include the amount of the loan you repaid with the certificates on line 7c.

For more information on the tax consequences of electing to report CCC loan proceeds as income, forfeiting CCC loans, and repaying CCC loans with certificates, see Pub. 225.

**Lines 8a through 8d**

In general, you must report crop insurance proceeds in the year you receive them. Federal crop disaster payments are treated as crop insurance proceeds. However, if 1990 was the year of damage, you may elect to include certain proceeds in income next year. To make this election, check the box on line 8c and attach a statement to your return. See Pub. 225 for a description of the proceeds for which an election may be made and for what you must include in your statement.

Generally, if you elect to defer any eligible crop insurance proceeds, you must defer all such crop insurance proceeds (including Federal disaster payments).

Enter on line 8a the TOTAL crop insurance proceeds you received in 1990, even if you elect to include them in income next year.

Enter on line 8b the taxable amount of the proceeds you received in 1990. Do not include proceeds you elect to include in income next year.

Enter on line 8d the amount, if any, of crop insurance proceeds you received in 1989 and elected to include in income in 1990.

**Line 9**

Enter on this line the income you received for custom hire (machine work).

**Line 10**

Use this line to report income not shown on lines 1 through 9. For example, include the following income items on line 10:

- Illegal Federal irrigation subsidies, see Pub. 225.
- Bartering income.
- Income from discharge of indebtedness. Generally, if a debt is canceled or forgiven, you must include the canceled amount in income. However, certain solvent farmers may exclude from income discharged qualified farm indebtedness. For information on whether you must include in income any discharge of indebtedness, see Pub. 225.
- State gasoline or fuel tax refund you got in 1990.
- The amount of credit for Federal tax on fuels claimed on your 1989 Form 1040.
- The amount of credit for alcohol used as a fuel that was entered on Form 6478.

Report the sale of commodity futures contracts on this line if they were made to protect you from price changes. These are a form of business insurance and are considered hedges. Enter any profit on line 10. If you had a loss in a closed futures contract, show it as a minus amount.

**Caution:** For property acquired and hedging positions established, you must clearly identify on your books and records that the transaction was a hedging transaction.

Purchase or sales contracts are not true hedges if they offset losses that already occurred. If you bought or sold commodity futures with the hope of making a profit due to favorable price changes, do not report the profit or loss on this line. Report it on Form 6781.

**Part II****Farm Expenses**

**Note:** Certain costs must be capitalized if you produced real or tangible personal property, or acquired property held for resale. Special rules apply to the capitalization of interest and certain farm costs. See the instructions for line G for more details.

Do not reduce your deductions on lines 12-34b by the preproductive period expenses you are required to capitalize. Instead, enter the total amount capitalized in parentheses on line 34c. See **Preproductive Period Expenses** under the instructions for lines 34a through 34c on page 50 for more details.

Do not deduct:

- Personal or living expenses (such as taxes, insurance, or repairs on your home) that do not produce farm income.
- Expenses of raising anything you or your family used.
- The value of animals you raised that died.
- Loss of inventory.



• Personal losses.

If you were repaid for any part of an expense paid for in a later tax year, see **Prepaid Farming Expenses**, earlier.

**Line 20**  
Do not include as freight paid the cost of transportation incurred in purchasing livestock held for resale. Instead, add these costs to the cost of the livestock, and deduct them when the livestock are sold.

**Line 22**  
Enter only the amount of premiums for fire, storm, crop, and theft insurance for this year for your farm business assets. Do not include insurance on personal assets, or medical, health, or disability insurance on yourself or your family.

**Note:** You may be able to deduct part of the amount paid for health insurance for you and your family even if you don't itemize your deductions. See the instructions for Form 1040, line 26.

**Lines 23a and 23b**  
Interest Allocation Rules. The tax treatment of interest expense differs depending on its type. For example, personal interest, home mortgage interest, and investment interest are all treated differently. "Interest allocation" rules require you to allocate (classify) your interest on the basis of its use to the right place of your return and gets the right tax treatment. These rules could affect how much interest you deduct on Schedule F. Generally, you allocate interest expense by tracing how the proceeds of the loan are used. Get Pub. 545, Interest Expense, for details.

If you paid interest on a debt secured by your main home, and any of the proceeds from that debt were used in your farming business, see Pub. 545 to figure the amount that is deductible on Schedule F.

If you have a mortgage on real property used in farming business, 23b, the interest you paid for 1990 to banks or other financial institutions for which you received a Form 1098, Mortgage Interest Statement.

**Note:** If the recipient was not a financial institution or you did not receive a Form 1098 from the recipient, report your mortgage interest on line 23b.

If you paid \$500 or more of interest on this mortgage, the recipient should send you a Form 1098 or similar statement. It shows the total interest received from you during 1990. You should attach this statement to your return.

You may also choose under section 179 to expense a portion of the cost of certain depreciable property you bought in 1990 for use in your business.

See the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 13, for more details, including when you must complete and attach Form 4562.

**Line 14**  
Amounts you spent to conserve soil or water, or prevent erosion of your land can be deducted only if the expenses are consistent with a plan of conservation approved by the Soil Conservation Service (SCS) of the Department of Agriculture for the area in which your land is located. If no plan exists, the expenses must be consistent with a plan of conservation approved by the SCS. See Pub. 545, Soil and Water Conservation Plan Certification, to your return if you claim this deduction.

Do not deduct expenses you pay or incur to drain or fill wetlands or to prepare land for center pivot irrigation systems.

Do not deduct more than 25% of your gross income from farming (excluding certain gains from selling assets such as farm machinery and land). If your conservation expenses are more than the limit, carry the excess over to following year. Attach a copy of the original Form 8645 to each carryover year you claim the deduction.

**Line 15**  
Enter amounts paid for custom hire or machine work (the machine operator furnished the equipment). Do not include amounts paid for rental or lease of equipment that you operated yourself; report these amounts on line 26a.

**Line 16**  
You can deduct depreciation of buildings, improvements, cars and trucks, machinery, and other farm equipment of a permanent nature.

Do not deduct depreciation on your home, furniture, or other personal items, livestock you bought or raised for resale, or other property in your inventory.

You may also choose under section 179 to expense a portion of the cost of certain depreciable property you bought in 1990 for use in your business.

See the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 13, for more details, including when you must complete and attach Form 4562.

**Line 17**  
Enter any amounts you paid to programs for soil and water conservation, farm health, and welfare programs. Do not include here amounts paid for yourself or your family.

**Line 18**  
Generally, you cannot currently deduct expenses for feed to be consumed by your livestock in a later tax year. See **Prepaid Farming Expenses**, earlier.

**Line 20**  
Do not include as freight paid the cost of transportation incurred in purchasing livestock held for resale. Instead, add these costs to the cost of the livestock, and deduct them when the livestock are sold.

**Line 22**  
Enter only the amount of premiums for fire, storm, crop, and theft insurance for this year for your farm business assets. Do not include insurance on personal assets, or medical, health, or disability insurance on yourself or your family.

**Note:** You may be able to deduct part of the amount paid for health insurance for you and your family even if you don't itemize your deductions. See the instructions for Form 1040, line 26.

the name and address of the person who received the Form 1098. In the left margin, next to line 23b, write "See attached."

On line 23b, enter the interest on other loans related to this farm. Do not deduct interest you prepaid in 1990 for years after 1990. Include only the part that applies to 1990.

**Line 24**  
Enter amounts you paid for farm labor minus the amount of any jobs credit you claimed on Form 3880. Do not include amounts paid for farm labor that you did not value of any products they used from the farm. Count only what you paid household help to care for farm laborers. Do not count the value of your own or your family's labor.

**Caution:** If you provided taxable fringe benefits to your employees, such as personal use of a car, do not include farm labor the amounts you depreciated or deducted elsewhere.

**Line 25**  
Enter what you paid for employee pension, profit-sharing, or annuity plans. If the plan included you as an owner-employee, see the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 13. Enter the amount you paid for yourself on Form 1040, line 27.

**Lines 26a and 26b**  
If you rented or leased vehicles, machinery, or equipment, enter on line 26a the business portion of your rental cost. But if you leased a vehicle for a term of 30 days or more, you may have to reduce your rental cost by an amount for depreciation and additional inclusion amounts. For details, see the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 20a.

Enter on line 26b amounts paid to rent or lease items such as pasture or farm land.

**Line 27**  
Enter what you paid for repairs and maintenance of farm buildings, machinery, or equipment. Do not deduct amounts you paid for tools of short life or small cost, such as shovels and axes.

Do not deduct repairs or maintenance on your home.

**Line 31**  
You may deduct the following taxes:  
• Real estate and personal property taxes on farm business assets.  
• Social security taxes you paid to match what you are required to withhold from farm employees' wages and any Federal unemployment tax paid.  
• Federal highway tax.

Do not deduct:  
• Federal income taxes.  
• Estate and gift taxes.  
• Taxes assessed for improvements, such as paving and sewers.  
• Taxes on your home or personal property.  
• State and local sales taxes (treat them as part of the cost of the property).  
• Other taxes not related to the farm business.

Page 49

**Line 32**  
Enter what you paid for gas, electricity, water, etc., for business use on the farm. Do not include personal utilities.

You cannot deduct the base rate (including taxes) of the first telephone line into your residence, even if you use it for business.

**Lines 34a through 34e**  
Include all ordinary and necessary farm expenses not deducted elsewhere on Schedule F, such as advertising, office supplies, etc. Also, see below.

**Amortization.** You can amortize qualifying forestation and reforestation costs over an 84-month period. You can also amortize the cost of land improvements over a period of at least 60 months. For more details, see Pub. 535, Business Expenses. For amortization that begins in 1990, you must complete and attach Form 4562.

**At-Risk Loss Deduction.** Any loss from this activity that was not allowed as a deduction last year because of the at-risk rules is treated as a deduction allocable to this activity in 1990.

**Bad Debts.** Cash method taxpayers can deduct bad debts only if the amount was previously included in income. See the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 9.

**Cars and Truck Expenses.** You can deduct the actual cost of turning your car or truck, or take the standard mileage rate. You must use actual costs if you did not own the vehicle or if you used more than one vehicle simultaneously in your business.

If you deduct actual costs, include on line 34 the business portion of expenses for gasoline, oil, repairs, insurance, tires, license plates, etc. Show depreciation on line 16 and rent or lease payments on line 26a.

For 1990, the standard mileage rate is 26 cents a mile for all miles of business use. Add to this amount your parking fees and tolls.

For more details, get Pub. 917, Business Use of a Car.

**Note:** If you claim any car or truck expenses (actual costs or the standard mileage rate), you must complete Part V of Form 4562.

**Travel, Meals, and Entertainment.** Generally, you can deduct expenses for farm business travel, meals, and entertainment. But there are exceptions and limitations. See the instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040), line 24a and lines 24b and 24c.

**Preproductive Period Expenses.** Enter in parentheses on line 34a the cost of land improvements that are capitalized. If you had preproductive period expenses in 1990 and you checked the "No" box on line G of Schedule F because you decided to capitalize these expenses, you MUST enter the total of these expenses in parentheses on line 34e and write "263A" in the space to the left of the total.

You should not have a "263A" entry on line 34e if any of the following applies:  
• You checked the "No" box on line G, but did not have any preproductive period expenses in 1990.  
• You made the election on line G to currently deduct your preproductive period expenses (you checked the "Yes" box), or  
• You checked the "Does Not Apply" box on line G.

If you entered an amount in parentheses on line 34e because you have preproductive period expenses you are capitalizing, subtract the amount on line 34e from the total of lines 12 through 34d. Enter the result on line 35.

For more information, see the instructions for line G and Pub. 225.

**Line 36**  
If you have a loss, the amount of loss you can deduct this year may be limited. Go on line 37 before entering your loss on line 36. If you answered "No" to Question F on Schedule F, also see the instructions for Form 8582. Enter the net profit or deductible loss here and on Form 1040, line 1041, and attach Form 8582. Partnerships should stop here and enter the profit or loss on this line and on Form 1065, line 5.

**Line 37**  
**At-Risk Rules**  
Deductions for losses by persons who are engaged in a trade or business or an activity for the production of income, including the holding of real property, are limited to the amount they have at risk in the business.

If (1) you have a loss from any farming activity that you engaged in as a trade or business or for the production of income, including the holding of real property placed in service after 1986, and (2) you are not at risk in the activity, use Form 6198, At-Risk Limitations, to determine your allowable loss.

Check Box 37b if you have amounts for which you are not at risk for this farm, such as the following:  
1. Nonrecourse loans used to finance the activity, to acquire your interest in the activity, unless they are secured by property not used in the activity or by certain real property, or  
2. Amounts protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement, or  
3. Amounts for which someone who has an interest in the activity, other than as a creditor, or who is related, under section 465(b)(3)(C), to a person (other than yourself) having such an interest, or

Enter the amount you received from the sales of livestock, produce, grains, and other products you raised.

**Lines 39a through 44**  
See instructions for Part I, lines 5a-7c, 9, and 10.

4. Amounts contributed to the activity, or to your interest in the activity, that are covered by:  
• nonrecourse loans or protected against loss by a guarantee, stop-loss agreement, or similar arrangement; or  
• all amounts are at risk in this above.

check Box 37a and enter your loss on line 36. But if you answered "No" to Question F, you must first complete Form 8582 to figure your allowable loss to enter on line 36.

If you checked Box 37b, get Form 6198 to determine the amount of your deductible loss and enter that amount on line 36. But if you answered "No" to Question F, you must first complete Form 8582. If your at-risk amount is zero or less, enter -0- on line 36. Be sure to attach Form 6198 to your return. If you checked Box 37b and you fail to attach Form 6198, processing of your tax return may be delayed.

If, in addition to the amount that you report on Schedule F, you sell or otherwise dispose of an asset used in an activity in which the at-risk rules apply and you have amounts in the activity, see the instructions for Form 6198.

Any loss from this activity not allowed for 1990 because of the at-risk rules is treated as a deduction allocable to the activity in 1991.

For more details, get Pub. 925, Passive Activity and At-Risk Rules. Also see the instructions for Form 6198.

**Part III**  
**Farm Income—Accrual Method**

If you use the accrual method, report farm income when you earn it, not when you receive it. Generally, you must inventory your animals and crops if you use this method. Get Pub. 538, Accounting Periods and Methods, for exceptions, inventory methods, how to change methods of accounting, and for rules that require inventories to be capitalized or included in inventory.

**Line 38**  
Enter the amount you received from the sales of livestock, produce, grains, and other products you raised.

**Lines 39a through 44**  
See instructions for Part I, lines 5a-7c, 9, and 10.

Page 50

## 1990 Tax Table

Use if your taxable income is less than \$50,000. If \$50,000 or more, use the Tax Rate Schedules.

Example: Mr. and Mrs. Brown are filing a joint return. Their taxable income on line 37 of Form 1040 is \$25,300. First, they find the \$25,300-\$25,350 income line. Next, they find the column for married filing jointly and read down the column. The amount shown where the income line and filing status column meet is \$3,799. This is the tax amount they must write on line 38 of their return.

| At least | But less than | Single | Married filing jointly | Married filing separately | Head of a household |
|----------|---------------|--------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|
| 25,200   | 25,250        | 4,535  | 3,784                  | 4,954                     | 3,784               |
| 25,250   | 25,300        | 4,549  | 3,791                  | 4,968                     | 3,791               |
| 25,300   | 25,350        | 4,563  | 3,799                  | 4,982                     | 3,799               |
| 25,350   | 25,400        | 4,577  | 3,806                  | 4,996                     | 3,806               |

| If line 37 (taxable income) is— |               |        |                        |                           |                     | And you are— |               |        |                        |                           |                     | If line 37 (taxable income) is— |               |        |                        |                           |                     | And you are— |               |        |                        |                           |                     |
|---------------------------------|---------------|--------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|--------------|---------------|--------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|--------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|--------------|---------------|--------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|
| At least                        | But less than | Single | Married filing jointly | Married filing separately | Head of a household | At least     | But less than | Single | Married filing jointly | Married filing separately | Head of a household | At least                        | But less than | Single | Married filing jointly | Married filing separately | Head of a household | At least     | But less than | Single | Married filing jointly | Married filing separately | Head of a household |
| Your tax is—                    |               |        |                        |                           |                     | Your tax is— |               |        |                        |                           |                     | Your tax is—                    |               |        |                        |                           |                     | Your tax is— |               |        |                        |                           |                     |
| \$0                             | \$5           | \$0    | \$0                    | \$0                       | \$0                 | 1,400        | 1,425         | 212    | 212                    | 212                       | 212                 | 2,700                           | 2,725         | 407    | 407                    | 407                       | 407                 | 3,000        | 3,050         | 454    | 454                    | 454                       | 454                 |
| 5                               | 15            | 2      | 2                      | 2                         | 2                   | 1,425        | 1,450         | 216    | 216                    | 216                       | 216                 | 2,725                           | 2,750         | 411    | 411                    | 411                       | 411                 | 3,100        | 3,150         | 461    | 461                    | 461                       | 461                 |
| 15                              | 25            | 3      | 3                      | 3                         | 3                   | 1,450        | 1,475         | 219    | 219                    | 219                       | 219                 | 2,750                           | 2,775         | 414    | 414                    | 414                       | 414                 | 3,200        | 3,250         | 466    | 466                    | 466                       | 466                 |
| 25                              | 35            | 6      | 6                      | 6                         | 6                   | 1,475        | 1,500         | 223    | 223                    | 223                       | 223                 | 2,775                           | 2,800         | 418    | 418                    | 418                       | 418                 | 3,300        | 3,350         | 476    | 476                    | 476                       | 476                 |
| 35                              | 45            | 9      | 9                      | 9                         | 9                   | 1,500        | 1,525         | 227    | 227                    | 227                       | 227                 | 2,800                           | 2,825         | 422    | 422                    | 422                       | 422                 | 3,400        | 3,450         | 484    | 484                    | 484                       | 484                 |
| 45                              | 55            | 13     | 13                     | 13                        | 13                  | 1,525        | 1,550         | 231    | 231                    | 231                       | 231                 | 2,825                           | 2,850         | 426    | 426                    | 426                       | 426                 | 3,500        | 3,550         | 491    | 491                    | 491                       | 491                 |
| 55                              | 65            | 17     | 17                     | 17                        | 17                  | 1,550        | 1,575         | 234    | 234                    | 234                       | 234                 | 2,850                           | 2,875         | 429    | 429                    | 429                       | 429                 | 3,600        | 3,650         | 506    | 506                    | 506                       | 506                 |
| 65                              | 75            | 21     | 21                     | 21                        | 21                  | 1,575        | 1,600         | 238    | 238                    | 238                       | 238                 | 2,875                           | 2,900         | 433    | 433                    | 433                       | 433                 | 3,700        | 3,750         | 514    | 514                    | 514                       | 514                 |
| 75                              | 85            | 24     | 24                     | 24                        | 24                  | 1,600        | 1,625         | 242    | 242                    | 242                       | 242                 | 2,900                           | 2,925         | 437    | 437                    | 437                       | 437                 | 3,800        | 3,850         | 521    | 521                    | 521                       | 521                 |
| 85                              | 95            | 28     | 28                     | 28                        | 28                  | 1,625        | 1,650         | 246    | 246                    | 246                       | 246                 | 2,925                           | 2,950         | 441    | 441                    | 441                       | 441                 | 3,900        | 3,950         | 529    | 529                    | 529                       | 529                 |
| 95                              | 105           | 32     | 32                     | 32                        | 32                  | 1,650        | 1,675         | 249    | 249                    | 249                       | 249                 | 2,950                           | 2,975         | 444    | 444                    | 444                       | 444                 | 4,000        | 4,050         | 536    | 536                    | 536                       | 536                 |
| 105                             | 115           | 36     | 36                     | 36                        | 36                  | 1,675        | 1,700         | 253    | 253                    | 253                       | 253                 | 2,975                           | 3,000         | 448    | 448                    | 448                       | 448                 | 4,100        | 4,150         | 544    | 544                    | 544                       | 544                 |
| 115                             | 125           | 40     | 40                     | 40                        | 40                  | 1,700        | 1,725         | 257    | 257                    | 257                       | 257                 | 3,000                           | 3,025         | 454    | 454                    | 454                       | 454                 | 4,200        | 4,250         | 551    | 551                    | 551                       | 551                 |
| 125                             | 135           | 44     | 44                     | 44                        | 44                  | 1,725        | 1,750         | 261    | 261                    | 261                       | 261                 | 3,025                           | 3,050         | 458    | 458                    | 458                       | 458                 | 4,300        | 4,350         | 559    | 559                    | 559                       | 559                 |
| 135                             | 145           | 48     | 48                     | 48                        | 48                  | 1,750        | 1,775         | 264    | 264                    | 264                       | 264                 | 3,050                           | 3,075         | 461    | 461                    | 461                       | 461                 | 4,400        | 4,450         | 566    | 566                    | 566                       | 566                 |
| 145                             | 155           | 52     | 52                     | 52                        | 52                  | 1,775        | 1,800         | 268    | 268                    | 268                       | 268                 | 3,075                           | 3,100         | 466    | 466                    | 466                       | 466                 | 4,500        | 4,550         | 574    | 574                    | 574                       | 574                 |
| 155                             | 165           | 56     | 56                     | 56                        | 56                  | 1,800        | 1,825         | 272    | 272                    | 272                       | 272                 | 3,100                           | 3,125         | 470    | 470                    | 470                       | 470                 | 4,600        | 4,650         | 581    | 581                    | 581                       | 581                 |
| 165                             | 175           | 60     | 60                     | 60                        | 60                  | 1,825        | 1,850         | 276    | 276                    | 276                       | 276                 | 3,125                           | 3,150         | 474    | 474                    | 474                       | 474                 | 4,700        | 4,750         | 589    | 589                    | 589                       | 589                 |
| 175                             | 185           | 64     | 64                     | 64                        | 64                  | 1,850        | 1,875         | 279    | 279                    | 279                       | 279                 | 3,150                           | 3,175         | 478    | 478                    | 478                       | 478                 | 4,800        | 4,850         | 596    | 596                    | 596                       | 596                 |
| 185                             | 195           | 68     | 68                     | 68                        | 68                  | 1,875        | 1,900         | 283    | 283                    | 283                       | 283                 | 3,175                           | 3,200         | 482    | 482                    | 482                       | 482                 | 4,900        | 4,950         | 604    | 604                    | 604                       | 604                 |
| 195                             | 205           | 72     | 72                     | 72                        | 72                  | 1,900        | 1,925         | 287    | 287                    | 287                       | 287                 | 3,200                           | 3,225         | 486    | 486                    | 486                       | 486                 | 5,000        | 5,050         | 611    | 611                    | 611                       | 611                 |
| 205                             | 215           | 76     | 76                     | 76                        | 76                  | 1,925        | 1,950         | 291    | 291                    | 291                       | 291                 | 3,225                           | 3,250         | 490    | 490                    | 490                       | 490                 | 5,100        | 5,150         | 619    | 619                    | 619                       | 619                 |
| 215                             | 225           | 80     | 80                     | 80                        | 80                  | 1,950        | 1,975         | 294    | 294                    | 294                       | 294                 | 3,250                           | 3,275         | 494    | 494                    | 494                       | 494                 | 5,200        | 5,250         | 626    | 626                    | 626                       | 626                 |
| 225                             | 235           | 84     | 84                     | 84                        | 84                  | 1,975        | 2,000         | 298    | 298                    | 298                       | 298                 | 3,275                           | 3,300         | 498    | 498                    | 498                       | 498                 | 5,300        | 5,350         | 634    | 634                    | 634                       | 634                 |
| 235                             | 245           | 88     | 88                     | 88                        | 88                  | 2,000        | 2,025         | 302    | 302                    | 302                       | 302                 | 3,300                           | 3,325         | 502    | 502                    | 502                       | 502                 | 5,400        | 5,450         | 641    | 641                    | 641                       | 641                 |
| 245                             | 255           | 92     | 92                     | 92                        | 92                  | 2,025        | 2,050         | 306    | 306                    | 306                       | 306                 | 3,325                           | 3,350         | 506    | 506                    | 506                       | 506                 | 5,500        | 5,550         | 649    | 649                    | 649                       | 649                 |
| 255                             | 265           | 96     | 96                     | 96                        | 96                  | 2,050        | 2,075         | 309    | 309                    | 309                       | 309                 | 3,350                           | 3,375         | 510    | 510                    | 510                       | 510                 | 5,600        | 5,650         | 656    | 656                    | 656                       | 656                 |
| 265                             | 275           | 100    | 100                    | 100                       | 100                 | 2,075        | 2,100         | 313    | 313                    | 313                       | 313                 | 3,375                           | 3,400         | 514    | 514                    | 514                       | 514                 | 5,700        | 5,750         | 664    | 664                    | 664                       | 664                 |
| 275                             | 285           | 104    | 104                    | 104                       | 104                 | 2,100        | 2,125         | 317    | 317                    | 317                       | 317                 | 3,400                           | 3,425         | 518    | 518                    | 518                       | 518                 | 5,800        | 5,850         | 672    | 672                    | 672                       | 672                 |
| 285                             | 295           | 108    | 108                    | 108                       | 108                 | 2,125        | 2,150         | 321    | 321                    | 321                       | 321                 | 3,425                           | 3,450         | 522    | 522                    | 522                       | 522                 | 5,900        | 5,950         | 680    | 680                    | 680                       | 680                 |
| 295                             | 305           | 112    | 112                    | 112                       | 112                 | 2,150        | 2,175         | 324    | 324                    | 324                       | 324                 | 3,450                           | 3,475         | 526    | 526                    | 526                       | 526                 | 6,000        | 6,050         | 688    | 688                    | 688                       | 688                 |
| 305                             | 315           | 116    | 116                    | 116                       | 116                 | 2,175        | 2,200         | 328    | 328                    | 328                       | 328                 | 3,475                           | 3,500         | 530    | 530                    | 530                       | 530                 | 6,100        | 6,150         | 696    | 696                    | 696                       | 696                 |
| 315                             | 325           | 120    | 120                    | 120                       | 120                 | 2,200        | 2,225         | 332    | 332                    | 332                       | 332                 | 3,500                           | 3,525         | 534    | 534                    | 534                       | 534                 | 6,200        | 6,250         | 704    | 704                    | 704                       | 704                 |
| 325                             | 335           | 124    | 124                    | 124                       | 124                 | 2,225        | 2,250         | 336    | 336                    | 336                       | 336                 | 3,525                           | 3,550         | 538    | 538                    | 538                       | 538                 | 6,300        | 6,350         | 712    | 712                    | 712                       | 712                 |
| 335                             | 345           | 128    | 128                    | 128                       | 128                 | 2,250        | 2,275         | 339    | 339                    | 339                       | 339                 | 3,550                           | 3,575         | 542    | 542                    | 542                       | 542                 | 6,400        | 6,450         | 720    | 720                    | 720                       | 720                 |
| 345                             | 355           | 132    | 132                    | 132                       | 132                 | 2,275        | 2,300         | 343    | 343                    | 343                       | 343                 | 3,575                           | 3,600         | 546    | 546                    | 546                       | 546                 | 6,500        | 6,550         | 728    | 728                    | 728                       | 728                 |
| 355                             | 365           | 136    | 136                    | 136                       | 136                 | 2,300        | 2,325         | 347    | 347                    | 347                       | 347                 | 3,600                           | 3,625         | 550    | 550                    | 550                       | 550                 | 6,600        | 6,650         | 736    | 736                    | 736                       | 736                 |
| 365                             | 375           | 140    | 140                    | 140                       | 140                 | 2,325        | 2,350         | 351    | 351                    | 351                       | 351                 | 3,625                           | 3,650         | 554    | 554                    | 554                       | 554                 | 6,700        | 6,750         | 744    | 744                    | 744                       | 744                 |
| 375                             | 385           | 144    | 144                    | 144                       | 144                 | 2,350        | 2,375         | 354    | 354                    | 354                       | 354                 | 3,650                           | 3,675         | 558    | 558                    | 558                       | 558                 | 6,800        | 6,850         | 752    | 752                    | 752                       | 752                 |
| 385                             | 395           | 148    | 148                    | 148                       | 148                 | 2,375        | 2,400         | 358    | 358                    | 358                       | 358                 | 3,675                           | 3,700         | 562    | 562                    | 562                       | 562                 | 6,900        | 6,950         | 760    | 760                    | 760                       | 760                 |
| 395                             | 405           | 152    | 152                    | 152                       | 152                 | 2,400        | 2,425         | 362    | 362                    | 362                       | 362                 | 3,700                           | 3,725         | 566    | 566                    | 566                       | 566                 | 7,000        | 7,050         | 768    | 768                    | 768                       | 768                 |
| 405                             | 415           | 156    | 156                    | 156                       | 156                 | 2,425        | 2,450         | 366    | 366                    | 366                       | 366                 | 3,725                           | 3,750         | 570    | 570                    | 570                       | 570                 | 7,100        | 7,150         | 776    | 776                    | 776                       | 776                 |
| 415                             | 425           | 160    | 160                    | 160                       | 160                 | 2,450        | 2,475         | 369    | 369                    | 369                       | 369                 | 3,750                           | 3,775         | 574    | 574                    | 574                       | 574                 | 7,200        | 7,250         | 784    | 784                    | 784                       | 784                 |
| 425                             | 435           | 164    | 164                    | 164                       | 164                 | 2,475        | 2,500         | 373    | 373                    | 373                       | 373                 | 3,775                           | 3,800         | 578    | 578                    | 578                       | 578                 | 7,300        | 7,350         | 792    | 792                    | 792                       | 792                 |
| 435                             | 445           | 168    | 168                    | 168                       | 168                 | 2,500        | 2,525         | 377    | 377                    | 377                       | 377                 | 3,800                           | 3,825         | 582    | 582                    | 582                       | 582                 | 7,400        | 7,450         | 800    | 800                    | 800                       | 800                 |
| 445                             | 455           | 172    | 172                    | 172                       | 172                 | 2,525        | 2,550         | 381    | 381                    | 381                       | 381                 | 3,825                           | 3,850         | 586    | 586                    | 586                       | 586                 | 7,500        | 7,550         | 808    | 808                    | 808                       | 808                 |
| 455                             | 465           | 176    | 176                    | 176                       | 176                 | 2,550        | 2,575         | 384    | 384                    | 384                       | 384                 | 3,850                           | 3,875         | 590    | 590                    | 590                       | 590                 | 7,600        | 7,650         | 816    | 816                    | 816                       | 816                 |
| 465                             | 475           | 180    | 180                    | 180                       | 180                 | 2,575        | 2,600         | 388    | 388                    | 388                       | 388                 | 3,875                           | 3,900         | 594    | 594                    | 594                       | 594                 | 7,700        | 7,750         | 824    | 824                    | 824                       | 824                 |
| 475                             | 485           | 184    | 184                    | 184                       | 184                 | 2,600        | 2,625         | 392    | 392                    | 392                       | 392                 | 3,900                           | 3,925         | 598    | 598                    | 598                       | 598                 | 7,800        | 7,850         | 832    | 832                    | 832                       | 832                 |
| 485                             | 495           | 188    | 188                    | 188                       | 188                 | 2,625        | 2,650         | 396    | 396                    | 396                       | 396                 | 3,925                           | 3,950         | 602    | 602                    | 602                       | 602                 | 7,900        | 7,950         | 840    | 840                    | 840                       | 840                 |
| 495                             | 505           | 192    | 192                    | 192                       | 192                 | 2,650        | 2,675         | 399    | 399                    | 399                       | 399                 | 3,950                           | 3,975         | 606    | 606                    | 606                       | 606                 | 8,000        | 8,050         | 848    | 848                    | 848                       | 848                 |
| 505                             | 515           | 196    | 196                    | 196                       | 196                 | 2,675        | 2,700         | 403    | 403                    | 403                       | 403                 | 3,975                           | 4,000         | 610    | 610                    | 610                       | 610                 | 8,100        | 8,150         | 856    | 856                    | 856                       | 856                 |
| 515                             | 525           | 200    | 200                    | 200                       | 200                 | 2,700        | 2,725         | 407    | 407                    | 407                       | 407                 | 4,000                           | 4,025         | 614    | 614                    | 614                       | 614                 | 8,200        | 8,250         | 864    | 864                    | 864                       | 864                 |
| 525                             | 535           | 204    | 204                    | 204                       | 204                 | 2,725        | 2,750         | 411    | 411                    | 411                       | 411                 | 4,025                           | 4,050         | 618    | 618                    | 618                       | 618                 | 8,300        | 8,350         | 872    | 872                    | 872                       | 872                 |
| 535                             | 545           | 208    | 208                    | 208                       | 208                 | 2,750        | 2,775         | 415    | 415                    | 415                       | 415                 | 4,050                           | 4,075         | 622    | 622                    | 622                       | 622                 | 8,400        | 8,450         | 880    | 880                    | 880                       | 880                 |
| 545                             | 555           | 212    | 212                    | 212                       | 212                 | 2,775        | 2,800         | 419    | 419                    | 419                       | 419                 | 4,075                           | 4,100         | 626    | 626                    | 626                       | 626                 | 8,500        | 8,550         | 888    | 888                    | 888                       | 888                 |
| 555                             | 565           | 216    | 216                    | 216                       | 216                 | 2,800        | 2,825         | 423    | 423                    | 423                       | 423                 | 4,100                           | 4,125         | 630    | 630                    | 630                       | 630                 | 8,600        | 8,650         | 896    | 896                    | 896                       | 896                 |
| 565                             | 575           | 220    | 220                    | 220                       | 220                 | 2,825        | 2,850         | 427    | 427                    | 427                       | 427                 | 4,125                           | 4,150         | 634    | 634                    | 634                       | 634                 | 8,700        | 8,750         | 904    | 904                    | 904                       | 904                 |
| 575                             | 585           | 224    | 224                    | 224                       | 224                 | 2,850        | 2,875         | 431    | 431                    | 431                       | 431                 | 4,150                           | 4,175         | 638    | 638                    | 638                       | 638                 |              |               |        |                        |                           |                     |



| 1990 Tax Table—Continued        |               |        |                   |                      |                     |                                 |               |        |                   |                      |                     |
|---------------------------------|---------------|--------|-------------------|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|--------|-------------------|----------------------|---------------------|
| If line 37 (taxable income) is— |               |        | And you are—      |                      |                     | If line 37 (taxable income) is— |               |        | And you are—      |                      |                     |
| At least                        | But less than | Single | Married (jointly) | Married (separately) | Head of a household | At least                        | But less than | Single | Married (jointly) | Married (separately) | Head of a household |
| Your tax is—                    |               |        | Your tax is—      |                      |                     | Your tax is—                    |               |        | Your tax is—      |                      |                     |

|        |        |       |       |       |       |        |        |       |       |       |       |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 14,000 | 14,000 | 2,104 | 2,104 | 2,104 | 2,104 | 17,000 | 17,000 | 2,554 | 2,554 | 2,554 | 2,554 |
| 14,050 | 14,050 | 2,111 | 2,111 | 2,111 | 2,111 | 17,050 | 17,050 | 2,561 | 2,561 | 2,561 | 2,561 |
| 14,100 | 14,100 | 2,119 | 2,119 | 2,119 | 2,119 | 17,100 | 17,100 | 2,569 | 2,569 | 2,569 | 2,569 |
| 14,150 | 14,150 | 2,126 | 2,126 | 2,126 | 2,126 | 17,150 | 17,150 | 2,576 | 2,576 | 2,576 | 2,576 |
| 14,200 | 14,200 | 2,134 | 2,134 | 2,134 | 2,134 | 17,200 | 17,200 | 2,584 | 2,584 | 2,584 | 2,584 |
| 14,250 | 14,250 | 2,141 | 2,141 | 2,141 | 2,141 | 17,250 | 17,250 | 2,591 | 2,591 | 2,591 | 2,591 |
| 14,300 | 14,300 | 2,149 | 2,149 | 2,149 | 2,149 | 17,300 | 17,300 | 2,599 | 2,599 | 2,599 | 2,599 |
| 14,350 | 14,350 | 2,156 | 2,156 | 2,156 | 2,156 | 17,350 | 17,350 | 2,606 | 2,606 | 2,606 | 2,606 |
| 14,400 | 14,400 | 2,164 | 2,164 | 2,164 | 2,164 | 17,400 | 17,400 | 2,614 | 2,614 | 2,614 | 2,614 |
| 14,450 | 14,450 | 2,171 | 2,171 | 2,171 | 2,171 | 17,450 | 17,450 | 2,621 | 2,621 | 2,621 | 2,621 |
| 14,500 | 14,500 | 2,179 | 2,179 | 2,179 | 2,179 | 17,500 | 17,500 | 2,629 | 2,629 | 2,629 | 2,629 |
| 14,550 | 14,550 | 2,186 | 2,186 | 2,186 | 2,186 | 17,550 | 17,550 | 2,636 | 2,636 | 2,636 | 2,636 |
| 14,600 | 14,600 | 2,194 | 2,194 | 2,194 | 2,194 | 17,600 | 17,600 | 2,644 | 2,644 | 2,644 | 2,644 |
| 14,650 | 14,650 | 2,201 | 2,201 | 2,201 | 2,201 | 17,650 | 17,650 | 2,651 | 2,651 | 2,651 | 2,651 |
| 14,700 | 14,700 | 2,209 | 2,209 | 2,209 | 2,209 | 17,700 | 17,700 | 2,659 | 2,659 | 2,659 | 2,659 |
| 14,750 | 14,750 | 2,216 | 2,216 | 2,216 | 2,216 | 17,750 | 17,750 | 2,666 | 2,666 | 2,666 | 2,666 |
| 14,800 | 14,800 | 2,223 | 2,223 | 2,223 | 2,223 | 17,800 | 17,800 | 2,674 | 2,674 | 2,674 | 2,674 |
| 14,850 | 14,850 | 2,230 | 2,230 | 2,230 | 2,230 | 17,850 | 17,850 | 2,681 | 2,681 | 2,681 | 2,681 |
| 14,900 | 14,900 | 2,237 | 2,237 | 2,237 | 2,237 | 17,900 | 17,900 | 2,689 | 2,689 | 2,689 | 2,689 |
| 14,950 | 14,950 | 2,244 | 2,244 | 2,244 | 2,244 | 17,950 | 17,950 | 2,696 | 2,696 | 2,696 | 2,696 |

\* This column must also be used by a qualifying widow(er).

Continued on next page

|        |        |       |       |       |       |        |        |       |       |       |       |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 15,000 | 15,000 | 2,254 | 2,254 | 2,254 | 2,254 | 18,000 | 18,000 | 2,704 | 2,704 | 2,704 | 2,704 |
| 15,050 | 15,050 | 2,261 | 2,261 | 2,261 | 2,261 | 18,050 | 18,050 | 2,711 | 2,711 | 2,711 | 2,711 |
| 15,100 | 15,100 | 2,269 | 2,269 | 2,269 | 2,269 | 18,100 | 18,100 | 2,719 | 2,719 | 2,719 | 2,719 |
| 15,150 | 15,150 | 2,276 | 2,276 | 2,276 | 2,276 | 18,150 | 18,150 | 2,726 | 2,726 | 2,726 | 2,726 |
| 15,200 | 15,200 | 2,284 | 2,284 | 2,284 | 2,284 | 18,200 | 18,200 | 2,734 | 2,734 | 2,734 | 2,734 |
| 15,250 | 15,250 | 2,291 | 2,291 | 2,291 | 2,291 | 18,250 | 18,250 | 2,741 | 2,741 | 2,741 | 2,741 |
| 15,300 | 15,300 | 2,299 | 2,299 | 2,299 | 2,299 | 18,300 | 18,300 | 2,749 | 2,749 | 2,749 | 2,749 |
| 15,350 | 15,350 | 2,306 | 2,306 | 2,306 | 2,306 | 18,350 | 18,350 | 2,756 | 2,756 | 2,756 | 2,756 |
| 15,400 | 15,400 | 2,314 | 2,314 | 2,314 | 2,314 | 18,400 | 18,400 | 2,764 | 2,764 | 2,764 | 2,764 |
| 15,450 | 15,450 | 2,321 | 2,321 | 2,321 | 2,321 | 18,450 | 18,450 | 2,771 | 2,771 | 2,771 | 2,771 |
| 15,500 | 15,500 | 2,329 | 2,329 | 2,329 | 2,329 | 18,500 | 18,500 | 2,779 | 2,779 | 2,779 | 2,779 |
| 15,550 | 15,550 | 2,336 | 2,336 | 2,336 | 2,336 | 18,550 | 18,550 | 2,786 | 2,786 | 2,786 | 2,786 |
| 15,600 | 15,600 | 2,344 | 2,344 | 2,344 | 2,344 | 18,600 | 18,600 | 2,794 | 2,794 | 2,794 | 2,794 |
| 15,650 | 15,650 | 2,351 | 2,351 | 2,351 | 2,351 | 18,650 | 18,650 | 2,801 | 2,801 | 2,801 | 2,801 |
| 15,700 | 15,700 | 2,359 | 2,359 | 2,359 | 2,359 | 18,700 | 18,700 | 2,809 | 2,809 | 2,809 | 2,809 |
| 15,750 | 15,750 | 2,366 | 2,366 | 2,366 | 2,366 | 18,750 | 18,750 | 2,816 | 2,816 | 2,816 | 2,816 |
| 15,800 | 15,800 | 2,374 | 2,374 | 2,374 | 2,374 | 18,800 | 18,800 | 2,824 | 2,824 | 2,824 | 2,824 |
| 15,850 | 15,850 | 2,381 | 2,381 | 2,381 | 2,381 | 18,850 | 18,850 | 2,831 | 2,831 | 2,831 | 2,831 |
| 15,900 | 15,900 | 2,389 | 2,389 | 2,389 | 2,389 | 18,900 | 18,900 | 2,839 | 2,839 | 2,839 | 2,839 |
| 15,950 | 15,950 | 2,396 | 2,396 | 2,396 | 2,396 | 18,950 | 18,950 | 2,846 | 2,846 | 2,846 | 2,846 |

\* This column must also be used by a qualifying widow(er).

Continued on next page

|        |        |       |       |       |       |        |        |       |       |       |       |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 16,000 | 16,000 | 2,404 | 2,404 | 2,404 | 2,404 | 19,000 | 19,000 | 2,854 | 2,854 | 2,854 | 2,854 |
| 16,050 | 16,050 | 2,411 | 2,411 | 2,411 | 2,411 | 19,050 | 19,050 | 2,861 | 2,861 | 2,861 | 2,861 |
| 16,100 | 16,100 | 2,419 | 2,419 | 2,419 | 2,419 | 19,100 | 19,100 | 2,869 | 2,869 | 2,869 | 2,869 |
| 16,150 | 16,150 | 2,426 | 2,426 | 2,426 | 2,426 | 19,150 | 19,150 | 2,876 | 2,876 | 2,876 | 2,876 |
| 16,200 | 16,200 | 2,434 | 2,434 | 2,434 | 2,434 | 19,200 | 19,200 | 2,884 | 2,884 | 2,884 | 2,884 |
| 16,250 | 16,250 | 2,441 | 2,441 | 2,441 | 2,441 | 19,250 | 19,250 | 2,891 | 2,891 | 2,891 | 2,891 |
| 16,300 | 16,300 | 2,449 | 2,449 | 2,449 | 2,449 | 19,300 | 19,300 | 2,899 | 2,899 | 2,899 | 2,899 |
| 16,350 | 16,350 | 2,456 | 2,456 | 2,456 | 2,456 | 19,350 | 19,350 | 2,906 | 2,906 | 2,906 | 2,906 |
| 16,400 | 16,400 | 2,464 | 2,464 | 2,464 | 2,464 | 19,400 | 19,400 | 2,914 | 2,914 | 2,914 | 2,914 |
| 16,450 | 16,450 | 2,471 | 2,471 | 2,471 | 2,471 | 19,450 | 19,450 | 2,921 | 2,921 | 2,921 | 2,921 |
| 16,500 | 16,500 | 2,479 | 2,479 | 2,479 | 2,479 | 19,500 | 19,500 | 2,929 | 2,929 | 2,929 | 2,929 |
| 16,550 | 16,550 | 2,486 | 2,486 | 2,486 | 2,486 | 19,550 | 19,550 | 2,936 | 2,936 | 2,936 | 2,936 |
| 16,600 | 16,600 | 2,494 | 2,494 | 2,494 | 2,494 | 19,600 | 19,600 | 2,944 | 2,944 | 2,944 | 2,944 |
| 16,650 | 16,650 | 2,501 | 2,501 | 2,501 | 2,501 | 19,650 | 19,650 | 2,951 | 2,951 | 2,951 | 2,951 |
| 16,700 | 16,700 | 2,509 | 2,509 | 2,509 | 2,509 | 19,700 | 19,700 | 2,959 | 2,959 | 2,959 | 2,959 |
| 16,750 | 16,750 | 2,516 | 2,516 | 2,516 | 2,516 | 19,750 | 19,750 | 2,966 | 2,966 | 2,966 | 2,966 |
| 16,800 | 16,800 | 2,524 | 2,524 | 2,524 | 2,524 | 19,800 | 19,800 | 2,974 | 2,974 | 2,974 | 2,974 |
| 16,850 | 16,850 | 2,531 | 2,531 | 2,531 | 2,531 | 19,850 | 19,850 | 2,981 | 2,981 | 2,981 | 2,981 |
| 16,900 | 16,900 | 2,539 | 2,539 | 2,539 | 2,539 | 19,900 | 19,900 | 2,989 | 2,989 | 2,989 | 2,989 |
| 16,950 | 16,950 | 2,546 | 2,546 | 2,546 | 2,546 | 19,950 | 19,950 | 2,996 | 2,996 | 2,996 | 2,996 |

\* This column must also be used by a qualifying widow(er).

Continued on next page

|        |        |       |       |       |       |        |        |       |       |       |       |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 17,000 | 17,000 | 2,554 | 2,554 | 2,554 | 2,554 | 20,000 | 20,000 | 3,079 | 3,079 | 3,079 | 3,079 |
| 17,050 | 17,050 | 2,561 | 2,561 | 2,561 | 2,561 | 20,050 | 20,050 | 3,086 | 3,086 | 3,086 | 3,086 |
| 17,100 | 17,100 | 2,569 | 2,569 | 2,569 | 2,569 | 20,100 | 20,100 | 3,093 | 3,093 | 3,093 | 3,093 |
| 17,150 | 17,150 | 2,576 | 2,576 | 2,576 | 2,576 | 20,150 | 20,150 | 3,101 | 3,101 | 3,101 | 3,101 |
| 17,200 | 17,200 | 2,584 | 2,584 | 2,584 | 2,584 | 20,200 | 20,200 | 3,108 | 3,108 | 3,108 | 3,108 |
| 17,250 | 17,250 | 2,591 | 2,591 | 2,591 | 2,591 | 20,250 | 20,250 | 3,116 | 3,116 | 3,116 | 3,116 |
| 17,300 | 17,300 | 2,599 | 2,599 | 2,599 | 2,599 | 20,300 | 20,300 | 3,123 | 3,123 | 3,123 | 3,123 |
| 17,350 | 17,350 | 2,606 | 2,606 | 2,606 | 2,606 | 20,350 | 20,350 | 3,131 | 3,131 | 3,131 | 3,131 |
| 17,400 | 17,400 | 2,614 | 2,614 | 2,614 | 2,614 | 20,400 | 20,400 | 3,138 | 3,138 | 3,138 | 3,138 |
| 17,450 | 17,450 | 2,621 | 2,621 | 2,621 | 2,621 | 20,450 | 20,450 | 3,146 | 3,146 | 3,146 | 3,146 |
| 17,500 | 17,500 | 2,629 | 2,629 | 2,629 | 2,629 | 20,500 | 20,500 | 3,153 | 3,153 | 3,153 | 3,153 |
| 17,550 | 17,550 | 2,636 | 2,636 | 2,636 | 2,636 | 20,550 | 20,550 | 3,161 | 3,161 | 3,161 | 3,161 |
| 17,600 | 17,600 | 2,644 | 2,644 | 2,644 | 2,644 | 20,600 | 20,600 | 3,168 | 3,168 | 3,168 | 3,168 |
| 17,650 | 17,650 | 2,651 | 2,651 | 2,651 | 2,651 | 20,650 | 20,650 | 3,176 | 3,176 | 3,176 | 3,176 |
| 17,700 | 17,700 | 2,659 | 2,659 | 2,659 | 2,659 | 20,700 | 20,700 | 3,183 | 3,183 | 3,183 | 3,183 |
| 17,750 | 17,750 | 2,666 | 2,666 | 2,666 | 2,666 | 20,750 | 20,750 | 3,191 | 3,191 | 3,191 | 3,191 |
| 17,800 | 17,800 | 2,674 | 2,674 | 2,674 | 2,674 | 20,800 | 20,800 | 3,198 | 3,198 | 3,198 | 3,198 |
| 17,850 | 17,850 | 2,681 | 2,681 | 2,681 | 2,681 | 20,850 | 20,850 | 3,206 | 3,206 | 3,206 | 3,206 |
| 17,900 | 17,900 | 2,689 | 2,689 | 2,689 | 2,689 | 20,900 | 20,900 | 3,213 | 3,213 | 3,213 | 3,213 |
| 17,950 | 17,950 | 2,696 | 2,696 | 2,696 | 2,696 | 20,950 | 20,950 | 3,221 | 3,221 | 3,221 | 3,221 |

\* This column must also be used by a qualifying widow(er).

Continued on next page

[illegible]

**on next page**

1990 Tax Table—Continued

| H if line 37<br>(taxable<br>income) is— | And you are—       |                       |        |                      |        | H if line 37<br>(taxable<br>income) is— | And you are—       |                       |        |                      |        | H if line 37<br>(taxable<br>income) is— | And you are—       |                       |        |                      |        |        |        |        |
|---|--------------------|-----------------------|--------|----------------------|--------|---|--------------------|-----------------------|--------|----------------------|--------|---|--------------------|-----------------------|--------|----------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|   | Married<br>jointly | Married<br>separately | Single | Head<br>of household | Widow  |   | Married<br>jointly | Married<br>separately | Single | Head<br>of household | Widow  |   | Married<br>jointly | Married<br>separately | Single | Head<br>of household | Widow  |        |        |        |
| 41,000                                  | 41,000             | 41,000                | 41,000 | 41,000               | 41,000 | 44,000                                  | 44,000             | 44,000                | 44,000 | 44,000               | 47,000 | 47,000                                  | 47,000             | 47,000                | 47,000 | 49,000               | 49,000 | 49,000 | 49,000 | 49,000 |
| 41,001                                  | 41,001             | 41,001                | 41,001 | 41,001               | 41,001 | 44,001                                  | 44,001             | 44,001                | 44,001 | 44,001               | 47,001 | 47,001                                  | 47,001             | 47,001                | 47,001 | 49,001               | 49,001 | 49,001 | 49,001 | 49,001 |
| 41,100                                  | 41,100             | 41,100                | 41,100 | 41,100               | 41,100 | 44,100                                  | 44,100             | 44,100                | 44,100 | 44,100               | 47,100 | 47,100                                  | 47,100             | 47,100                | 47,100 | 49,100               | 49,100 | 49,100 | 49,100 | 49,100 |
| 41,101                                  | 41,101             | 41,101                | 41,101 | 41,101               | 41,101 | 44,101                                  | 44,101             | 44,101                | 44,101 | 44,101               | 47,101 | 47,101                                  | 47,101             | 47,101                | 47,101 | 49,101               | 49,101 | 49,101 | 49,101 | 49,101 |
| 41,200                                  | 41,200             | 41,200                | 41,200 | 41,200               | 41,200 | 44,200                                  | 44,200             | 44,200                | 44,200 | 44,200               | 47,200 | 47,200                                  | 47,200             | 47,200                | 47,200 | 49,200               | 49,200 | 49,200 | 49,200 | 49,200 |
| 41,201                                  | 41,201             | 41,201                | 41,201 | 41,201               | 41,201 | 44,201                                  | 44,201             | 44,201                | 44,201 | 44,201               | 47,201 | 47,201                                  | 47,201             | 47,201                | 47,201 | 49,201               | 49,201 | 49,201 | 49,201 | 49,201 |
| 41,300                                  | 41,300             | 41,300                | 41,300 | 41,300               | 41,300 | 44,300                                  | 44,300             | 44,300                | 44,300 | 44,300               | 47,300 | 47,300                                  | 47,300             | 47,300                | 47,300 | 49,300               | 49,300 | 49,300 | 49,300 | 49,300 |
| 41,301                                  | 41,301             | 41,301                | 41,301 | 41,301               | 41,301 | 44,301                                  | 44,301             | 44,301                | 44,301 | 44,301               | 47,301 | 47,301                                  | 47,301             | 47,301                | 47,301 | 49,301               | 49,301 | 49,301 | 49,301 | 49,301 |
| 41,400                                  | 41,400             | 41,400                | 41,400 | 41,400               | 41,400 | 44,400                                  | 44,400             | 44,400                | 44,400 | 44,400               | 47,400 | 47,400                                  | 47,400             | 47,400                | 47,400 | 49,400               | 49,400 | 49,400 | 49,400 | 49,400 |
| 41,401                                  | 41,401             | 41,401                | 41,401 | 41,401               | 41,401 | 44,401                                  | 44,401             | 44,401                | 44,401 | 44,401               | 47,401 | 47,401                                  | 47,401             | 47,401                | 47,401 | 49,401               | 49,401 | 49,401 | 49,401 | 49,401 |
| 41,500                                  | 41,500             | 41,500                | 41,500 | 41,500               | 41,500 | 44,500                                  | 44,500             | 44,500                | 44,500 | 44,500               | 47,500 | 47,500                                  | 47,500             | 47,500                | 47,500 | 49,500               | 49,500 | 49,500 | 49,500 | 49,500 |
| 41,501                                  | 41,501             | 41,501                | 41,501 | 41,501               | 41,501 | 44,501                                  | 44,501             | 44,501                | 44,501 | 44,501               | 47,501 | 47,501                                  | 47,501             | 47,501                | 47,501 | 49,501               | 49,501 | 49,501 | 49,501 | 49,501 |
| 41,600                                  | 41,600             | 41,600                | 41,600 | 41,600               | 41,600 | 44,600                                  | 44,600             | 44,600                | 44,600 | 44,600               | 47,600 | 47,600                                  | 47,600             | 47,600                | 47,600 | 49,600               | 49,600 | 49,600 | 49,600 | 49,600 |
| 41,601                                  | 41,601             | 41,601                | 41,601 | 41,601               | 41,601 | 44,601                                  | 44,601             | 44,601                | 44,601 | 44,601               | 47,601 | 47,601                                  | 47,601             | 47,601                | 47,601 | 49,601               | 49,601 | 49,601 | 49,601 | 49,601 |
| 41,700                                  | 41,700             | 41,700                | 41,700 | 41,700               | 41,700 | 44,700                                  | 44,700             | 44,700                | 44,700 | 44,700               | 47,700 | 47,700                                  | 47,700             | 47,700                | 47,700 | 49,700               | 49,700 | 49,700 | 49,700 | 49,700 |
| 41,701                                  | 41,701             | 41,701                | 41,701 | 41,701               | 41,701 | 44,701                                  | 44,701             | 44,701                | 44,701 | 44,701               | 47,701 | 47,701                                  | 47,701             | 47,701                | 47,701 | 49,701               | 49,701 | 49,701 | 49,701 | 49,701 |
| 41,800                                  | 41,800             | 41,800                | 41,800 | 41,800               | 41,800 | 44,800                                  | 44,800             | 44,800                | 44,800 | 44,800               | 47,800 | 47,800                                  | 47,800             | 47,800                | 47,800 | 49,800               | 49,800 | 49,800 | 49,800 | 49,800 |
| 41,801                                  | 41,801             | 41,801                | 41,801 | 41,801               | 41,801 | 44,801                                  | 44,801             | 44,801                | 44,801 | 44,801               | 47,801 | 47,801                                  | 47,801             | 47,801                | 47,801 | 49,801               | 49,801 | 49,801 | 49,801 | 49,801 |
| 41,900                                  | 41,900             | 41,900                | 41,900 | 41,900               | 41,900 | 44,900                                  | 44,900             | 44,900                | 44,900 | 44,900               | 47,900 | 47,900                                  | 47,900             | 47,900                | 47,900 | 49,900               | 49,900 | 49,900 | 49,900 | 49,900 |
| 41,901                                  | 41,901             | 41,901                | 41,901 | 41,901               | 41,901 | 44,901                                  | 44,901             | 44,901                | 44,901 | 44,901               | 47,901 | 47,901                                  | 47,901             | 47,901                | 47,901 | 49,901               | 49,901 | 49,901 | 49,901 | 49,901 |
| 42,000                                  | 42,000             | 42,000                | 42,000 | 42,000               | 42,000 | 45,000                                  | 45,000             | 45,000                | 45,000 | 45,000               | 48,000 | 48,000                                  | 48,000             | 48,000                | 48,000 | 50,000               | 50,000 | 50,000 | 50,000 | 50,000 |
| 42,001                                  | 42,001             | 42,001                | 42,001 | 42,001               | 42,001 | 45,001                                  | 45,001             | 45,001                | 45,001 | 45,001               | 48,001 | 48,001                                  | 48,001             | 48,001                | 48,001 | 50,001               | 50,001 | 50,001 | 50,001 | 50,001 |
| 42,100                                  | 42,100             | 42,100                | 42,100 | 42,100               | 42,100 | 45,100                                  | 45,100             | 45,100                | 45,100 | 45,100               | 48,100 | 48,100                                  | 48,100             | 48,100                | 48,100 | 50,100               | 50,100 | 50,100 | 50,100 | 50,100 |
| 42,101                                  | 42,101             | 42,101                | 42,101 | 42,101               | 42,101 | 45,101                                  | 45,101             | 45,101                | 45,101 | 45,101               | 48,101 | 48,101                                  | 48,101             | 48,101                | 48,101 | 50,101               | 50,101 | 50,101 | 50,101 | 50,101 |
| 42,200                                  | 42,200             | 42,200                | 42,200 | 42,200               | 42,200 | 45,200                                  | 45,200             | 45,200                | 45,200 | 45,200               | 48,200 | 48,200                                  | 48,200             | 48,200                | 48,200 | 50,200               | 50,200 | 50,200 | 50,200 | 50,200 |
| 42,201                                  | 42,201             | 42,201                | 42,201 | 42,201               | 42,201 | 45,201                                  | 45,201             | 45,201                | 45,201 | 45,201               | 48,201 | 48,201                                  | 48,201             | 48,201                | 48,201 | 50,201               | 50,201 | 50,201 | 50,201 | 50,201 |
| 42,300                                  | 42,300             | 42,300                | 42,300 | 42,300               | 42,300 | 45,300                                  | 45,300             | 45,300                | 45,300 | 45,300               | 48,300 | 48,300                                  | 48,300             | 48,300                | 48,300 | 50,300               | 50,300 | 50,300 | 50,300 | 50,300 |
| 42,301                                  | 42,301             | 42,301                | 42,301 | 42,301               | 42,301 | 45,301                                  | 45,301             | 45,301                | 45,301 | 45,301               | 48,301 | 48,301                                  | 48,301             | 48,301                | 48,301 | 50,301               | 50,301 | 50,301 | 50,301 | 50,301 |
| 42,400                                  | 42,400             | 42,400                | 42,400 | 42,400               | 42,400 | 45,400                                  | 45,400             | 45,400                | 45,400 | 45,400               | 48,400 | 48,400                                  | 48,400             | 48,400                | 48,400 | 50,400               | 50,400 | 50,400 | 50,400 | 50,400 |
| 42,401                                  | 42,401             | 42,401                | 42,401 | 42,401               | 42,401 | 45,401                                  | 45,401             | 45,401                | 45,401 | 45,401               | 48,401 | 48,401                                  | 48,401             | 48,401                | 48,401 | 50,401               | 50,401 | 50,401 | 50,401 | 50,401 |
| 42,500                                  | 42,500             | 42,500                | 42,500 | 42,500               | 42,500 | 45,500                                  | 45,500             | 45,500                | 45,500 | 45,500               | 48,500 | 48,500                                  | 48,500             | 48,500                | 48,500 | 50,500               | 50,500 | 50,500 | 50,500 | 50,500 |
| 42,501                                  | 42,501             | 42,501                | 42,501 | 42,501               | 42,501 | 45,501                                  | 45,501             | 45,501                | 45,501 | 45,501               | 48,501 | 48,501                                  | 48,501             | 48,501                | 48,501 | 50,501               | 50,501 | 50,501 | 50,501 | 50,501 |
| 42,600                                  | 42,600             | 42,600                | 42,600 | 42,600               | 42,600 | 45,600                                  | 45,600             | 45,600                | 45,600 | 45,600               | 48,600 | 48,600                                  | 48,600             | 48,600                | 48,600 | 50,600               | 50,600 | 50,600 | 50,600 | 50,600 |
| 42,601                                  | 42,601             | 42,601                | 42,601 | 42,601               | 42,601 | 45,601                                  | 45,601             | 45,601                | 45,601 | 45,601               | 48,601 | 48,601                                  | 48,601             | 48,601                | 48,601 | 50,601               | 50,601 | 50,601 | 50,601 | 50,601 |
| 42,700                                  | 42,700             | 42,700                | 42,700 | 42,700               | 42,700 | 45,700                                  | 45,700             | 45,700                | 45,700 | 45,700               | 48,700 | 48,700                                  | 48,700             | 48,700                | 48,700 | 50,700               | 50,700 | 50,700 | 50,700 | 50,700 |
| 42,701                                  | 42,701             | 42,701                | 42,701 | 42,701               | 42,701 | 45,701                                  | 45,701             | 45,701                | 45,701 | 45,701               | 48,701 | 48,701                                  | 48,701             | 48,701                | 48,701 | 50,701               | 50,701 | 50,701 | 50,701 | 50,701 |
| 42,800                                  | 42,800             | 42,800                | 42,800 | 42,800               | 42,800 | 45,800                                  | 45,800             | 45,800                | 45,800 | 45,800               | 48,800 | 48,800                                  | 48,800             | 48,800                | 48,800 | 50,800               | 50,800 | 50,800 | 50,800 | 50,800 |
| 42,801                                  | 42,801             | 42,801                | 42,801 | 42,801               | 42,801 | 45,801                                  | 45,801             | 45,801                | 45,801 | 45,801               | 48,801 | 48,801                                  | 48,801             | 48,801                | 48,801 | 50,801               | 50,801 | 50,801 | 50,801 | 50,801 |
| 42,900                                  | 42,900             | 42,900                | 42,900 | 42,900               | 42,900 | 45,900                                  | 45,900             | 45,900                | 45,900 | 45,900               | 48,900 | 48,900                                  | 48,900             | 48,900                | 48,900 | 50,900               | 50,900 | 50,900 | 50,900 | 50,900 |
| 42,901                                  | 42,901             | 42,901                | 42,901 | 42,901               | 42,901 | 45,901                                  | 45,901             | 45,901                | 45,901 | 45,901               | 48,901 | 48,901                                  | 48,901             | 48,901                | 48,901 | 50,901               | 50,901 | 50,901 | 50,901 | 50,901 |
| 43,000                                  | 43,000             | 43,000                | 43,000 | 43,000               | 43,000 | 46,000                                  | 46,000             | 46,000                | 46,000 | 46,000               | 49,000 | 49,000                                  | 49,000             | 49,000                | 49,000 | 51,000               | 51,000 | 51,000 | 51,000 | 51,000 |
| 43,001                                  | 43,001             | 43,001                | 43,001 | 43,001               | 43,001 | 46,001                                  | 46,001             | 46,001                | 46,001 | 46,001               | 49,001 | 49,001                                  | 49,001             | 49,001                | 49,001 | 51,001               | 51,001 | 51,001 | 51,001 | 51,001 |
| 43,100                                  | 43,100             | 43,100                | 43,100 | 43,100               | 43,100 | 46,100                                  | 46,100             | 46,100                | 46,100 | 46,100               | 49,100 | 49,100                                  | 49,100             | 49,100                | 49,100 | 51,100               | 51,100 | 51,100 | 51,100 | 51,100 |
| 43,101                                  | 43,101             | 43,101                | 43,101 | 43,101               | 43,101 | 46,101                                  | 46,101             | 46,101                | 46,101 | 46,101               | 49,101 | 49,101                                  | 49,101             | 49,101                | 49,101 | 51,101               | 51,101 | 51,101 | 51,101 | 51,101 |
| 43,200                                  | 43,200             | 43,200                | 43,200 | 43,200               | 43,200 | 46,200                                  | 46,200             | 46,200                | 46,200 | 46,200               | 49,200 | 49,200                                  | 49,200             | 49,200                | 49,200 | 51,200               | 51,200 | 51,200 | 51,200 | 51,200 |
| 43,201                                  | 43,201             | 43,201                | 43,201 | 43,201               | 43,201 | 46,201                                  | 46,201             | 46,201                | 46,201 | 46,201               | 49,201 | 49,201                                  | 49,201             | 49,201                | 49,201 | 51,201               | 51,201 | 51,201 | 51,201 | 51,201 |
| 43,300                                  | 43,300             | 43,300                | 43,300 | 43,300               | 43,300 | 46,300                                  | 46,300             | 46,300                | 46,300 | 46,300               | 49,300 | 49,300                                  | 49,300             | 49,300                | 49,300 | 51,300               | 51,300 | 51,300 | 51,300 | 51,300 |
| 43,301                                  | 43,301             | 43,301                | 43,301 | 43,301               | 43,301 | 46,301                                  | 46,301             | 46,301                | 46,301 | 46,301               | 49,301 | 49,301                                  | 49,301             | 49,301                | 49,301 | 51,301               | 51,301 | 51,301 | 51,301 | 51,301 |
| 43,400                                  | 43,400             | 43,400                | 43,400 | 43,400               | 43,400 | 46,400                                  | 46,400             | 46,400                | 46,400 | 46,400               | 49,400 | 49,400                                  | 49,400             | 49,400                | 49,400 | 51,400               | 51,400 | 51,400 | 51,400 | 51,400 |
| 43,401                                  | 43,401             | 43,401                | 43,401 | 43,401               | 43,401 | 46,401                                  | 46,401             | 46,401                | 46,401 | 46,401               | 49,401 | 49,401                                  | 49,401             | 49,401                | 49,401 | 51,401               | 51,401 | 51,401 | 51,401 | 51,401 |
| 43,500                                  | 43,500             | 43,500                | 43,500 | 43,500               | 43,500 | 46,500                                  | 46,500             | 46,500                | 46,500 | 46,500               | 49,500 | 49,500                                  | 49,500             | 49,500                | 49,500 | 51,500               | 51,500 | 51,500 | 51,500 | 51,500 |
| 43,501                                  | 43,501             | 43,501                | 43,501 | 43,501               | 43,501 | 46,501                                  | 46,501             | 46,501                | 46,501 | 46,501               | 49,501 | 4                                       |                    |                       |        |                      |        |        |        |        |

## Schedules

\$50,000 or over—use tax rate schedules

## 1990 Tax Rate Schedules

Caution: Use ONLY if your taxable income (Form 1040, line 37) is \$50,000 or more. If less, use the Tax Table. (Even though you cannot use the tax rate schedules below if your taxable income is less than \$50,000, we show all levels of taxable income so that taxpayers can see the tax rate that applies to each level.)

| Schedule X—Use if your filing status is Single |                             |   | Schedule Z—Use if your filing status is Head of household |                             |   |
|--|-----------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|---|
| If the amount on Form 1040, line 37, is:       | Enter on Form 1040, line 38 | of the amount over—                     | If the amount on Form 1040, line 37, is:                  | Enter on Form 1040, line 38 | of the amount over—                     |
| Over—  | But not over—               |   | Over—   | But not over—               |   |
| \$0  | \$19,450                    | 15%                                     | \$0   | \$26,050                    | 15%                                     |
| 19,450   | 47,050                      | \$2,917.50 + 28%                        | 26,050  | 67,200                      | \$3,907.50 + 28%                        |
| 47,050   | 97,620                      | 10,645.50 + 33%                         | 67,200  | 134,930                     | 15,429.50 + 33%                         |
| 97,620   |                             | Use Worksheet below to figure your tax. | 134,930   |                             | Use Worksheet below to figure your tax. |

| Schedule Y-1—Use if your filing status is Married filing jointly or Qualifying widow(er) |                             |   | Schedule Y-2—Use if your filing status is Married filing separately |                             |   |
|--|-----------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|---|
| If the amount on Form 1040, line 37, is:   | Enter on Form 1040, line 38 | of the amount over—                     | If the amount on Form 1040, line 37, is:                            | Enter on Form 1040, line 38 | of the amount over—                     |
| Over—  | But not over—               |   | Over—   | But not over—               |   |
| \$0  | \$32,450                    | 15%                                     | \$0   | \$16,225                    | 15%                                     |
| 32,450   | 78,400                      | \$4,867.50 + 28%                        | 16,225  | 39,200                      | \$2,433.75 + 28%                        |
| 78,400   | 162,770                     | 17,793.50 + 33%                         | 39,200  | 123,570                     | 8,866.75 + 33%                          |
| 162,770  |                             | Use Worksheet below to figure your tax. | 123,570   |                             | Use Worksheet below to figure your tax. |

## Worksheet (Keep for your records)

- If your filing status is:
  - Single, enter \$27,333.60
  - Head of household, enter \$37,780.40
  - Married filing jointly or Qualifying widow(er), enter \$45,575.60
  - Married filing separately, enter \$36,708.85
- Enter your taxable income from Form 1040, line 37
- If your filing status is:
  - Single, enter \$37,620
  - Head of household, enter \$134,930
  - Married filing jointly or Qualifying widow(er), enter \$162,770
  - Married filing separately, enter \$123,570
- Subtract line 3 from line 2. Enter the result. (If the result is zero or less, use the schedule above for your filing status to figure your tax. DO NOT use this worksheet.)
- Multiply the amount on line 4 by 28% (.28). Enter the result
- Multiply the amount on line 4 by 5% (.05). Enter the result
- Multiply \$574 by the number of exemptions claimed on Form 1040, line 6a. Enter the result
- Compare the amounts on lines 6 and 7. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here (If married filing separately, see the Note below.) Enter the result
- Tax. Add lines 1, 5, and 8. Enter the total here and on Form 1040, line 38

Note: If married filing separately and you did not claim an exemption for your spouse, multiply \$574 by the number of exemptions claimed on Form 1040, line 6a. Add \$574 to the result and enter the total on line 7 above.

Page 57

## 1990 Earned Income Credit Table

Caution: This is Not A Tax Table

To find your earned income credit: Read down the column titled "If line 5 or 6 of the worksheet is—" and find the amount of the earned income credit. Enter that amount on line 7 or 8 of the worksheet, whichever applies.

| If line 5 or 6 of the worksheet is— |               |                        | If line 5 or 6 of the worksheet is— |               |                        | If line 5 or 6 of the worksheet is— |               |                        | If line 5 or 6 of the worksheet is— |               |                        |
|-------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| At least                            | But less than | Year earned credit is— | At least                            | But less than | Year earned credit is— | At least                            | But less than | Year earned credit is— | At least                            | But less than | Year earned credit is— |
| \$1                                 | \$5           | \$2                    | \$1,600                             | \$1,625       | \$236                  | \$3,200                             | \$3,225       | \$450                  | \$4,800                             | \$4,825       | \$674                  |
| 6                                   | 10            | 7                      | 1,625                               | 1,650         | 237                    | 3,225                               | 3,250         | 451                    | 4,825                               | 4,850         | 675                    |
| 11                                  | 15            | 8                      | 1,650                               | 1,675         | 238                    | 3,250                               | 3,275         | 452                    | 4,850                               | 4,875         | 676                    |
| 16                                  | 20            | 9                      | 1,675                               | 1,700         | 239                    | 3,275                               | 3,300         | 453                    | 4,875                               | 4,900         | 677                    |
| 21                                  | 25            | 10                     | 1,700                               | 1,725         | 240                    | 3,300                               | 3,325         | 454                    | 4,900                               | 4,925         | 678                    |
| 26                                  | 30            | 11                     | 1,725                               | 1,750         | 241                    | 3,325                               | 3,350         | 455                    | 4,925                               | 4,950         | 679                    |
| 31                                  | 35            | 12                     | 1,750                               | 1,775         | 242                    | 3,350                               | 3,375         | 456                    | 4,950                               | 4,975         | 680                    |
| 36                                  | 40            | 13                     | 1,775                               | 1,800         | 243                    | 3,375                               | 3,400         | 457                    | 4,975                               | 5,000         | 681                    |
| 41                                  | 45            | 14                     | 1,800                               | 1,825         | 244                    | 3,400                               | 3,425         | 458                    | 5,000                               | 5,025         | 682                    |
| 46                                  | 50            | 15                     | 1,825                               | 1,850         | 245                    | 3,425                               | 3,450         | 459                    | 5,025                               | 5,050         | 683                    |
| 51                                  | 55            | 16                     | 1,850                               | 1,875         | 246                    | 3,450                               | 3,475         | 460                    | 5,050                               | 5,075         | 684                    |
| 56                                  | 60            | 17                     | 1,875                               | 1,900         | 247                    | 3,475                               | 3,500         | 461                    | 5,075                               | 5,100         | 685                    |
| 61                                  | 65            | 18                     | 1,900                               | 1,925         | 248                    | 3,500                               | 3,525         | 462                    | 5,100                               | 5,125         | 686                    |
| 66                                  | 70            | 19                     | 1,925                               | 1,950         | 249                    | 3,525                               | 3,550         | 463                    | 5,125                               | 5,150         | 687                    |
| 71                                  | 75            | 20                     | 1,950                               | 1,975         | 250                    | 3,550                               | 3,575         | 464                    | 5,150                               | 5,175         | 688                    |
| 76                                  | 80            | 21                     | 1,975                               | 2,000         | 251                    | 3,575                               | 3,600         | 465                    | 5,175                               | 5,200         | 689                    |
| 81                                  | 85            | 22                     | 2,000                               | 2,025         | 252                    | 3,600                               | 3,625         | 466                    | 5,200                               | 5,225         | 690                    |
| 86                                  | 90            | 23                     | 2,025                               | 2,050         | 253                    | 3,625                               | 3,650         | 467                    | 5,225                               | 5,250         | 691                    |
| 91                                  | 95            | 24                     | 2,050                               | 2,075         | 254                    | 3,650                               | 3,675         | 468                    | 5,250                               | 5,275         | 692                    |
| 96                                  | 100           | 25                     | 2,075                               | 2,100         | 255                    | 3,675                               | 3,700         | 469                    | 5,275                               | 5,300         | 693                    |
| 101                                 | 105           | 26                     | 2,100                               | 2,125         | 256                    | 3,700                               | 3,725         | 470                    | 5,300                               | 5,325         | 694                    |
| 106                                 | 110           | 27                     | 2,125                               | 2,150         | 257                    | 3,725                               | 3,750         | 471                    | 5,325                               | 5,350         | 695                    |
| 111                                 | 115           | 28                     | 2,150                               | 2,175         | 258                    | 3,750                               | 3,775         | 472                    | 5,350                               | 5,375         | 696                    |
| 116                                 | 120           | 29                     | 2,175                               | 2,200         | 259                    | 3,775                               | 3,800         | 473                    | 5,375                               | 5,400         | 697                    |
| 121                                 | 125           | 30                     | 2,200                               | 2,225         | 260                    | 3,800                               | 3,825         | 474                    | 5,400                               | 5,425         | 698                    |
| 126                                 | 130           | 31                     | 2,225                               | 2,250         | 261                    | 3,825                               | 3,850         | 475                    | 5,425                               | 5,450         | 699                    |
| 131                                 | 135           | 32                     | 2,250                               | 2,275         | 262                    | 3,850                               | 3,875         | 476                    | 5,450                               | 5,475         | 700                    |
| 136                                 | 140           | 33                     | 2,275                               | 2,300         | 263                    | 3,875                               | 3,900         | 477                    | 5,475                               | 5,500         | 701                    |
| 141                                 | 145           | 34                     | 2,300                               | 2,325         | 264                    | 3,900                               | 3,925         | 478                    | 5,500                               | 5,525         | 702                    |
| 146                                 | 150           | 35                     | 2,325                               | 2,350         | 265                    | 3,925                               | 3,950         | 479                    | 5,525                               | 5,550         | 703                    |
| 151                                 | 155           | 36                     | 2,350                               | 2,375         | 266                    | 3,950                               | 3,975         | 480                    | 5,550                               | 5,575         | 704                    |
| 156                                 | 160           | 37                     | 2,375                               | 2,400         | 267                    | 3,975                               | 4,000         | 481                    | 5,575                               | 5,600         | 705                    |
| 161                                 | 165           | 38                     | 2,400                               | 2,425         | 268                    | 4,000                               | 4,025         | 482                    | 5,600                               | 5,625         | 706                    |
| 166                                 | 170           | 39                     | 2,425                               | 2,450         | 269                    | 4,025                               | 4,050         | 483                    | 5,625                               | 5,650         | 707                    |
| 171                                 | 175           | 40                     | 2,450                               | 2,475         | 270                    | 4,050                               | 4,075         | 484                    | 5,650                               | 5,675         | 708                    |
| 176                                 | 180           | 41                     | 2,475                               | 2,500         | 271                    | 4,075                               | 4,100         | 485                    | 5,675                               | 5,700         | 709                    |
| 181                                 | 185           | 42                     | 2,500                               | 2,525         | 272                    | 4,100                               | 4,125         | 486                    | 5,700                               | 5,725         | 710                    |
| 186                                 | 190           | 43                     | 2,525                               | 2,550         | 273                    | 4,125                               | 4,150         | 487                    | 5,725                               | 5,750         | 711                    |
| 191                                 | 195           | 44                     | 2,550                               | 2,575         | 274                    | 4,150                               | 4,175         | 488                    | 5,750                               | 5,775         | 712                    |
| 196                                 | 200           | 45                     | 2,575                               | 2,600         | 275                    | 4,175                               | 4,200         | 489                    | 5,775                               | 5,800         | 713                    |
| 201                                 | 205           | 46                     | 2,600                               | 2,625         | 276                    | 4,200                               | 4,225         | 490                    | 5,800                               | 5,825         | 714                    |
| 206                                 | 210           | 47                     | 2,625                               | 2,650         | 277                    | 4,225                               | 4,250         | 491                    | 5,825                               | 5,850         | 715                    |
| 211                                 | 215           | 48                     | 2,650                               | 2,675         | 278                    | 4,250                               | 4,275         | 492                    | 5,850                               | 5,875         | 716                    |
| 216                                 | 220           | 49                     | 2,675                               | 2,700         | 279                    | 4,275                               | 4,300         | 493                    | 5,875                               | 5,900         | 717                    |
| 221                                 | 225           | 50                     | 2,700                               | 2,725         | 280                    | 4,300                               | 4,325         | 494                    | 5,900                               | 5,925         | 718                    |
| 226                                 | 230           | 51                     | 2,725                               | 2,750         | 281                    | 4,325                               | 4,350         | 495                    | 5,925                               | 5,950         | 719                    |
| 231                                 | 235           | 52                     | 2,750                               | 2,775         | 282                    | 4,350                               | 4,375         | 496                    | 5,950                               | 5,975         | 720                    |
| 236                                 | 240           | 53                     | 2,775                               | 2,800         | 283                    | 4,375                               | 4,400         | 497                    | 5,975                               | 6,000         | 721                    |
| 241                                 | 245           | 54                     | 2,800                               | 2,825         | 284                    | 4,400                               | 4,425         | 498                    | 6,000                               | 6,025         | 722                    |
| 246                                 | 250           | 55                     | 2,825                               | 2,850         | 285                    | 4,425                               | 4,450         | 499                    | 6,025                               | 6,050         | 723                    |
| 251                                 | 255           | 56                     | 2,850                               | 2,875         | 286                    | 4,450                               | 4,475         | 500                    | 6,050                               | 6,075         | 724                    |
| 256                                 | 260           | 57                     | 2,875                               | 2,900         | 287                    | 4,475                               | 4,500         | 501                    | 6,075                               | 6,100         | 725                    |
| 261                                 | 265           | 58                     | 2,900                               | 2,925         | 288                    | 4,500                               | 4,525         | 502                    | 6,100                               | 6,125         | 726                    |
| 266                                 | 270           | 59                     | 2,925                               | 2,950         | 289                    | 4,525                               | 4,550         | 503                    | 6,125                               | 6,150         | 727                    |
| 271                                 | 275           | 60                     | 2,950                               | 2,975         | 290                    | 4,550                               | 4,575         | 504                    | 6,150                               | 6,175         | 728                    |
| 276                                 | 280           | 61                     | 2,975                               | 3,000         | 291                    | 4,575                               | 4,600         | 505                    | 6,175                               | 6,200         | 729                    |
| 281                                 | 285           | 62                     | 3,000                               | 3,025         | 292                    | 4,600                               | 4,625         | 506                    | 6,200                               | 6,225         | 730                    |
| 286                                 | 290           | 63                     | 3,025                               | 3,050         | 293                    | 4,625                               | 4,650         | 507                    | 6,225                               | 6,250         | 731                    |
| 291                                 | 295           | 64                     | 3,050                               | 3,075         | 294                    | 4,650                               | 4,675         | 508                    | 6,250                               | 6,275         | 732                    |
| 296                                 | 300           | 65                     | 3,075                               | 3,100         | 295                    | 4,675                               | 4,700         | 509                    | 6,275                               | 6,300         | 733                    |
| 301                                 | 305           | 66                     | 3,100                               | 3,125         | 296                    | 4,700                               | 4,725         | 510                    | 6,300                               | 6,325         | 734                    |
| 306                                 | 310           | 67                     | 3,125                               | 3,150         | 297                    | 4,725                               | 4,750         | 511                    | 6,325                               | 6,350         | 735                    |
| 311                                 | 315           | 68                     | 3,150                               | 3,175         | 298                    | 4,750                               | 4,775         | 512                    | 6,350                               | 6,375         | 736                    |
| 316                                 | 320           | 69                     | 3,175                               | 3,200         | 299                    | 4,775                               | 4,800         | 513                    | 6,375                               | 6,400         | 737                    |
| 321                                 | 325           | 70                     | 3,200                               | 3,225         | 300                    | 4,800                               | 4,825         | 514                    | 6,400                               | 6,425         | 738                    |

Page 58

## Page 59

## Tele-Tax Topic Numbers and Subjects

| Topic No.   | Subject   |
|---|---|
| <b>IRS Procedures and Services</b>                    |   |
| 101   | IRS help available—Volunteer tax assistance programs, toll-free telephone, walk-in assistance, and outreach program |
| 102   | Tax assistance for individuals with disabilities and the hearing impaired   |
| 103   | Small business tax education—Tax help for small businesses  |
| 104   | Problem resolution program—Help for problem situations  |
| 105   | Public libraries—Tax information tapes and reproducible tax forms   |
| 106   | Examination procedures and how to prepare for an audit  |
| 107   | The collection process  |
| 108   | Tax fraud—How to report   |
| 109   | Types of organizations that qualify for tax-exempt status   |
| 110   | Organizations—How to apply for exempt status  |
| 111   | Examination appeal rights   |
| 112   | Electronic filing   |
| 113   | Special enrollment examination to practice before IRS   |
| 114   | Power of attorney information   |
| 115   | Change of address—How to notify IRS   |
| 911   | Hardship assistance applications  |
| 999   | Local information   |
| <b>Filing Requirements, Filing Status, Exemptions</b> |   |
| 151   | Who must file?  |
| 152   | Which form—1040, 1040A, or 1040EZ?  |
| 153   | When, where, and how to file  |
| 154   | What is your filing status?   |
| 155   | Dependents  |
| 156   | Estimated tax   |
| 157   | Amended returns   |
| 158   | Decedents   |
| <b>Types of Income</b>                                |   |
| 201   | Wages and salaries  |
| 202   | Tips  |
| 203   | Interest received   |
| 204   | Dividends   |
| 205   | Refund of state and local taxes   |
| 206   | Alimony received  |
| 207   | Business income   |
| 208   | Sole proprietorship   |
| 209   | Capital gains and losses  |
| 210   | Pensions and annuities  |
| 211   | Pensions—The general rule and the simplified general rule   |
| 212   | Lump-sum distributions  |
| 213   | Rental income and expenses  |
| 214   | Renting vacation property/Renting to relatives  |
| 215   | Royalties   |
| 216   | Farming and fishing income  |
| 217   | Earnings for clergy   |
| 218   | Unemployment compensation   |
| 219   | Gambling income and expenses  |
| 220   | Bartering income  |
| 221   | Scholarships, fellowships, and grants   |
| 222   | Nontaxable income   |
| 223   | Social security and equivalent railroad retirement benefits   |
| 224   | 401(k) plans  |
| 225   | Passive activities—Losses/credits   |
| 226   | Tax statements from the Railroad Retirement Board   |
| <b>Adjustments to Income</b>                          |   |
| 251   | Individual retirement arrangements (IRAs)   |
| 252   | Alimony paid  |
| 253   | Bad debt deduction  |
| 254   | Tax shelters  |

| Topic No.  | Subject  |
|--|--|
| <b>Itemized Deductions</b>                           |  |
| 301  | Should I itemize?  |
| 302  | Medical and dental expenses  |
| 303  | Taxes  |
| 304  | Moving expenses  |
| 305  | Interest expense   |
| 306  | Contributions  |
| 307  | Casualty losses  |
| 308  | Miscellaneous expenses   |
| 309  | Business use of home   |
| 310  | Business use of car  |
| 311  | Business travel expenses   |
| 312  | Business entertainment expenses                                    |
| 313  | Educational expenses   |
| 314  | Employee business expenses   |
| <b>Tax Computation</b>                               |  |
| 351  | Tax and credits figured by IRS                                     |
| 352  | Self-employment tax  |
| 353  | Five-year averaging for lump-sum distributions                     |
| 354  | Alternative minimum tax  |
| 355  | Gift tax   |
| 356  | Estate tax   |
| 357  | Standard deduction   |
| 358  | Tax on a child's investment income                                 |
| <b>Tax Credits</b>                                   |  |
| 401  | Child care credit  |
| 402  | Earned income credit   |
| 403  | Credit for the elderly or the disabled                             |
| <b>General Information</b>                           |  |
| 451  | Substitute tax forms   |
| 452  | Highlights of 1990 tax changes                                     |
| 453  | Refunds—How long they should take                                  |
| 454  | Copy of your tax return—How to get one                             |
| 455  | Forms/Publications—How to order                                    |
| 456  | Tax shelter registration   |
| 457  | Extensions for time to file your tax return                        |
| 458  | Form W-2—What to do if not received                                |
| 459  | Penalty for underpayment of estimated tax                          |
| 460  | Recordkeeping  |
| 461  | How to choose a tax preparer                                       |
| 462  | Failure to pay child/spousal support and other Federal obligations |
| 463  | Withholding on interest and dividends                              |
| 464  | Highway use tax  |
| 465  | Checklist/Common errors when preparing your tax return             |
| 466  | Withholding on pensions and annuities                              |
| 467  | Foreign currency transactions                                      |
| <b>IRS Notices and Letters</b>                       |  |
| 501  | Notices—What to do   |
| 502  | Notice of underreported income—CP 2000                             |
| 503  | IRS notices and bills/Penalty and interest charges                 |
| <b>Basis of Assets, Depreciation, Sale of Assets</b> |  |
| 551  | Sale of your home—General  |
| 552  | Sale of your home—How to report gain                               |
| 553  | Sale of your home—Exclusion of gain, age 55 and over               |
| 554  | Basis of assets  |
| 555  | Depreciation   |
| 556  | Installment sales  |

| Topic No.   | Subject   |
|---|---|
| <b>Employer Tax Information</b>                                   |   |
| 601   | Social security withholding rates   |
| 602   | Form W-2—Where, when and how to file  |
| 603   | Form W-4—Employee's Withholding Allowance Certificate   |
| 604   | Federal tax deposits—General  |
| 605   | Employer identification number—How to apply   |
| 606   | Form 942—Employer's Quarterly Tax Return for Household Employees  |
| 607   | Form 941—Employer's Quarterly Federal Tax Return  |
| 608   | Form 940—Deposit requirements   |
| 609   | Form 940—Employer's Annual Federal Unemployment Tax Return  |
| 610   | Form 940/940-EZ—Employer's Annual Federal Unemployment Tax Return   |
| 611   | Targeted jobs credit  |
| 612   | Tips—Withholding and reporting  |
| <b>Magnetic Media Information</b>                                 |   |
| 651   | Who must file/originals and corrections   |
| 652   | Acceptable media/Locating a third party to prepare your files   |
| 653   | Applications, forms, and information  |
| 654   | Waivers, extensions, and format deviations  |
| 655   | Test files and combined Federal/state filing  |
| 656   | Electronic filing of information returns  |
| 657   | Information returns bulletin board system   |
| <b>Tax Information for Aliens and U.S. Citizens Living Abroad</b> |   |
| 701   | Resident and nonresident aliens   |
| 702   | Dual-status alien   |
| 703   | Alien tax clearance   |
| 704   | Foreign earned income exclusion—General   |
| 705   | Foreign earned income exclusion—Who qualifies?  |
| 706   | Foreign earned income exclusion—What qualifies?   |
| 707   | Foreign tax credit  |
| <b>The following topics are in Spanish:</b>                       |   |
| 751   | Who must file?  |
| 752   | Which form to use?  |
| 753   | What is your filing status?   |
| 754   | Earned income credit  |
| 755   | Highlights of 1990 tax changes  |
| 756   | Forms and publications—How to order   |
| 757   | Alien tax clearance   |
| 758   | Refunds—How long they should take   |
| 759   | IRS help available—Volunteer tax assistance programs, toll-free telephone, walk-in assistance, and outreach program |
| 760   | Social security and equivalent railroad retirement benefits   |
| <b>Tax Information for Puerto Rico Residents</b>                  |   |
| 851   | Who must file a U.S. income tax return in Puerto Rico   |
| 852   | Deductions and credits for Puerto Rico filers   |
| 853   | Federal employment taxes in Puerto Rico   |
| 854   | Tax assistance for residents of Puerto Rico   |

Topic numbers are effective January 1, 1991.

## Call IRS With Your Tax Question

If the instructions to the tax forms and our free tax publications have not answered your question, please call us TOLL-FREE. "Toll-Free" is a telephone call for which you pay only local charges.

**CHOOSING THE RIGHT NUMBER:** Use only the number listed below for your area. Use a local city number only if it is not a long distance call for you. **Please do not dial "1-800" when using a local city number.** However, when dialing from an area that does not have a local number, be sure to dial "1-800" before calling the toll-free number.

**BEFORE YOU CALL:** Remember that good communication is a two-way process. IRS representatives care about the quality of the service we provide to you, our customer. You can help us provide accurate, complete answers to your tax questions by having the following information available:

1. The tax form, schedule, or notice to which your question relates;
2. The facts about your particular situation (the answer to the same question often varies from one taxpayer to another because of differences in their age, income, whether they can be claimed as a dependent, etc.);
3. The name of any IRS publication or other source of information that you used to look for the answer.

**BEFORE YOU HANG UP:** If you do not fully understand the answer you receive, or you feel our representative may not fully understand your question, our representative needs to know this. He or she will be happy to take the additional time required to be sure we have answered your question fully and in the manner which is most helpful to you.

By law, you are responsible for paying your fair share of Federal income tax. If we should make an error in answering your question, you are still responsible for the payment of the correct tax. Should this occur, however, you will not be charged any penalty. To make sure that IRS representatives give accurate and courteous answers, a second IRS representative sometimes listens in on telephone calls. No record is kept of any taxpayer's identity.

|  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| <b>ALABAMA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>IOWA</b><br>Des Moines, 283-0523<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040      |
| <b>ALASKA</b><br>Anchorage, 561-7484<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                              | <b>FLORIDA</b><br>Jacksonville, 354-1760<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                                 | <b>KANSAS</b><br>Cleveland, 522-3000<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040     |
| <b>ARIZONA</b><br>Phoenix, 257-1233<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                               | <b>GEORGIA</b><br>Atlanta, 522-0050<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                                      | <b>KENTUCKY</b><br>1-800-829-1040                                     |
| <b>ARKANSAS</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>HAWAII</b><br>Honolulu, 541-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                                      | <b>LOUISIANA</b><br>1-800-829-1040                                    |
| <b>CALIFORNIA</b><br>Oakland, 839-1040<br>San Francisco, 839-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040 | <b>IDAHO</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>MAINE</b><br>1-800-829-1040  |
| <b>COLORADO</b><br>Denver, 825-7041<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                               | <b>ILLINOIS</b><br>Chicago, 435-1040<br>In area code 708, 1-312-435-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040 | <b>MARYLAND</b><br>Baltimore, 562-2590<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>CONNECTICUT</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>INDIANA</b><br>Indianapolis, 226-5477<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                                 | <b>MASSACHUSETTS</b><br>Boston, 523-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040 |
| <b>DELAWARE</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>MICHIGAN</b><br>Detroit, 237-0800<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040                                     | <b>PUERTO RICO</b><br>San Juan Metro Area, 766-5040<br>Isle, 766-5549 |

|   |  |
|---|--|
| <b>MINNESOTA</b><br>Minneapolis, 644-7515<br>St. Paul, 644-7515<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040  | <b>SOUTH CAROLINA</b><br>1-800-829-1040  |
| <b>MISSISSIPPI</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>SOUTH DAKOTA</b><br>1-800-829-1040  |
| <b>MISSOURI</b><br>St. Louis, 342-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   | <b>TENNESSEE</b><br>Nashville, 259-4601<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>MONTANA</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>TEXAS</b><br>Dallas, 742-2440<br>Houston, 965-0440<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NEBRASKA</b><br>Omaha, 482-1500<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   | <b>UTAH</b><br>1-800-829-1040  |
| <b>NEVADA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>VERMONT</b><br>1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NEW HAMPSHIRE</b><br>1-800-829-1040  | <b>VIRGINIA</b><br>Richmond, 649-2361<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NEW JERSEY</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>WASHINGTON</b><br>Seattle, 442-1040<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040  |
| <b>NEW MEXICO</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>WEST VIRGINIA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NEW YORK</b><br>Bronx, 732-0100<br>Brooklyn, 596-3770<br>Buffalo, 855-3955<br>Manhattan, 732-0100<br>Nassau, 222-1131<br>Queens, 596-3770<br>Staten Island, 596-3770<br>Suffolk, 724-5000<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040 | <b>WISCONSIN</b><br>Milwaukee, 271-3780<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NORTH CAROLINA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>WYOMING</b><br>1-800-829-1040   |
| <b>NORTH DAKOTA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>Telephone Assistance Services for Hearing Impaired Taxpayers Who Have Access to TDD Equipment.</b>                      |
| <b>OHIO</b><br>Cincinnati, 621-6281<br>Cleveland, 522-3000<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040   | <b>Hours of Operation</b><br>8:00 A.M. to 6:45 P.M. EST (Jan. 1-April 15)<br>8:00 A.M. to 4:30 P.M. EST (April 16-Dec. 31) |
| <b>OKLAHOMA</b><br>1-800-829-1040   | <b>All locations in U.S., including Alaska, Hawaii, Virgin Islands, and Puerto Rico, 1-800-829-4059</b>                    |
| <b>OREGON</b><br>Portland, 221-3960<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040  |  |
| <b>PENNSYLVANIA</b><br>Philadelphia, 574-9900<br>Pittsburgh, 281-0112<br>Elsewhere, 1-800-829-1040  |  |

## Need Additional Forms or Publications?

If you do not have any tax questions and you only need tax forms and publications, you can—

- Visit your local IRS office.
- Visit a participating bank or post office for Forms 1040, 1040A, 1040EZ, Schedules A&B, Schedules 1&2, and their related instructions.
- Visit a participating library, which stocks a wider variety of forms and publications.
- Use the handy order blank on the next to the last page of the instructions. You should receive the items you order within 2 weeks from the time you mail your request.
- Call our toll-free "Forms Only" number 1-800-TAX-FORM (1-800-829-3676). The hours of operation during the filing season are 8:00 A.M. to 5:00 P.M. (weekdays) and 9:00 A.M. to 3:00 P.M. (Saturdays). For callers in Alaska and Hawaii, the hours are Pacific Standard Time. For callers in Puerto Rico, the hours are Eastern Standard Time. You should receive your order within 7 to 10 work days after you call.

Page 62

## How To Get Forms

Generally, we mail forms and schedules directly to you based on what seems to be right for you. Schedules and forms you may need are listed below. Also see the list of related publications.

You can order the following items from IRS or get them at many participating banks, post offices, or libraries:

**Form 1040**  
Instructions for Form 1040 and Schedules

**Schedule A** for itemized deductions

**Schedule B** for interest income if more than \$400; for dividends and other distributions on stock if more than \$400; and for answering the Foreign Accounts or Foreign Trusts questions

**Form 1040A**  
Instructions for Form 1040A and Schedules

**Schedule 1** for Form 1040A filers to report interest and dividend income

**Schedule 2** for Form 1040A filers to report child and dependent care expenses

**Form 1040EZ**  
Instructions for Form 1040EZ

You can photocopy the following items (as well as those listed above) at many participating libraries or order them from IRS:

**Schedule 3**, Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled for Form 1040A Filers

**Schedule C**, Profit or Loss From Business

**Schedule D**, Capital Gains and Losses

**Schedule E**, Supplemental Income and Loss

**Schedule F**, Farm Income and Expenses

**Schedule R**, Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled

**Schedule SE**, Social Security Self-Employment Tax

**Form 1040-ES**, Estimated Tax for Individuals

**Form 1040X**, Amended U.S. Individual Income Tax Return

**Form 2106**, Employee Business Expenses

**Form 2119**, Sale of Your Home

**Form 2210**, Underpayment of Estimated Tax by Individuals and Fiduciaries

**Form 2441**, Child and Dependent Care Expenses

**Form 3468**, Investment Credit

**Form 3903**, Moving Expenses

**Form 4562**, Depreciation and Amortization

**Form 4568**, Application for Automatic Extension of Time To File U.S. Individual Income Tax Return

**Form 8283**, Noncash Charitable Contributions

**Form 8332**, Release of Claim to Exemption for Child of Divorced or Separated Parents

**Form 8582**, Passive Activity Loss Limitations

**Form 8606**, Nondeductible IRA Contributions, IRA Basis, and Nontaxable IRA Distributions

**Form 8615**, Tax for Children Under Age 14 Who Have Investment Income of More Than \$1,000

**Form 8822**, Change of Address

**How To Get Publications**  
The following publications can be ordered from IRS, or you can read or photocopy them at many participating libraries:

**1** Your Rights as a Taxpayer

**17** Your Federal Income Tax

**334** Tax Guide for Small Business

**463** Travel, Entertainment, and Gift Expenses

**501** Exemptions, Standard Deduction, and Filing Information

**502** Medical and Dental Expenses

**504** Tax Information for Divorced or Separated Individuals

**505** Tax Withholding and Estimated Tax

**508** Educational Expenses

**521** Moving Expenses

**523** Tax Information on Selling Your Home

**524** Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled

**525** Taxable and Nontaxable Income

**527** Residential Rental Property (Including Rental of Vacation Houses)

**529** Miscellaneous Deductions

**545** Interest Expense

**553** Highlights of 1990 Tax Changes

**554** Tax Information for Older Americans

**590** Individual Retirement Arrangements

**910** Guide to Free Tax Services (includes a list of publications)

**917** Business Use of a Car

**929** Tax Rules for Children and Dependents

Other publications and forms referred to in the instructions are also available without cost from the "Forms Distribution Center" for your state. See Publication 910 for a complete list of available publications.

**Where To Send Your Order for Free Forms and Publications**

If you are located in: "Forms Distribution Center" for your state

Alaska, Arizona, California, Colorado, Hawaii, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Oregon, Utah, Washington, Wyoming

Rancho Cordova, CA 95743-0001

Detach at This Line

## Order Blank

Circle Desired Forms, Instructions, and Publications

| 1040                               | 1040EZ                  | Schedule R (1040) & Instructions | 2441 & Instructions | 8582 & Instructions | Pub. 508 | Pub. 553 |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|----------|----------|
| Instructions for 1040 & Schedules  | Instructions for 1040EZ | Schedule SE (1040)               | 3468 & Instructions | 8822                | Pub. 521 | Pub. 590 |
| 1040A                              | Schedules A & B (1040)  | 1040-ES (1991)                   | 3903 & Instructions | Pub. 1              | Pub. 523 | Pub. 910 |
| Instructions for 1040A, Sch. 1 & 2 | Schedule C (1040)       | 1040X & Instructions             | 4562 & Instructions | Pub. 17             | Pub. 525 | Pub. 917 |
| Schedule 1 (1040A)                 | Schedule D (1040)       | 2106 & Instructions              | 4868                | Pub. 334            | Pub. 527 | Pub. 929 |
| Schedule 2 (1040A)                 | Schedule E (1040)       | 2119 & Instructions              | 8283 & Instructions | Pub. 463            | Pub. 529 |          |
| Schedule 3 (1040A) & Instructions  | Schedule F (1040)       | 2210 & Instructions              | 8332                | Pub. 505            | Pub. 545 |          |

Page 63

## Index to Instructions

**A**  
Address Change ..... 26  
Addresses of Internal Revenue Service Centers ..... 8  
Adjustments to Income ..... 17  
Advance Earned Income Credit Payments ..... 22  
After School Child Care Expenses ..... 21  
Alimony Paid ..... 18  
Alimony Received ..... 14  
Alternative Minimum Tax ..... 22  
Amended Return ..... 26  
Amount You Owe (or Refund) ..... 24  
Annuities ..... 14  
At-Risk Rules ..... 36, 43, and 50  
Attachments to the Return ..... 8  
Automated Refund Information ..... 60  
**B**  
Backup Withholding ..... 22  
Bartering Income ..... 11  
Birth or Death of Dependent ..... 10  
Blindness—Proof of ..... 19  
Business Income and Expenses (Schedule C) ..... 39  
Business Use of Home ..... 30 and 39  
**C**  
Capital Gains and Losses (Schedule D) ..... 32  
Capital Gain Distributions ..... 14  
Casualty and Theft Losses ..... 29  
Charity—Gifts to ..... 27  
Child and Dependent Care Expenses—Credit for ..... 21  
Children of Divorced or Separated Parents—Exemption for ..... 11  
Community Property States ..... 12  
Corresponding With IRS ..... 26  
Credits Against Tax ..... 21  
**D**  
Day-Care Center Expenses ..... 21  
Death of Taxpayer ..... 26  
Dependents—Exemptions for ..... 10  
Standard Deduction ..... 20  
Dividends, Other Distributions ..... 13 and 31  
Divorced or Separated Parents—Children of ..... 11  
**E**  
Earned Income Credit ..... 23  
Earned Income Credit Table ..... 58 and 59  
Educational Expenses ..... 30  
Elderly Persons—Expenses for Care of ..... 21  
Standard Deduction ..... 20  
Employee Business Expenses ..... 30  
Employer-Provided Dependent Care Benefits ..... 12  
Employer-Provided Vehicle ..... 12  
Estate and Trusts ..... 37  
Estimated Tax ..... 22 and 26  
Excess Medicare Tax Credit ..... 24  
Excess Social Security and RRTA Tax Withheld ..... 24  
Exemptions ..... 10  
Extension of Time To File ..... 8 and 24  
**F**  
Farm Income and Expenses (Schedule F) ..... 46  
Fast Refund ..... 4  
Filing Requirements ..... 6-8  
Filing Status ..... 9  
Foreign Accounts and Foreign Trusts ..... 31  
Forms—See "Order Blank"  
**G**  
General Information ..... 25  
Gifts to Charity ..... 29  
**H**  
Head of Household ..... 10  
Health Insurance Deduction—Self-Employed ..... 18  
Home, Sale of ..... 33  
**I**  
Income—Not To Be Reported (Examples) ..... 12  
Income—To Be Reported (Examples) ..... 11  
Income Tax Withholding (Federal) ..... 22 and 26  
Individual Retirement Arrangements (IRAs)—Contributions to (lines 24a and 24b) ..... 17  
Distributions from (lines 16a and 16b) ..... 14  
Nondeductible Contributions to ..... 14 and 17  
Injured Spouse Claim ..... 28  
Interest You May Deduct ..... 28  
Interest Income—Exclusion of Interest From Savings Bonds ..... 5 and 31  
Taxable ..... 13 and 30  
Tax-Exempt ..... 13 and 31  
Interest—Late Payment of Tax ..... 25  
Interest—Penalty on Early Withdrawal of Savings ..... 18  
Itemized Deductions or Standard Deduction ..... 20  
**K**  
Keogh Plan—Deduction for ..... 18  
**L**  
Line-by-Line Instructions ..... 8  
**M**  
Married Persons—Filing Joint or Separate Returns ..... 9  
Special Rule for Aliens ..... 9  
Who Live Apart ..... 10  
Medical and Dental Expenses ..... 27  
Miscellaneous Itemized Deductions—Subject to 2% AGI Limit ..... 30  
Mortgage Interest Credit ..... 21 and 28  
Moving Expenses ..... 30  
**N**  
Nonresident Alien—Exemption for Spouse ..... 10  
Filing a Joint Return ..... 9  
Who Must File ..... 6  
Nontaxable Income (Examples) ..... 12  
**O**  
Order Blank ..... 63  
Original Issue Discount (OID) ..... 13 and 31  
Other Income ..... 16  
Other Taxes ..... 21  
**P**  
Partnerships ..... 37  
Passive Activity—Losses ..... 37, 40, and 47  
Material Participation ..... 40 and 47  
Payments ..... 22  
Penalty—Early Withdrawal of Savings ..... 18  
Estimated Tax ..... 25  
Filing Status ..... 26  
Late Filing ..... 25  
Late Payment ..... 26  
Other ..... 26  
Pensions and Annuities ..... 14  
Preparer—Tax Return ..... 25  
Presidential Election 51 Check-off ..... 9  
Privacy and Paperwork Reduction Act Notice ..... 4  
Problems, Unresolved Tax ..... 5  
Public Debt, Gift To Reduce the ..... 26  
Publications—See "Order Blank"  
**Q**  
General Information ..... 25  
Gifts to Charity ..... 29  
**R**  
Railroad Retirement Benefits—Treated as a Pension ..... 18  
Treated as Social Security ..... 16  
Records—How Long To Keep ..... 26  
Refund or Amount You Owe ..... 24  
Refunds, State and Local Income Taxes ..... 13  
Rent—Income (Schedule E) ..... 35  
Retirement Plan Deduction, Keogh ..... 18  
Rollovers ..... 14 and 15  
Rounding Off to Whole Dollars ..... 12  
Royalties ..... 35  
**S**  
Sale of Home ..... 33  
Schedules, Instructions for—Schedule A ..... 27-30  
Schedule B ..... 30 and 31  
Schedule C ..... 39-43  
Schedule D ..... 32-34  
Schedule E ..... 35-38  
Schedule F ..... 46-50  
Schedule SE ..... 44-46  
Scholarship and Fellowship Grants ..... 13  
Self-Employment Tax—Income Subject to ..... 21 and 44  
Deduction for One-Half of ..... 18  
**S**  
S Corporations ..... 37  
Social Security and Equivalent Railroad Retirement Benefits ..... 16  
Social Security Number ..... 8 and 26  
Standard Deduction or Itemized Deductions ..... 20  
State and Local Income Taxes—Taxable Refunds of ..... 13  
Statutory Employees ..... 12, 40, and 42  
Student Dependents—Exemption for ..... 10  
Substitute Tax Forms ..... 26  
**T**  
Tax—Computation ..... 19  
Figured by IRS ..... 19  
Other—Accumulation Distribution of Trusts ..... 21  
Alternative Minimum Tax ..... 22  
Lump-Sum Distributions ..... 21  
Qualified Retirement Plans (Including IRAs) ..... 22  
Recapture of Investment Credit and Low-Income Housing Credit ..... 22  
Self-Employment Income ..... 21 and 44  
Tax Under Section 72(m)(5) ..... 22  
Tax Rate Schedules ..... 57  
Tax Table ..... 51-56  
Taxes You May Deduct ..... 27  
Telephone Assistance—Federal Tax Information ..... 60-62  
Tele-Tax Information ..... 60 and 61  
Tip Income ..... 12 and 22  
Trusts—Foreign ..... 31  
**U**  
Unemployment Compensation ..... 16  
U.S. Citizens and Resident Aliens Living Abroad ..... 6, 8, and 12  
**W**  
When To File ..... 8  
Where To File ..... 6  
Which Form To File ..... 7  
Who Must File ..... 6 and 7  
Who Should File ..... 6  
Widows and Widowers, Qualifying ..... 10  
Winning—Prizes, Gambling, and Lotteries (Other Income) ..... 16  
Withholding—Federal Income Tax ..... 22 and 26

\* U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990-265-153

Detach at This Line

Print or type your name and address on this label. It will be used to speed your order for forms to you.

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Number, street, and apt. number \_\_\_\_\_

City, town or post office, state, and ZIP code \_\_\_\_\_

**Save Time!** Participating libraries have IRS tax forms available for copying and reference sets of Tax Information Publications. Also, participating banks, post offices, and libraries stock Forms 1040, 1040A, 1040EZ, their Instructions, Schedules A & B, and Schedules 1 & 2.

Page 64

Department of the Treasury—Internal Revenue Service  
**U.S. Individual  
Income Tax Return (20) 1990**
**Step 1**  
**Label**

(See page 14.)

Use IRS  
label.  
Otherwise,  
please print  
or type.

|   |           |
|---|-----------|
| Your first name and initial   | Last name |
| If a joint return, spouse's first name and initial  |           |
| Last name   |           |
| Home address (number and street). (If you have a P.O. box, see page 14.)                      |           |
| Apt. no.  |           |
| City, town or post office, state, and ZIP code. (If you have a foreign address, see page 14.) |           |

 OMB No. 1545-0045  
 Your social security no.  
 Spouse's social security no.

**For Privacy Act  
and Paperwork  
Reduction Act  
Notice, see page 3.**
**Presidential Election Campaign Fund (see page 15)**

Do you want \$1 to go to this fund?

If joint return, does your spouse want \$1 to go to this fund?

☐ Yes ☐ No

 Note: Checking "Yes" will  
not change your tax or  
reduce your refund.
**Step 2**  
**Check your  
filing status**  
(Check only one.)

- 1 ☐ **Single.** (See page 18 to find out if you can file as head of household.)
- 2 ☐ **Married filing joint return** (even if only one had income)
- 3 ☐ **Married filing separate return.** Enter spouse's social security number above and spouse's full name here ▶
- 4 ☐ **Head of household** (with qualifying person). (See page 16.) If the qualifying person is your child but not your dependent, enter this child's name here ▶
- 5 ☐ **Qualifying widow(er)** with dependent child (year spouse died ▶ 19 \_\_\_\_). (See page 17.)

**Step 3**  
**Figure your  
exemptions**  
(See page 17.)

|  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> <b>6a Yourself</b> If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent on his or her tax return, do not check box 6a. But be sure to check the box on line 18b on page 2. |   | No. of boxes<br>checked on<br>6a and 6b  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> <b>6b Spouse</b>  |   |  |
| <b>7 Dependents:</b><br>1. Name (first, initial, and last name)  | 2. Check if under age 2<br>3. If age 2 or older, dependent's social security number | 4. Dependent's relationship to you<br>5. No. of months lived in your home in 1990  |
|  |   | No. of your children on 6c who:<br><input type="checkbox"/> lived with you<br><input type="checkbox"/> didn't live with you due to divorce or separation (see page 31) |
|  |   | No. of other dependents listed on 6c   |

8 ☐ If your child didn't live with you but is claimed as your dependent under a pre-1985 agreement, check here

9 ☐ Total number of exemptions claimed

 Add numbers  
entered on  
lines above
**Step 4**  
**Figure your  
total income**Attach Copy B of  
your Forms W-2  
and W-2P here.Attach check or  
money order on  
top of any Forms  
W-2 or W-2P.

|   |  |      |
|---|--|------|
| 10 <b>Wages, salaries, tips, etc.</b> This should be shown in Box 10 of your W-2 (attach Form(s) W-2.)  |  | 7    |
| 11 <b>Interest income</b> (see page 23). (If over \$400, also complete Schedule 1, Part I.)   |  | 8a   |
| 12 <b>Dividend and interest</b> (DO NOT include on line 8a.) 8b   |  | 9    |
| 13 <b>Capital gains</b> (If over \$400, also complete and attach Schedule 1, Part II.)  |  | 10a  |
| 14 <b>Unemployment compensation</b> (insurance) from Form(s) 1099-G.  | 10b <b>Taxable amount</b> (see page 24). | 10b  |
| 15 <b>Social security benefits</b>  | 11b <b>Taxable amount</b> (see page 25). | 11b  |
| 16 <b>Unemployment compensation</b> (insurance) from Form(s) 1099-G.  | 12                                       | 12   |
| 17 <b>Social security benefits</b>  | 13a <b>Taxable amount</b> (see page 28). | 13b  |
| 18 <b>Add lines 7 through 13b (far right column). This is your total income.</b>  |  | ▶ 14 |
| 19 <b>Your IRA deduction from applicable worksheet.</b>   |  | 15a  |
| 20 <b>Spouse's IRA deduction from applicable worksheet.</b>   |  | 15b  |
| 21 <b>Add lines 15a and 15b. These are your total adjustments.</b>  |  | 15c  |
| 22 <b>Subtract line 15c from line 14. This is your adjusted gross income.</b> (If less than \$20,284, see "Earned income credit" on page 38.) |  | ▶ 16 |

**Step 5**  
**Figure your  
adjusted  
gross  
income****Step 6**

17 Enter the amount from line 16. 17

 18a Check ☐ You were 65 or older ☐ Blind Enter number of if. ☐ Spouse was 65 or older ☐ Blind boxes checked ▶ 18a

b If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent, check here ▶ 18b

c If you are married filing separately and your spouse files Form 1040 and itemizes deductions, see page 34 and check here ▶ 18c

**Figure your  
standard  
deduction,**

19 Enter your standard deduction. See page 35 for the chart (or worksheet) that applies to you. Be sure to enter your standard deduction here. 19

**exemption  
amount, and  
taxable  
income**

20 Subtract line 19 from line 17. (If line 19 is more than line 17, enter -0-.) 20

21 Multiply \$2,050 by the total number of exemptions claimed on line 6a. 21

22 Subtract line 21 from line 20. (If line 21 is more than line 20, enter -0-.) This is your taxable income. ▶ 22

**Step 7****Figure your  
tax,  
credits,  
and  
payments**
 23 Find the tax on the amount on line 22. Check if from:  
☐ Tax Table (pages 49-54) or ☐ Form 8815 (see page 36) 23

24a Credit for child and dependent care expenses. Complete and attach Schedule 2. 24a

b Credit for the elderly or the disabled. Complete and attach Schedule 3. 24b

c Add lines 24a and 24b. These are your total credits. 24c

25 Subtract line 24c from line 23. (If line 24c is more than line 23, enter -0-.) 25

26 Advance earned income credit payments from Form W-2. 26

27 Add lines 25 and 26. This is your total tax. ▶ 27

 28a Total Federal income tax withheld. (If any is from Form(s) 1099, check here ▶ ☐.) 28a

b 1990 estimated tax payments and amount applied from 1989 return. 28b

c Earned income credit. See page 38 to find out if you can take this credit. 28c

d Add lines 28a, 28b, and 28c. These are your total payments. ▶ 28d

29 If line 28d is more than line 27, subtract line 27 from line 28d. This is the amount you overpaid. 29

30 Amount of line 29 you want refunded to you. 30

31 Amount of line 29 you want applied to your 1991 estimated tax. 31

32 If line 27 is more than line 28d, subtract line 28d from line 27. This is the amount you owe. Attach check or money order for full amount payable to "Internal Revenue Service." Write your name, address, social security number, daytime phone number, and "1990 Form 1040A" on it. 32

33 Estimated tax penalty (see page 42). 33

**Step 8****Figure your  
refund  
or amount  
you owe**

29 If line 28d is more than line 27, subtract line 27 from line 28d. This is the amount you overpaid. 29

30 Amount of line 29 you want refunded to you. 30

31 Amount of line 29 you want applied to your 1991 estimated tax. 31

32 If line 27 is more than line 28d, subtract line 28d from line 27. This is the amount you owe. Attach check or money order for full amount payable to "Internal Revenue Service." Write your name, address, social security number, daytime phone number, and "1990 Form 1040A" on it. 32

33 Estimated tax penalty (see page 42). 33

 Attach check or  
money order on  
top of Form(s)  
W-2, etc. on  
page 1.
**Step 9****Sign your  
return**Keep a copy of  
this return for  
your records.

|   |   |
|---|---|
| Your signature<br>Date<br>Your occupation                                   | Spouse's signature (if joint return, BOTH must sign)<br>Date<br>Spouse's occupation                               |
| Preparer's signature<br>Firm's name (or yours if self-employed) and address | Date<br>Check if self-employed <input type="checkbox"/><br>Preparer's social security no.<br>E.I. No.<br>ZIP code |

**Paid  
preparer's  
use only**







Schedule 2  
(Form 1040A)

Department of the Treasury - Internal Revenue Service

Child and Dependent Care  
Expenses for Form 1040A Filers

1990

Name(s) shown on Form 1040A \_\_\_\_\_ Your social security number \_\_\_\_\_

- If you are claiming the child and dependent care credit, complete Parts I and II below. But if you received employer-provided dependent care benefits, first complete Part III on the back.
- If you are not claiming the credit, but you want employer-provided dependent care benefits, only complete Part I, below, and Part III on the back.

| 1       | 2  | 3   | 4                                 |
|---------|--|---|-----------------------------------|
| a. Name | b. Address (number, street, city, state, and ZIP code) | c. Facility (number, street, city, state, and ZIP code) | d. Amount paid (see instructions) |
|         |  |   |                                   |
|         |  |   |                                   |
|         |  |   |                                   |

(If you send more than one, attach schedule.)

2 Add the amounts in column (d) of line 1 and enter the total.

3 Enter the number of full-time persons who were cared for in 1990. (See page 47 for the definition of a qualifying person.)

4 Enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

5 Enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

6 If you are married filing jointly, enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

7 Enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

8 Compare the amounts on lines 4 and 7. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

9 You must enter your earned income. (See page 48 for the definition of earned income.)

10 If you are married filing jointly, you must enter your spouse's earned income. If you are a full-time student or disabled, see the instructions for line 10.

11 Enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

12 Enter the amount of your earned income you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See page 47 for the definition of earned income. Caution: If you completed Part III on page 10, do not include on this line any excluded amounts.

| Line 17 in | Line 17 in | Line 17 in | Line 17 in |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Over—      | Over—      | Over—      | Over—      |
| 24         | 24         | 24         | 24         |
| 25         | 25         | 25         | 25         |
| 26         | 26         | 26         | 26         |
| 27         | 27         | 27         | 27         |
| 28         | 28         | 28         | 28         |
| 29         | 29         | 29         | 29         |
| 30         | 30         | 30         | 30         |
| 31         | 31         | 31         | 31         |
| 32         | 32         | 32         | 32         |
| 33         | 33         | 33         | 33         |
| 34         | 34         | 34         | 34         |
| 35         | 35         | 35         | 35         |
| 36         | 36         | 36         | 36         |
| 37         | 37         | 37         | 37         |
| 38         | 38         | 38         | 38         |
| 39         | 39         | 39         | 39         |
| 40         | 40         | 40         | 40         |
| 41         | 41         | 41         | 41         |
| 42         | 42         | 42         | 42         |
| 43         | 43         | 43         | 43         |
| 44         | 44         | 44         | 44         |
| 45         | 45         | 45         | 45         |
| 46         | 46         | 46         | 46         |
| 47         | 47         | 47         | 47         |
| 48         | 48         | 48         | 48         |
| 49         | 49         | 49         | 49         |
| 50         | 50         | 50         | 50         |
| 51         | 51         | 51         | 51         |
| 52         | 52         | 52         | 52         |
| 53         | 53         | 53         | 53         |
| 54         | 54         | 54         | 54         |
| 55         | 55         | 55         | 55         |
| 56         | 56         | 56         | 56         |
| 57         | 57         | 57         | 57         |
| 58         | 58         | 58         | 58         |
| 59         | 59         | 59         | 59         |
| 60         | 60         | 60         | 60         |
| 61         | 61         | 61         | 61         |
| 62         | 62         | 62         | 62         |
| 63         | 63         | 63         | 63         |
| 64         | 64         | 64         | 64         |
| 65         | 65         | 65         | 65         |
| 66         | 66         | 66         | 66         |
| 67         | 67         | 67         | 67         |
| 68         | 68         | 68         | 68         |
| 69         | 69         | 69         | 69         |
| 70         | 70         | 70         | 70         |
| 71         | 71         | 71         | 71         |
| 72         | 72         | 72         | 72         |
| 73         | 73         | 73         | 73         |
| 74         | 74         | 74         | 74         |
| 75         | 75         | 75         | 75         |
| 76         | 76         | 76         | 76         |
| 77         | 77         | 77         | 77         |
| 78         | 78         | 78         | 78         |
| 79         | 79         | 79         | 79         |
| 80         | 80         | 80         | 80         |
| 81         | 81         | 81         | 81         |
| 82         | 82         | 82         | 82         |
| 83         | 83         | 83         | 83         |
| 84         | 84         | 84         | 84         |
| 85         | 85         | 85         | 85         |
| 86         | 86         | 86         | 86         |
| 87         | 87         | 87         | 87         |
| 88         | 88         | 88         | 88         |
| 89         | 89         | 89         | 89         |
| 90         | 90         | 90         | 90         |
| 91         | 91         | 91         | 91         |
| 92         | 92         | 92         | 92         |
| 93         | 93         | 93         | 93         |
| 94         | 94         | 94         | 94         |
| 95         | 95         | 95         | 95         |
| 96         | 96         | 96         | 96         |
| 97         | 97         | 97         | 97         |
| 98         | 98         | 98         | 98         |
| 99         | 99         | 99         | 99         |
| 100        | 100        | 100        | 100        |

14 Multiply the amount on line 13 by the amount on line 15. Enter the result here.

15 Enter the amount on line 14. Enter the result here.

16 Enter the amount on line 15. Enter the result here.

Schedule 2 (Form 1040A) 1990

Part III

15 Enter the total amount of employer-provided dependent care benefits you received for 1990. (This amount should be shown on line 15 of your Form W-2.) DO NOT include amounts that were reported to you as wages in Box 10 of Form(s) W-2.

16 Enter the amount of employer-provided dependent care benefits you received for 1990. (This amount should be shown on line 16 of your Form W-2.)

17 Subtract line 16 from line 15.

18 Enter the total amount of employer-provided dependent care benefits you received for 1990 for the care of a qualifying person. (See the instructions.)

19 Compare the amounts on lines 17 and 18. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

20 You must enter your earned income. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

21 If you were married filing jointly, you must enter your spouse's earned income. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

22 If you were married filing jointly, you must enter your spouse's earned income. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

23 Excluded amounts. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

24 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

25 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

26 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

27 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

28 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

29 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

30 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

31 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

32 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

33 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

34 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

35 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

36 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

37 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

38 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

39 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

40 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

41 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

42 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)

43 Taxable benefits. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10.)



Form  
**1040EZ** Department of the Treasury - Internal Revenue Service  
**Income Tax Return for**  
**Single Filers With No Dependents (0) 1990**

**Name & address**

Use IRS label (see page 9). If you don't have one, please print.

Print your name (first, initial, last)

House address (number and street). (If you have a P.O. box, see page 9.)

Apt. no.

City, town or post office, state, and ZIP code. (If you have a foreign address, see page 9.)

Please print your numbers like this:

**9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0**

Your social security number

Please see instructions on the back. Also, see the Form 1040EZ booklet.

**Presidential Election Campaign** (see page 9)  
Do you want \$1 to go to this fund?

Notes: Checking "Yes" will not change your tax or reduce your refund. ▶

**Report your income**

Attach Copy B of Form(s) W-2 here. Attach tax payment on top of Form(s) W-2.

Note: You must check Yes or No.

1 Total wages, salaries, and tips. This should be shown in Box 10 of your W-2 form(s). (Attach your W-2 form(s).) **1**

2 Taxable interest income of \$400 or less. If the total is more than \$400, you cannot use Form 1040EZ. **2**

3 Add line 1 and line 2. This is your adjusted gross income. **3**

4 Can your parents (or someone else) claim you on their return?

☐ Yes. Do worksheet on back; enter amount from line E here.

☐ No. Enter 5,300.00. This is the total of your standard deduction and personal exemption. **4**

5 Subtract line 4 from line 3. If line 4 is larger than line 3, enter 0. This is your taxable income. **5**

**Figure your tax**

6 Enter your Federal income tax withheld from Box 9 of your W-2 form(s). **6**

7 Tax. Use the amount on line 5 to find your tax in the tax table on pages 14-16 of the booklet. Enter the tax from the table on this line. **7**

**Refund or amount you owe**

8 If line 6 is larger than line 7, subtract line 7 from line 6. This is your refund. **8**

9 If line 7 is larger than line 6, subtract line 6 from line 7. This is the amount you owe. Attach your payment for full amount payable to "Internal Revenue Service." Write your name, address, social security number, daytime phone number, and "1990 Form 1040EZ" on it. **9**

**Sign your return**

Keep a copy of this form for your records.

I have read this return. Under penalties of perjury, I declare that to the best of my knowledge and belief, the return is true, correct, and complete.

Your signature

Date

X

**1990 Instructions for Form 1040EZ**

**Use this form if**

- Your filing status is single.
- You were under 65 and not blind at the end of 1990.
- You do not claim any dependents.
- Your taxable income (line 5) is less than \$50,000.
- You had only wages, salaries, tips, and taxable scholarships or fellowships, and your taxable interest income was \$400 or less. **Caution:** If you earned tips (including allocated tips) that are not included in Box 13 of your W-2, you may not be able to use Form 1040EZ. See page 10 in the booklet.

If you are not sure about your filing status, see page 5 in the booklet. If you have questions about dependents, see Tele-Tax (topic no. 155) on page 23 in the booklet.

If you can't use this form, see Tele-Tax (topic no. 152) on page 23 in the booklet.

**Completing your return**

Please print your numbers inside the boxes. Do not type your numbers. Do not use dollar signs.

Most people can fill out the form simply by following the instructions on the front. But you will have to use the booklet if you received a scholarship or fellowship or tax-exempt interest income (such as on municipal bonds). Also use the booklet if you received a 1099-INT showing income tax withheld (backup withholding) or if you had two or more employers and your total wages were more than \$51,300.

Remember, you must report your wages, salaries, and tips even if you don't get a W-2 form from your employer. You must also report all your taxable interest income, including interest from savings accounts at banks, savings and loans, credit unions, etc., even if you don't get a Form 1099-INT.

If you paid someone to prepare your return, that person must also sign it and show other information. See page 13 in the booklet.

**Standard deduction worksheet for dependents who checked "Yes" on line 4**

If you checked "Yes" because someone can claim you as a dependent, fill in this worksheet to figure the amount to enter on line 4.

- |  |                    |
|--|--------------------|
| A. Enter the amount from line 1 on front.  | A. _____           |
| B. Minimum amount.   | B. <u>500.00</u>   |
| C. Compare the amounts on lines A and B above. Enter the LARGER of the two amounts here.                         | C. _____           |
| D. Maximum amount.   | D. <u>3,250.00</u> |
| E. Compare the amounts on lines C and D above. Enter the SMALLER of the two amounts here and on line 4 on front. | E. _____           |

If you checked "No" because no one can claim you as a dependent, enter 5,300.00 on line 4. This is the total of your standard deduction (3,250.00) and personal exemption (2,050.00).

**Avoid common mistakes**

This checklist is to help you make sure that your form is filled out correctly.

1. Are your name, address, and social security number on the label correct? If not, did you correct the label?
2. If you didn't get a label, did you enter your name, address (including ZIP code), and social security number in the spaces provided on page 1 of Form 1040EZ?
3. Did you check your computations (additions, subtractions, etc.) especially when figuring your refund or amount you owe?
4. If your parent (or someone else) can claim you as a dependent on his or her tax return, did you check the "Yes" box on line 4?
5. If you checked the "Yes" box on line 4, did you fill out the worksheet above to figure the amount to enter on line 4? If you checked the "No" box, did you enter 5,300.00 on line 4?
6. Did you use the amount from line 5 to find your tax in the tax table? Did you enter the correct tax on line 7?
7. Did you attach your W-2 form(s) to the left margin of your return?
8. Did you sign and date Form 1040EZ?

**Mailing your return**

Mail your return by **April 15, 1991**. Use the envelope that came with your booklet. If you don't have that envelope, see page 17 in the booklet for the address to use.

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 - 265-163

**SCHEDULES A&B**  
**(Form 1040)**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (0)

Name(s) shown on Form 1040

**Schedule A—Itemized Deductions**

(Schedule B is on back)

▶ Attach to Form 1040. ▶ See Instructions for Schedules A and B (Form 1040).

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **07**

Your social security number

|  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|
| <b>Medical and Dental Expenses</b>   | <b>Caution: Do not include expenses reimbursed or paid by others.</b>  |  |  |
| 1 Medical and dental expenses. (See page 27 of the Instructions.)  | 1  |  |  |
| 2 Enter amount from Form 1040, line 32   | 2  |  |  |
| 3 Multiply the amount on line 2 by 7.5% (.075). Enter the result   | 3  |  |  |
| 4 Subtract line 3 from line 1. Enter the result. If less than zero, enter -0-  | 4  |  |  |
| <b>Taxes You Paid</b>  |  |  |  |
| 5 State and local income taxes   | 5  |  |  |
| 6 Real estate taxes  | 6  |  |  |
| 7 Other taxes. (List—include personal property taxes.) ▶   | 7  |  |  |
| 8 Add the amounts on lines 5 through 7. Enter the total  | 8  |  |  |
| <b>Interest You Paid</b>   |  |  |  |
| 9a Deductible home mortgage interest paid to financial institutions and reported to you on Form 1098. Report deductible points on line 10.   | 9a   |  |  |
| b Other deductible home mortgage interest. (If paid to an individual, show that person's name and address.) ▶  |  |  |  |
| 10 Deductible points. (See Instructions for special rules.)  | 10   |  |  |
| 11 Deductible investment interest (attach Form 4952 if required). (See page 28.)   | 11   |  |  |
| 12a Personal interest you paid. (See page 28.)   | 12a  |  |  |
| b Multiply the amount on line 12a by 10% (.10). Enter the result   | 12b  |  |  |
| 13 Add the amounts on lines 9a through 11, and 12b. Enter the total  | 13   |  |  |
| <b>Gifts to Charity</b>  | <b>Caution: If you made a charitable contribution and received a benefit in return, see page 29 of the Instructions.</b> |  |  |
| 14 Contributions by cash or check  | 14   |  |  |
| 15 Other than cash or check. (You MUST attach Form 8283 if over \$500.)  | 15   |  |  |
| 16 Carryover from prior year   | 16   |  |  |
| 17 Add the amounts on lines 14 through 16. Enter the total   | 17   |  |  |
| <b>Casualty and Theft Losses</b>   |  |  |  |
| 18 Casualty or theft loss(es) (attach Form 4684). (See page 29 of the Instructions.) ▶   | 18   |  |  |
| <b>Moving Expenses</b>   |  |  |  |
| 19 Moving expenses (attach Form 3903 or 3903F). (See page 30 of the Instructions.) ▶   | 19   |  |  |
| <b>Job Expenses and Most Other Miscellaneous Deductions</b>  |  |  |  |
| 20 Unreimbursed employee expenses—job travel, union dues, job education, etc. (You MUST attach Form 2106 if required. See Instructions.) ▶   | 20   |  |  |
| 21 Other expenses (investment, tax preparation, safe deposit box, etc.). List type and amount ▶  | 21   |  |  |
| 22 Add the amounts on lines 20 and 21. Enter the total   | 22   |  |  |
| 23 Enter amount from Form 1040, line 32  | 23   |  |  |
| 24 Multiply the amount on line 23 by 2% (.02). Enter the result  | 24   |  |  |
| 25 Subtract line 24 from line 22. Enter the result. If less than zero, enter -0-   | 25   |  |  |
| <b>Other Miscellaneous Deductions</b>  |  |  |  |
| 26 Other (from list on page 30 of Instructions). List type and amount ▶  | 26   |  |  |
| <b>Total Itemized Deductions</b>   |  |  |  |
| 27 Add the amounts on lines 4, 8, 13, 17, 18, 19, 25, and 26. Enter the total here. Then enter on Form 1040, line 34, the LARGER of this total or your standard deduction from page 20 of the Instructions | 27   |  |  |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule A (Form 1040) 1990

Schedules A&amp;B (Form 1040) 1990

Name(s) shown on Form 1040. (Do not enter name and social security number if shown on other side.)

OMB No. 1545-0074 Page **2**

Your social security number

**Schedule B—Interest and Dividend Income**Attachment  
Sequence No. **08****Part I**  
**Interest Income**

(See Instructions on pages 13 and 30.)

If you received more than \$400 in taxable interest income, or you are claiming the exclusion of interest from series EE U.S. savings bonds issued after 1989 (see page 31), you must complete Part I. List ALL interest received in Part I. If you received more than \$400 in taxable interest income, you must also complete Part III. If you received, as a nominee, interest that actually belongs to another person, or you received or paid accrued interest on securities transferred between interest payment dates, see page 31.

| Interest Income  | Amount |
|--|--------|
| 1 Interest income. (List name of payer—if any interest income is from seller-financed mortgages, see instructions and list that interest first.) ▶ | 1      |
| 2 Add the amounts on line 1. Enter the total   | 2      |
| 3 Enter the excludable savings bond interest, if any, from Form 8815, line 14. Attach Form 8815 to Form 1040                                       | 3      |
| 4 Subtract line 3 from line 2. Enter the result here and on Form 1040, line 8a   | 4      |

Note: If you received a Form 1099-INT, Form 1099-OID, or substitute statement, from a brokerage firm, list the firm's name as the payer and enter the total interest shown on that form.

**Part II**  
**Dividend Income**

(See Instructions on pages 13 and 31.)

If you received more than \$400 in gross dividends and/or other distributions on stock, you must complete Parts II and III. If you received, as a nominee, dividends that actually belong to another person, see page 31.

| Dividend Income   | Amount |
|---|--------|
| 5 Dividend income. (List name of payer—include on this line capital gain distributions, nontaxable distributions, etc.) ▶ | 5      |
| 6 Add the amounts on line 5. Enter the total  | 6      |
| 7 Capital gain distributions. Enter here and on Schedule D*   | 7      |
| 8 Nontaxable distributions. (See the Inst. for Form 1040, line 9.)  | 8      |
| 9 Add the amounts on lines 7 and 8. Enter the total   | 9      |
| 10 Subtract line 9 from line 6. Enter the result here and on Form 1040, line 9  | 10     |

Note: If you received a Form 1099-DIV, or substitute statement, from a brokerage firm, list the firm's name as the payer and enter the total dividends shown on that form.

\* If you received capital gain distributions but do not need Schedule D to report any other gains or losses, see the Instructions for Form 1040, lines 13 and 14.

**Part III**  
**Foreign Accounts and Foreign Trusts**

(See Instructions on page 31.)

If you received more than \$400 of interest or dividends, OR if you had a foreign account or were a grantor of, or a transferor to, a foreign trust, you must answer both questions in Part III.

|  | Yes | No |
|--|-----|----|
| 11a At any time during 1990, did you have an interest in or a signature or other authority over a financial account in a foreign country (such as a bank account, securities account, or other financial account)? (See page 31 of the Instructions for exceptions and filing requirements for Form TD F 90-22.1.) |     |    |
| b If "Yes," enter the name of the foreign country ▶  |     |    |
| 12 Were you the grantor of, or transferor to, a foreign trust that existed during 1990, whether or not you have any beneficial interest in it? If "Yes," you may have to file Form 3520, 3520-A, or 926  |     |    |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

U.S. Government Printing Office 1990-263-180

Schedule B (Form 1040) 1990

# SCHEDULE C (Form 1040)

Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (0)

## Profit or Loss From Business

(Sole Proprietorship)  
Partnerships, Joint Ventures, Etc., Must File Form 1065.

► Attach to Form 1040 or Form 1041. ► See instructions for Schedule C (Form 1040).

OMB No. 1545-0074

1990

Attachment  
Sequence No. 09

|  |  |   |  |
|--|--|---|--|
| Name of proprietor   |  | Social security number (SSN)                    |  |
| A Principal business or profession, including product or service (see instructions)  |  | B Enter principal business code (from page 2) ► |  |
| C Business name and address (include suite or room no.)  |  | D Employer ID number (Not SSN)                  |  |
| E Accounting method: (1) <input type="checkbox"/> Cash (2) <input type="checkbox"/> Accrual (3) <input type="checkbox"/> Other (specify) _____   |  |   |  |
| F Method(s) used to value closing inventory: (1) <input type="checkbox"/> Cost (2) <input type="checkbox"/> Lower of cost or market (3) <input type="checkbox"/> Other (attach explanation) (4) <input type="checkbox"/> Does not apply (if checked, go to line H) |  |   |  |
| G Was there any change in determining quantities, costs, or valuations between opening and closing inventory? (If "Yes," attach explanation.)  |  |   |  |
| H Are you deducting expenses for business use of your home? (If "Yes," see instructions for limitations.)  |  |   |  |
| I Did you "materially participate" in the operation of this business during 1990? (If "No," see instructions for limitations on losses.)   |  |   |  |
| J If this is the first Schedule C filed for this business, check here <input type="checkbox"/>   |  |   |  |

### Part I Income

|  |   |
|--|---|
| 1 Gross receipts or sales. Caution: If this income was reported to you on Form W-2 and the "Statutory employee" box on that form was checked, see the instructions and check here <input type="checkbox"/> | 1 |
| 2 Returns and allowances   | 2 |
| 3 Subtract line 2 from line 1. Enter the result here   | 3 |
| 4 Cost of goods sold (from line 38 on page 2)  | 4 |
| 5 Subtract line 4 from line 3 and enter the gross profit here  | 5 |
| 6 Other income, including Federal and state gasoline or fuel tax credit or refund (see instructions)   | 6 |
| 7 Add lines 5 and 6. This is your gross income   | 7 |

### Part II Expenses

|   |     |   |     |
|---|-----|---|-----|
| 8 Advertising   | 8   | 21 Repairs and maintenance  | 21  |
| 9 Bad debts from sales or services (see instructions)   | 9   | 22 Supplies (not included in Part III)                            | 22  |
| 10 Car and truck expenses (attach Form 4562)  | 10  | 23 Taxes and licenses   | 23  |
| 11 Commissions and fees   | 11  | 24 Travel, meals, and entertainment:                              | 24a |
| 12 Depletion  | 12  | a Travel  |     |
| 13 Depreciation and section 179 expense deduction (not included in Part III) (see instructions) | 13  | b Meals and entertainment   |     |
| 14 Employee benefit programs (other than on line 19)  | 14  | c Enter 20% of line 24b subject to limitations (see instructions) |     |
| 15 Insurance (other than health)  | 15  | d Subtract line 24c from line 24b                                 | 24d |
| 16 Interest:  |     | 25 Utilities  | 25  |
| a Mortgage (paid to banks, etc.)  | 16a | 26 Wages (less jobs credit)                                       | 26  |
| b Other   | 16b | 27a Other expenses (list type and amount):                        |     |
| 17 Legal and professional services  | 17  |   |     |
| 18 Office expense   | 18  |   |     |
| 19 Pension and profit-sharing plans   | 19  |   |     |
| 20 Rent or lease (see instructions):  | 20a |   |     |
| a Vehicles, machinery, and equip.   | 20a |   |     |
| b Other business property   | 20b | 27b Total other expenses  | 27b |

|  |    |
|--|----|
| 28 Add amounts in columns for lines 8 through 27b. These are your total expenses   | 28 |
| 29 Net profit or (loss). Subtract line 28 from line 7. If a profit, enter here and on Form 1040, line 12. Also enter the net profit on Schedule SE, line 2 (statutory employees, see instructions). If a loss, you MUST go on to line 30 (fiduciaries, see instructions) | 29 |

|   |  |
|---|--|
| 30 If you have a loss, you MUST check the box that describes your investment in this activity (see instructions). If you checked 30a, enter the loss on Form 1040, line 12, and Schedule SE, line 2 (statutory employees, see instructions). If you checked 30b, you MUST attach Form 6198. | 30a <input type="checkbox"/> All investment is at risk.      |
|   | 30b <input type="checkbox"/> Some investment is not at risk. |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule C (Form 1040) 1990

Schedule C (Form 1040) 1990

Page 2

### Part III Cost of Goods Sold (See Instructions.)

|   |    |
|---|----|
| 31 Inventory at beginning of year. (If different from last year's closing inventory, attach explanation.) | 31 |
| 32 Purchases less cost of items withdrawn for personal use  | 32 |
| 33 Cost of labor. (Do not include salary paid to yourself.)   | 33 |
| 34 Materials and supplies   | 34 |
| 35 Other costs  | 35 |
| 36 Add lines 31 through 35  | 36 |
| 37 Inventory at end of year   | 37 |
| 38 Cost of goods sold. Subtract line 37 from line 36. Enter the result here and on page 1, line 4         | 38 |

### Part IV Principal Business or Professional Activity Codes

Locate the major category that best describes your activity. Within the major category, select the activity code that most closely identifies the business or profession that is the principal source of your sales or receipts. Enter this 4-digit code on page 1, line B. For example, a grocery store is under the major category of "Retail Trade," and the code is "3210." (Note: If your principal source of income is from farming activities, you should file Schedule F (Form 1040), Farm Income and Expenses.)

|  |   |  |   |
|--|---|--|---|
| <b>Construction</b>  | 2675 Agent or broker for other firms—more than 50% of gross sales on commission | <b>Finance, Insurance, Real Estate, and Related Services</b>                       | 7856 Mailing, reproduction, commercial art and photography, and stenographic services |
| 0018 Operative builders (for own account)                                | <b>Retail Trade—Selling Goods to Individuals and Households</b>                 | 5520 Real estate agents or brokers   | 7872 Computer programming, processing, data preparation, and related services         |
| 0034 Residential building  | 3012 Selling door-to-door, by telephone or party plan, or from mobile unit      | 5579 Real estate property managers   | 7922 Computer repair, maintenance, and leasing  |
| 0059 Nonresidential building   | 3038 Catalog or mail order  | 5584 Subdividers and developers, except  | 7773 Equipment rental and leasing   |
| 0075 Highway and street construction                                     | 3053 Vending machine selling  | 5538 Operators and lessors of buildings, including residential                     | 7914 Investigative and protective services  |
| 3889 Other heavy construction (pipe laying, bridge construction, etc.)   | <b>Selling From Showroom, Store, or Other Fixed Location</b>                    | 5553 Operators and lessors of other real property                                  | 7880 Other business services  |
| <b>Building trade contractors, including repair</b>                      | <b>Food, beverages, and drugs</b>   | 5702 Insurance agents or brokers   | <b>Personal services</b>  |
| 0232 Plumbing, heating, air conditioning                                 | 3079 Eating places (meals or snacks)  | 5744 Other insurance services  | 8110 Beauty shops (or beautician)   |
| 0257 Painting and paper hanging  | 3086 Catering services  | 5684 Security brokers and dealers  | 8318 Barber shop (or barber)  |
| 0273 Electrical work   | 3095 Drinking places (alcoholic beverages)                                      | 6080 Commodity contracts brokers and dealers, and security and commodity exchanges | 8334 Photographic portrait studios  |
| 0299 Masonry, dry wall, stone, tile                                      | 3210 Grocery stores (general line)  | 6130 Investment advisors and services  | 8532 Funeral services and crematories   |
| 0414 Carpentering and flooring   | 3612 Groceries selling at retail  | 6148 Credit institutions and mortgage bankers                                      | 8714 Child day care   |
| 0430 Roofing, siding, and sheet metal                                    | 3236 Other food stores (meat, produce, candy, etc.)                             | 6155 Title abstract offices  | 8730 Teaching or tutoring   |
| 0455 Concrete work   | 3251 Liquor stores  | 5777 Other finance and real estate   | 8755 Counseling (except health occupations)   |
| 0885 Other building trade contractors (excavation, glazing, etc.)        | 3277 Drug stores  | <b>Transportation, Communications, Public Utilities, and Related Services</b>      | 8771 Ministers and chaplains  |
| <b>Manufacturing, Including Printing and Publishing</b>                  | <b>Automotive and service stations</b>  | 6114 Taxicabs  | 6882 Other personal services  |
| 0638 Food products and beverages   | 3319 New car dealers (franchised)   | 6312 Bus and limousine transportation  | 8813 Automotive rental or leasing, without driver                                     |
| 0653 Textile mill products   | 3335 Used car dealers   | 6361 Other highway passenger transportation  | 8839 Parking, except valet  |
| 0679 Apparel and other textile products                                  | 3517 Other automotive dealers (motorcycles, recreational vehicles, etc.)        | 6338 Trucking (except trash collection)  | 8953 Automotive repairs, general and specialized                                      |
| 0695 Leather, footwear, handbags, etc.                                   | 3533 Tires, accessories, and parts  | 6395 Courier or package delivery services  | 8896 Other automotive services (wash, towing, etc.)                                   |
| 0810 Furniture and fixtures  | 3558 Gasoline service stations  | 6510 Trash collection without own dump   | <b>Miscellaneous repair, except computers</b>   |
| 0836 Lumber and other wood products                                      | <b>General merchandise, apparel, and furniture</b>                              | 6536 Public warehousing  | 9019 TV and audio equipment repair  |
| 0851 Printing and publishing   | 3715 Variety stores   | 6551 Water transportation  | 9035 Other electrical equipment repair  |
| 0877 Paper and allied products   | 3731 Other general merchandise stores   | 6619 Air transportation  | 9050 Reprography and furniture repair   |
| 1032 Stone, clay, and glass products                                     | 3756 Shoe stores  | 6676 Communication services  | 2681 Other equipment repair   |
| 1057 Primary metal industries  | 3772 Men's and boys' clothing stores  | 6692 Utilities, including dumps, snowplowing, road cleaning, etc.                  | <b>Medical and health services</b>  |
| 1073 Fabricated metal products   | 3913 Women's ready-to-wear stores   | <b>Services (Personal, Professional, and Business Services)</b>                    | 9217 Offices and clinics of medical doctors (MDs)                                     |
| 1099 Machinery and machine shops   | 3921 Women's accessory and specialty stores and furriers                        | 7096 Hotels, motels, and tourist homes   | 9233 Offices and clinics of dentists  |
| 1115 Electric and electronic equipment                                   | <b>Mining and Mineral Extraction</b>  | 7211 Rooming and boarding houses   | 9258 Osteopathic physicians and surgeons  |
| 1883 Other manufacturing industries                                      | 1511 Metal mining   | 7237 Camps and camping parks   | 9241 Podiatrists  |
| <b>Agricultural Services, Forestry, Fishing</b>                          | 1537 Coal mining  | <b>Laundry and cleaning services</b>   | 9274 Chiropractors  |
| 1933 Crop services   | 1552 Oil and gas  | 7419 Coin-operated laundries and dry cleaning                                      | 9290 Optometrists   |
| 1958 Veterinary services, including pets                                 | 1719 Quarrying and nonmetallic mining   | 7435 Other laundry, dry cleaning, and garment services                             | 9415 Registered and practical nurses  |
| 1974 Livestock breeding  | <b>Agricultural Services, Forestry, Fishing</b>                                 | 7450 Carpet and upholstery cleaning  | 9431 Other health practitioners   |
| 1990 Other animal services   | 1933 Crop services  | 7476 Janitorial and pest control services (building, house, and window cleaning)   | 9456 Medical and dental laboratories  |
| 2113 Farm labor and management services                                  | 1958 Veterinary services, including pets  | 7508 Consulting services   | 9472 Nursing and personal care facilities   |
| 2115 Farm labor and management services                                  | 1974 Livestock breeding   | 7518 Engineering services  | 9886 Other health services  |
| 2212 Horticulture and landscaping  | 1990 Other animal services  | 7617 Legal services (or lawyer)  | <b>Amusement and recreational services</b>  |
| 2238 Forestry, except logging  | 2113 Farm labor and management services   | 7652 Income tax preparation  | 9597 Motion picture and video production  |
| 0836 Logging   | 2212 Horticulture and landscaping   | 7658 Accounting and bookkeeping  | 9613 Videotape rental   |
| 2246 Commercial fishing  | 2238 Forestry, except logging   | 7518 Engineering services  | 9639 Motion picture theaters  |
| 2469 Hunting and trapping  | 2246 Commercial fishing   | 7652 Architectural services  | 9670 Bowling centers  |
| <b>Wholesale Trade—Selling Goods to Other Businesses, Etc.</b>           | 2469 Hunting and trapping   | 7708 Consulting services   | 9811 Theatrical performers, musicians, agents, producers, and related services        |
| <b>Durable goods, including machinery, equipment, wood, metals, etc.</b> | <b>Wholesale Trade—Selling Goods to Other Businesses, Etc.</b>                  | 7716 Advertising, except direct mail   | 9837 Other amusement and recreational services  |
| 4812 Boat dealers  | 4812 Boat dealers   | 7732 Employment agencies and personnel suppliers                                   | 8888 Unable to classify   |
| 4836 Hobby, toy, and game shops  | 4836 Hobby, toy, and game shops   | 7799 Consumer credit reporting and collection services                             |   |
| 4853 Camera and photo supply stores                                      | 4853 Camera and photo supply stores   |  |   |
| 4879 Optical goods stores  | 4879 Optical goods stores   |  |   |
| 4895 Luggage and leather goods stores                                    | 4895 Luggage and leather goods stores   |  |   |
| 5017 Book stores, excluding newsstands                                   | 5017 Book stores, excluding newsstands  |  |   |
| 5033 Stationery stores   | 5033 Stationery stores  |  |   |
| 5058 Fabric and needlework stores  | 5058 Fabric and needlework stores   |  |   |
| 5074 Mobile home dealers   | 5074 Mobile home dealers  |  |   |
| 5090 Fuel dealers (except gasoline)                                      | 5090 Fuel dealers (except gasoline)   |  |   |
| 5884 Other retail stores   | 5884 Other retail stores  |  |   |

**SCHEDULE D  
(Form 1040)**

Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (O)

**Capital Gains and Losses  
(And Reconciliation of Forms 1099-B for Bartering Transactions)**

► Attach to Form 1040. ► See Instructions for Schedule D (Form 1040).  
► For more space to list transactions for lines 2a and 9a, get Schedule D-1 (Form 1040).

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1990**

Attachment  
Sequence No. **12A**

Name(s) shown on Form 1040

Your social security number

1 Enter the total sales of stocks, bonds, other securities, and real estate transactions reported to you for 1990 on Forms 1099-B and 1099-S (or on substitute statements). If this total is not the same as the total of lines 2c and 9c, column (d), attach a statement explaining the difference. (Do not include on this line amounts from Form 1099-S if you reported them on another form or schedule.) See Instructions for line 1.

**Part I Short-Term Capital Gains and Losses—Assets Held One Year or Less**

(a) Description of property (Example, 100 shares 7% preferred 12 Co.) (b) Date acquired (Mo., day, yr.) (c) Date sold (Mo., day, yr.) (d) Sales price (see instructions) (e) Cost or other basis (see instructions) (f) LOSS If (e) is more than (d), subtract (d) from (e) (g) GAIN If (d) is more than (e), subtract (e) from (d)

**2a Stocks, Bonds, Other Securities, and Real Estate.** Include Form 1099-B and 1099-S Transactions. See Instructions.

**2b Amounts from Schedule D-1, line 2b (attach Schedule D-1).**

**2c Total of All Sales Price Amounts.**

Add column (d) of lines 2a and 2b. ► 2c

**2d Other Transactions (Do NOT include real estate transactions from Forms 1099-S. Report them on line 2a.)**

3 Short-term gain from sale or exchange of your home from Form 2119, line 10 or 14c. 3

4 Short-term gain from installment sales from Form 6252, line 22 or 30. 4

5 Net short-term gain or (loss) from partnerships, S corporations, and fiduciaries. 5

6 Short-term capital loss carryover from 1989 Schedule D, line 29. 6

7 Add lines 2a, 2b, 2d, and 3 through 6, in columns (f) and (g). 7

8 Net short-term gain or (loss). Combine columns (f) and (g) of line 7. 8

**Part II Long-Term Capital Gains and Losses—Assets Held More Than One Year**

**9a Stocks, Bonds, Other Securities, and Real Estate.** Include Form 1099-B and 1099-S Transactions. See Instructions.

**9b Amounts from Schedule D-1, line 9b (attach Schedule D-1).**

**9c Total of All Sales Price Amounts.**

Add column (d) of lines 9a and 9b. ► 9c

**9d Other Transactions (Do NOT include real estate transactions from Forms 1099-S. Report them on line 9a.)**

10 Long-term gain from sale or exchange of your home from Form 2119, line 10 or 14c. 10

11 Long-term gain from installment sales from Form 6252, line 22 or 30. 11

12 Net long-term gain or (loss) from partnerships, S corporations, and fiduciaries. 12

13 Capital gain distributions. 13

14 Gain from Form 4797, line 7 or 9. 14

15 Long-term capital loss carryover from 1989 Schedule D, line 36. 15

16 Add lines 9a, 9b, 9d, and 10 through 15, in columns (f) and (g). 16

17 Net long-term gain or (loss). Combine columns (f) and (g) of line 16. 17

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule D (Form 1040) 1990

U.S. GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE: 1990 265-198

Schedule D (Form 1040) 1990

Attachment Sequence No. **12A**

Page **2**

Name(s) shown on Form 1040. (Do not enter name and social security number if shown on other side.)

Your social security number

**Part III Summary of Parts I and II**

18 Combine lines 8 and 17, and enter the net gain or (loss) here. If the result is a gain, stop here and also enter the gain on Form 1040, line 13. 18

19 If line 18 is a (loss), enter here and as a (loss) on Form 1040, line 13, the smaller of:

a The (loss) on line 18; or

b (\$3,000) or, if married filing a separate return, (\$1,500).

Note: When figuring whether line 19a or 19b is smaller, treat both numbers as if they were positive.

Go on to Part IV if the loss on line 18 is more than \$3,000 (\$1,500, if married filing a separate return), OR if taxable income on Form 1040, line 37, is zero.

**Part IV Capital Loss Carryovers from 1990 to 1991**

**Section A.—Carryover Limit**

20 Enter taxable income from Form 1040, line 37. (If Form 1040, line 37 is zero, see Instructions for amount to enter.) 20

Note: For lines 21 through 36, enter all amounts as positive numbers.

21 Enter the loss on line 19. 21

22 Enter the amount on Form 1040, line 36. 22

23 Combine lines 20, 21, and 22. If zero or less, enter -0-. 23

24 Carryover Limit. Enter the smaller of line 21 or line 23. 24

**Section B.—Short-Term Capital Loss Carryover to 1991**

(Complete this section only if there is a loss on both line 8 and line 19. Otherwise, go on to Section C.)

25 Enter the loss on line 8. 25

26 Enter the gain, if any, on line 17. 26

27 Enter the amount on line 24. 27

28 Add lines 26 and 27. 28

29 Short-term capital loss carryover to 1991. Subtract line 28 from line 25. If zero or less, enter -0-. 29

**Section C.—Long-Term Capital Loss Carryover to 1991**

(Complete this section only if there is a loss on both line 17 and line 19.)

30 Enter the loss on line 17. 30

31 Enter the gain, if any, on line 8. 31

32 Enter the amount on line 24. 32

33 Enter the amount, if any, on line 25. 33

34 Subtract line 33 from line 32. If zero or less, enter -0-. 34

35 Add lines 31 and 34. 35

36 Long-term capital loss carryover to 1991. Subtract line 35 from line 30. If zero or less, enter -0-. 36

**Part V Election Not to Use the Installment Method** (Complete this part only if you elect out of the installment method and report a note or other obligation at less than full face value.)

37 Check here if you elect out of the installment method. ► ☐

38 Enter the face amount of the note or other obligation. ►

39 Enter the percentage of valuation of the note or other obligation. ►

**Part VI Reconciliation of Forms 1099-B for Bartering Transactions** (Complete this part if you received one or more Forms 1099-B or substitute statements reporting bartering income.)

Amount of bartering income from Form 1099-B or substitute statement reported on form or schedule

40 Form 1040, line 22. 40

41 Schedule C (Form 1040). 41

42 Schedule D (Form 1040). 42

43 Schedule E (Form 1040). 43

44 Schedule F (Form 1040). 44

45 Other form or schedule (identify) (if nontaxable, indicate reason—attach additional sheets if necessary): 45

46 Total (add lines 40 through 45). 46

Note: The amount on line 46 should be the same as the total bartering income on all Forms 1099-B and substitute statements received for bartering transactions.

**SCHEDULE E**  
(Form 1040)

Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (X)  
Name(s) shown on return

**Supplemental Income and Loss**  
(From rents, royalties, partnerships, estates, trusts, REMICs, etc.)  
➤ Attach to Form 1040 or Form 1041.  
➤ See Instructions for Schedule E (Form 1040).

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1993**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. 13

Your social security number

**Part I Income or Loss From Rentals and Royalties** Note: Report farm rental income or loss from Form 4835 on page 2, line 39.

1 Show the kind and location of each rental property:

|   |  |
|---|--|
| A |  |
| B |  |
| C |  |

2 For each rental property listed on line 1, did you or your family use it for personal purposes for more than the greater of 14 days or 10% of the total days rented at fair rental value during the tax year? (See Instructions.)

|   | Yes | No |
|---|-----|----|
| A |     |    |
| B |     |    |
| C |     |    |

**Rental and Royalty Income:**

|                                     |  | Proportions |   |   | D Totals<br>(Add columns A, B, and C) |
|-------------------------------------|--|-------------|---|---|---------------------------------------|
|                                     |  | A           | B | C |                                       |
| 3                                   | Rents received   | 3           |   |   | 3                                     |
| 4                                   | Royalties received                                       | 4           |   |   | 4                                     |
| <b>Rental and Royalty Expenses:</b> |  |             |   |   |                                       |
| 5                                   | Advertising  | 5           |   |   |                                       |
| 6                                   | Auto and travel  | 6           |   |   |                                       |
| 7                                   | Cleaning and maintenance                                 | 7           |   |   |                                       |
| 8                                   | Commissions  | 8           |   |   |                                       |
| 9                                   | Insurance  | 9           |   |   |                                       |
| 10                                  | Legal and other professional fees                        | 10          |   |   |                                       |
| 11                                  | Mortgage interest paid to banks, etc. (see Instructions) | 11          |   |   | 11                                    |
| 12                                  | Other interest   | 12          |   |   |                                       |
| 13                                  | Repairs  | 13          |   |   |                                       |
| 14                                  | Supplies   | 14          |   |   |                                       |
| 15                                  | Taxes  | 15          |   |   |                                       |
| 16                                  | Utilities  | 16          |   |   |                                       |
| 17                                  | Wages and salaries                                       | 17          |   |   |                                       |
| 18                                  | Other (list) ▶   | 18          |   |   |                                       |

|    |   |    |     |     |     |
|----|---|----|-----|-----|-----|
| 19 | Add lines 5 through 18  | 19 |     |     | 19  |
| 20 | Depreciation expense or depletion (see Instructions)  | 20 |     |     | 20  |
| 21 | Total expenses. Add lines 19 and 20   | 21 |     |     |     |
| 22 | Income or (loss) from rental or royalty properties. Subtract line 21 from line 3 (rents) or line 4 (royalties). If the result is a (loss), see Instructions to find out if you must file Form 6198  | 22 |     |     |     |
| 23 | Deductible rental loss. Caution: Your rental loss on line 22 may be limited. See Instructions to find out if you must file Form 8582  | 23 | ( ) | ( ) | ( ) |
| 24 | Income. Add rental and royalty income from line 22. Enter the total income here   | 24 |     |     |     |
| 25 | Losses. Add royalty losses from line 22 and rental losses from line 23. Enter the total losses here   | 25 | ( ) |     | ( ) |
| 26 | Total rental and royalty income or (loss). Combine amounts on lines 24 and 25. Enter the result here. If Parts II, III, IV, and line 39 on page 2 do not apply to you, enter the amount from line 26 on Form 1040, line 18. Otherwise, include the amount from line 26 in the total on line 40 on page 2. | 26 |     |     |     |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule E (Form 1040) 1990

Schedule E (Form 1040) 1990

Attachment Sequence No. 13 Page 2

Name(s) shown on return. (Do not enter name and social security number if shown on other side.)

Your social security number

Note: If you report amounts from farming or fishing on Schedule E, you must include your gross income from those activities on line 41 below.

**Part II Income or Loss From Partnerships and S Corporations**

If you report a loss from an at-risk activity, you MUST check either column (e) or (f) of line 27 to describe your investment in the activity. See Instructions. If you check column (f), you must attach Form 6198.

| 27 | (a) Name | (b) Enter P for partnership; S for S corporation | (c) Check if foreign partnership | (d) Employer identification number | Investment At Risk?                        |
|----|----------|--|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|
| A  |          |  |                                  |                                    | (e) All is at risk (f) Some is not at risk |
| B  |          |  |                                  |                                    |  |
| C  |          |  |                                  |                                    |  |
| D  |          |  |                                  |                                    |  |
| E  |          |  |                                  |                                    |  |

| Passive Income and Loss                                 |   | Nonpassive Income and Loss            |  |
|---|---|---------------------------------------|--|
| (g) Passive loss allowed (Attach Form 8582 if required) | (h) Passive income from Schedule K-1  | (i) Nonpassive loss from Schedule K-1 | (j) Section 179 expense deduction from Form 4562 |
| A   |   |                                       |  |
| B   |   |                                       |  |
| C   |   |                                       |  |
| D   |   |                                       |  |
| E   |   |                                       |  |
| 28a Totals  |   |                                       |  |
| b Totals  |   |                                       |  |
| 29  | Add amounts in columns (h) and (k) of line 28a. Enter the total income here   | 29                                    |  |
| 30  | Add amounts in columns (g), (i), and (j) of line 28b. Enter the total here  | 30                                    | ( )  |
| 31  | Total partnership and S corporation income or (loss). Combine amounts on lines 29 and 30. Enter the result here and include in the total on line 40 below | 31                                    |  |

**Part III Income or Loss From Estates and Trusts**

| 32 | (a) Name | (b) Employer identification number |
|----|----------|------------------------------------|
| A  |          |                                    |
| B  |          |                                    |
| C  |          |                                    |

| Passive Income and Loss  |  | Nonpassive Income and Loss              |                                    |
|--|--|---|------------------------------------|
| (c) Passive deduction or loss allowed (Attach Form 8582 if required) | (d) Passive income from Schedule K-1   | (e) Deduction or loss from Schedule K-1 | (f) Other income from Schedule K-1 |
| A  |  |   |                                    |
| B  |  |   |                                    |
| C  |  |   |                                    |
| 33a Totals   |  |   |                                    |
| b Totals   |  |   |                                    |
| 34   | Add amounts in columns (d) and (f) of line 33a. Enter the total income here  | 34                                      |                                    |
| 35   | Add amounts in columns (c) and (e) of line 33b. Enter the total here   | 35                                      | ( )                                |
| 36   | Total estate and trust income or (loss). Combine amounts on lines 34 and 35. Enter the result here and include in the total on line 40 below | 36                                      |                                    |

**Part IV Income or Loss From Real Estate Mortgage Investment Conduits (REMICs)—Residual Holder**

| 37 | (a) Name   | (b) Employer identification number | (c) Excess inclusion from Schedules Q, line 2c (see Instructions) | (d) Taxable income (net loss) from Schedules Q, line 1b | (e) Income from Schedules Q, line 3b |
|----|--|------------------------------------|---|---|--------------------------------------|
|    |  |                                    |   |   |                                      |
| 38 | Combine amounts in columns (d) and (e) only. Enter the result here and include in the total on line 40 below |                                    |   |   | 38                                   |

**Part V Summary**

|    |   |    |  |
|----|---|----|--|
| 39 | Net farm rental income or (loss) from Form 4835. (Also complete line 41 below.)   | 39 |  |
| 40 | TOTAL income or (loss). Combine amounts on lines 26, 31, 36, 38, and 39. Enter the result here and on Form 1040, line 18                                  | 40 |  |
| 41 | Reconciliation of Farming and Fishing Income: Enter your gross farming and fishing income reported in Parts II and III, and on line 39 (see Instructions) | 41 |  |

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 205-180

**SCHEDULE F**  
**(Form 1040)**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (0)**Farm Income and Expenses**

▶ Attach to Form 1040, Form 1041, or Form 1065.

▶ See Instructions for Schedule F (Form 1040).

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. 14

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
| Name of proprietor   |  | Social security number (SSN)                                 |
| A Principal product. (Describe in one or two words your principal crop or activity for the current tax year.)  |  | B Enter principal agricultural activity code (from page 2) ▶ |
| C Accounting method:<br><input type="checkbox"/> Cash <input type="checkbox"/> Accrual   |  | D Employer ID number (Not SSN)                               |
| E Did you make an election in a prior year to include Commodity Credit Corporation loan proceeds as income in that year? <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>F Did you "materially participate" in the operation of this business during 1990? (If "No," see Instructions for limitations on losses.) <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>G Do you elect, or did you previously elect, to currently deduct certain preproductive period expenses? (See Instructions.) <input type="checkbox"/> Does not apply <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No |  |  |

**Part I Farm Income—Cash Method—Complete Parts I and II (Accrual method taxpayers complete Parts II and III, and line 11 of Part I.)**

Do not include sales of livestock held for draft, breeding, sport, or dairy purposes; report these sales on Form 4797.

|   |    |                   |    |
|---|----|-------------------|----|
| 1 Sales of livestock and other items you bought for resale  | 1  |                   |    |
| 2 Cost or other basis of livestock and other items you bought for resale  | 2  |                   |    |
| 3 Subtract line 2 from line 1   | 3  |                   |    |
| 4 Sales of livestock, produce, grains, and other products you raised  | 4  |                   |    |
| 5a Total cooperative distributions (Form(s) 1099-PATR)  | 5a | 5b Taxable amount | 5b |
| 6a Agricultural program payments (see Instructions)   | 6a | 6b Taxable amount | 6b |
| 7 Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) loans:   |    |                   |    |
| a CCC loans reported under election (see Instructions)  | 7a |                   |    |
| b CCC loans forfeited or repaid with certificates   | 7b | 7c Taxable amount | 7c |
| 8 Crop insurance proceeds and certain disaster payments (see Instructions):   |    |                   |    |
| a Amount received in 1990   | 8a | 8b Taxable amount | 8b |
| c If election to defer to 1991 is attached, check here <input type="checkbox"/> 8d Amount deferred from 1989  | 8d |                   |    |
| 9 Custom hire (machine work) income   | 9  |                   |    |
| 10 Other income, including Federal and state gasoline or fuel tax credit or refund (see Instructions)   | 10 |                   |    |
| 11 Add amounts in the right column for lines 3 through 10. If accrual method taxpayer, enter the amount from page 2, line 51. This is your gross income | 11 |                   |    |

**Part II Farm Expenses—Cash and Accrual Method (Do not include personal or living expenses such as taxes, insurance, repairs, etc., on your home.)**

|  |     |                                      |     |
|--|-----|--------------------------------------|-----|
| 12 Breeding fees   | 12  | 24 Labor hired (less jobs credit)    | 24  |
| 13 Chemicals   | 13  | 25 Pension and profit-sharing plans  | 25  |
| 14 Conservation expenses (you must attach Form 8645)   | 14  | 26 Rent or lease (see Instructions): |     |
| 15 Custom hire (machine work)  | 15  | a Vehicles, machinery, and equip.    | 26a |
| 16 Depreciation and section 179 expense deduction not claimed elsewhere (see Instructions)   | 16  | b Other (land, animals, etc.)        | 26b |
| 17 Employee benefit programs other than on line 25   | 17  | 27 Repairs and maintenance           | 27  |
| 18 Feed purchased  | 18  | 28 Seeds and plants purchased        | 28  |
| 19 Fertilizers and lime  | 19  | 29 Storage and warehousing           | 29  |
| 20 Freight and trucking  | 20  | 30 Supplies purchased                | 30  |
| 21 Gasoline, fuel, and oil   | 21  | 31 Taxes                             | 31  |
| 22 Insurance (other than health)   | 22  | 32 Utilities                         | 32  |
| 23 Interest:   |     | 33 Veterinary fees and medicine      | 33  |
| a Mortgage (paid to banks, etc.)   | 23a | 34 Other expenses (specify):         |     |
| b Other  | 23b | a                                    | 34a |
|  |     | b                                    | 34b |
|  |     | c                                    | 34c |
|  |     | d                                    | 34d |
|  |     | e                                    | 34e |
| 35 Add amounts on lines 12 through 34e. These are your total expenses  | 35  |                                      |     |
| 36 Net farm profit or (loss). Subtract line 35 from line 11. If a profit, enter on Form 1040, line 19, and on Schedule SE, line 1. If a loss, you MUST go on to line 37. (Fiduciaries and partnerships, see Instructions.) | 36  |                                      |     |

37 If you have a loss, you MUST check the box that describes your investment in this activity (see Instructions).  
 If you checked 37a, enter the loss on Form 1040, line 19, and Schedule SE, line 1.  
 If you checked 37b, you MUST attach Form 6198.

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule F (Form 1040) 1990

Schedule F (Form 1040) 1990

Page 2

**Part III Farm Income—Accrual Method**

Do not include sales of livestock held for draft, breeding, sport, or dairy purposes; report these sales on Form 4797 and do not include this livestock on line 46 below.

|   |     |                    |
|---|-----|--------------------|
| 38 Sales of livestock, produce, grains, and other products during year                                    | 38  |                    |
| 39a Total cooperative distributions (Form(s) 1099-PATR)   | 39a | 39b Taxable amount |
| 40a Agricultural program payments (see Instructions)  | 40a | 40b Taxable amount |
| 41 Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) loans:  |     |                    |
| a CCC loans reported under election (see Instructions)  | 41a |                    |
| b CCC loans forfeited or repaid with certificates   | 41b | 41c Taxable amount |
| 42 Crop insurance proceeds  | 42  |                    |
| 43 Custom hire (machine work) income  | 43  |                    |
| 44 Other income, including Federal and state gasoline or fuel tax credit or refund (see Instructions)     | 44  |                    |
| 45 Add amounts in the right column for lines 38 through 44  | 45  |                    |
| 46 Inventory of livestock, produce, grains, and other products at beginning of year                       | 46  |                    |
| 47 Cost of livestock, produce, grains, and other products purchased during year                           | 47  |                    |
| 48 Add lines 46 and 47  | 48  |                    |
| 49 Inventory of livestock, produce, grains, and other products at end of year                             | 49  |                    |
| 50 Cost of livestock, produce, grains, and other products sold. Subtract line 49 from line 48*            | 50  |                    |
| 51 Subtract line 50 from line 45. Enter the result here and on page 1, line 11. This is your gross income | 51  |                    |

\*If you use the unit-livestock-price method or the farm-price method of valuing inventory and the amount on line 49 is larger than the amount on line 48, subtract line 48 from line 49. Enter the result on line 50. Add lines 45 and 50. Enter the total on line 51.

**Part IV Principal Agricultural Activity Codes**

Select one of the following codes and write the 3-digit number on page 1, line 8. (Note: If your principal source of income is from providing agricultural services such as soil preparation, veterinary, farm labor, horticultural, or management for a fee or on a contract basis, you should file Schedule C (Form 1040), Profit or Loss From Business.)

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| 211 Beefcattle feedlots  | 211 |
| 212 Beefcattle, except feedlots  | 212 |
| 215 Hogs, sheep, and goats   | 215 |
| 240 Dairy  | 240 |
| 250 Poultry and eggs, including chickens, ducks, pigeons, quail, etc.  | 250 |
| 260 General livestock, not specializing in any one livestock category  | 260 |
| 270 Animal specialty, including fur-bearing animals, pets, horses, etc.  | 270 |
| 280 Animal aquaculture, including fish, shellfish, mollusks, frogs, etc., produced within confined space                     | 280 |
| 290 Forest products, including forest nurseries and seed gathering, extraction of pine gum, and gathering of forest products | 290 |
| 300 Agricultural production, not specified   | 300 |
| 120 Field crop, including grains and nongrains such as cotton, peanuts, feed corn, wheat, tobacco, Irish potatoes, etc.      | 120 |
| 160 Vegetables and melons, garden-type vegetables and melons, such as sweet corn, tomatoes, squash, etc.                     | 160 |
| 170 Fruit and tree nuts, including grapes, berries, olives, etc.   | 170 |
| 180 Ornamental floriculture and nursery products   | 180 |
| 185 Food crops grown under cover, including hydroponic crops   | 185 |

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 285-197



# Schedule R (Form 1040)

Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (O)

Name(s) shown on Form 1040

## Credit for the Elderly or the Disabled

► For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.  
► Attach to Form 1040. ► See separate instructions for Schedule R.

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **16**

Your social security number

You may be able to use Schedule R to reduce your tax if by the end of 1990:

- You were 65 or older, OR
  - You were under 65, you retired on permanent and total disability, and you received taxable disability income.
- But you must also meet other tests. See the separate Instructions for Schedule R.  
Note: In most cases, IRS can figure the credit for you. See page 19 of the Form 1040 Instructions.

### Part I Check the Box That Applies to Your Filing Status and Age (Check only one box.)

|                                  |   |   |                          |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--------------------------|
| If your filing status is:        |   | And by the end of 1990:   | Check box:               |
| Single*                          | 1 | You were 65 or older  | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 2 | You were under 65, you retired on permanent and total disability  | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 3 | Both spouses were 65 or older   | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Married filing a joint return    | 4 | Both spouses were under 65, but only one spouse retired on permanent and total disability                                   | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 5 | Both spouses were under 65, and both retired on permanent and total disability  | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| Married filing a separate return | 6 | One spouse was 65 or older, and the other spouse was under 65 and retired on permanent and total disability                 | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 7 | One spouse was 65 or older, and the other spouse was under 65 and NOT retired on permanent and total disability             | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 8 | You were 65 or older and you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990  | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                  | 9 | You were under 65, you retired on permanent and total disability, and you did not live with your spouse at any time in 1990 | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Note: If you checked Box 1, 3, 7, or 8, skip Part II and complete Part III on the back. All others, complete Parts II and III.

### Part II Statement of Permanent and Total Disability (Complete only if you checked Box 2, 4, 5, 6, or 9 above.)

- IF: 1 You filed a physician's statement for this disability for 1983 or an earlier year, or you filed a statement for tax years after 1983 and your physician signed line B on the statement, AND
- 2 Due to your continued disabled condition, you were unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity in 1990, check this box. ☐
- If you checked this box, you do not have to file another statement for 1990. If you did not check this box, have your physician complete the following statement:

#### Physician's Statement

I certify that \_\_\_\_\_

Name of disabled person

was permanently and totally disabled on January 1, 1976, or January 1, 1977, OR was permanently and totally disabled on the date he or she retired. If retired after December 31, 1976, enter the date retired. > \_\_\_\_\_

Physician: Sign your name on either line A or B below.

A The disability has lasted, or can be expected to last, continuously for at least a year. \_\_\_\_\_

Physician's signature \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

B There is no reasonable probability that the disabled condition will ever improve. \_\_\_\_\_

Physician's signature \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Physician's name \_\_\_\_\_ Physician's address \_\_\_\_\_

#### Instructions for Physician's Statement

- Taxpayer**  
If you retired after December 31, 1976, enter the date you retired in the space provided in Part II.
- Physician**  
A person is permanently and totally disabled when—  
• He or she cannot engage in any substantial gainful activity because of a physical or mental condition; and
- A physician determines that the disability:  
1. has lasted, or can be expected to last, continuously for at least a year; or  
2. can be expected to lead to death.

(Continued on back)

Schedule R (Form 1040) 1990

Schedule R (Form 1040) 1990

Page **2**

### Part III Figure the Amount of Your Credit

|  |   |          |     |       |
|--|---|----------|-----|-------|
| 10   | If you checked (in Part I):   | Enter:   |     |       |
|  | Box 1, 2, 4, or 7   | \$5,000  | }   | 10    |
|  | Box 3, 5, or 6  | \$7,500  |     |       |
|  | Box 8 or 9  | \$3,750  |     |       |
| Caution: If you checked Box 2, 4, 5, 6, or 9 in Part I, you MUST complete line 11 below. Otherwise, skip line 11 and enter the amount from line 10 on line 12. |   |          |     |       |
| 11   | If you checked Box 6 in Part I, enter on line 11 the taxable disability income of the spouse who was under age 65 PLUS \$5,000. Otherwise, enter on line 11 your taxable disability income (and also your spouse's if you checked Box 5 in Part I) that you reported on Form 1040. (For more details on what to include, see the Instructions.) |          |     | 11    |
| 12   | If you completed line 11 above, compare the amounts on lines 10 and 11, and enter the smaller of the two amounts here. Otherwise, enter the amount from line 10   |          |     | 12    |
| 13   | Enter the following pensions, annuities, or disability income that you (and your spouse if you file a joint return) received in 1990 (see Instructions):  |          |     |       |
|  | a Nontaxable part of social security benefits; and  |          | 13a |       |
|  | Nontaxable part of railroad retirement benefits treated as social security.   |          |     |       |
|  | b Nontaxable veterans' pensions; and  |          | 13b |       |
|  | Any other pension, annuity, or disability benefit that is excluded from income under any other provision of law.  |          |     |       |
|  | c Add lines 13a and 13b. (Even though these income items are not taxable, they must be included here to figure your credit.) If you did not receive any of the types of nontaxable income listed on line 13a or 13b, enter -0- on line 13c  |          | 13c |       |
| 14   | Enter the amount from Form 1040, line 32  |          | 14  |       |
| 15   | If you checked (in Part I):   | Enter:   |     |       |
|  | Box 1 or 2  | \$7,500  | }   | 15    |
|  | Box 3, 4, 5, 6, or 7  | \$10,000 |     |       |
|  | Box 8 or 9  | \$5,000  |     |       |
| 16   | Subtract line 15 from line 14. Enter the result. If line 15 is more than line 14, enter -0-   |          | 16  |       |
| 17   | Divide the amount on line 16 by 2. Enter the result   |          | 17  |       |
| 18   | Add lines 13c and 17. Enter the total   |          | 18  |       |
| 19   | Subtract line 18 from line 12. Enter the result. If the result is zero or less, stop here; you cannot take the credit. Otherwise, go to line 21   |          | 19  |       |
| 20   | Decimal amount used to figure the credit  |          | 20  | × .15 |
| 21   | Multiply the amount on line 19 by the decimal amount (.15) on line 20. Enter the result here and on Form 1040, line 42. Caution: If you file Schedule C, D, E, or F (Form 1040), your credit may be limited. See the Instructions for line 21 for the amount of credit you can claim.   |          | 21  |       |

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 205-201

**SCHEDULE SE**  
**(Form 1040)**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (10)**Social Security Self-Employment Tax**

▶ See Instructions for Schedule SE (Form 1040).

▶ Attach to Form 1040.

OMB No. 1545-0074

**1990**Attachment  
Sequence No. 17

Name of person with self-employment income (as shown on Form 1040)

Social security number of person  
with self-employment income ▶**Who Must File Schedule SE**

You must file Schedule SE if:

- Your net earnings from self-employment were \$400 or more; **OR**
- You were an employee of an electing church or church-controlled organization that paid you wages (church employee income) of \$100 or more;

**AND**

- Your wages (subject to social security or railroad retirement tax) were less than \$51,300.

**Exception:** If your only self-employment income was from earnings as a minister, member of a religious order, or Christian Science practitioner, AND you filed Form 4361 and received IRS approval not to be taxed on those earnings, DO NOT file Schedule SE. Instead, write "Exempt-Form 4361" on Form 1040, line 48.

For more information about Schedule SE, see the Instructions.

**Note:** Most people can use the short Schedule SE on this page. But, you may have to use the longer Schedule SE on the back.

**Who MUST Use the Long Schedule SE (Section B)**

You must use Section B if ANY of the following apply:

- You elect the "optional method" to figure your self-employment tax (see Section B, Part II, and the Instructions);
- You are a minister, member of a religious order, or Christian Science practitioner and you received IRS approval (from Form 4361) not to be taxed on your earnings from these sources, but you owe self-employment tax on other earnings;
- You had church employee income of \$100 or more that was reported to you on Form W-2;
- You had tip income that is subject to social security tax, but you did not report those tips to your employer; **OR**
- You were a government employee with wages subject ONLY to the 1.45% Medicare part of the social security tax (Medicare qualified government wages) AND the total of all of your wages (subject to social security, railroad retirement, or the 1.45% Medicare tax) plus all your earnings subject to self-employment tax is more than \$51,300.

**Section A—Short Schedule SE** (Read above to see if you must use the long Schedule SE on the back (Section B).)

|    |  |    |             |
|----|--|----|-------------|
| 1  | Net farm profit or (loss) from Schedule F (Form 1040), line 36, and farm partnerships, Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a  | 1  |             |
| 2  | Net profit or (loss) from Schedule C (Form 1040), line 29, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a (other than farming). See Instructions for other income to report.   | 2  |             |
| 3  | Combine lines 1 and 2. Enter the result  | 3  |             |
| 4  | Multiply line 3 by .9235. Enter the result. If the result is less than \$400, do not file this schedule; you do not owe self-employment tax.   | 4  |             |
| 5  | Maximum amount of combined wages and self-employment earnings subject to social security or railroad retirement (tier 1) tax for 1990  | 5  | \$51,300 00 |
| 6  | Total social security wages and tips (from Form(s) W-2) and railroad retirement compensation (tier 1). Do not include Medicare qualified government wages on this line   | 6  |             |
| 7  | Subtract line 6 from line 5. Enter the result. If the result is zero or less, do not file this schedule; you do not owe self-employment tax.   | 7  |             |
| 8  | Enter the smaller of line 4 or line 7  | 8  |             |
| 9  | Rate of tax  | 9  | x .153      |
| 10 | Self-employment tax. If line 8 is \$51,300, enter \$7,848.90. Otherwise, multiply the amount on line 8 by the decimal amount on line 9 and enter the result. Also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 48.<br><b>Note:</b> Also enter one-half of this amount on Form 1040, line 25. | 10 |             |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule SE (Form 1040) 1990

Schedule SE (Form 1040) 1990

Attachment Sequence No. 17

Page 2

Name of person with self-employment income (as shown on Form 1040)

Social security number of person  
with self-employment income ▶**Section B—Long Schedule SE** (Before completing, see if you can use the short Schedule SE on the other side (Section A).)

- A** If you are a minister, member of a religious order, or Christian Science practitioner, AND you filed Form 4361, but you had \$400 or more of other earnings subject to self-employment tax, continue with Part I and check here ☐
- B** If your only income subject to self-employment tax is church employee income and you are not a minister or a member of a religious order, skip lines 1 through 4b. Enter -0- on line 4c and go to line 6a. But do not include your church employee income on line 6a.

**Part I Social Security Self-Employment Tax**

|    |  |    |             |
|----|--|----|-------------|
| 1  | Net farm profit or (loss) from Schedule F (Form 1040), line 36, and farm partnerships, Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a. (Note: Skip this line if you elect the farm optional method. See requirements in Part II below and in the Instructions.)  | 1  |             |
| 2  | Net profit or (loss) from Schedule C (Form 1040), line 29, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a (other than farming). See Instructions for other income to report. Do not include church employee income from Form W-2 on this line. (Note: Skip this line if you elect the nonfarm optional method. See requirements in Part II below and in the Instructions.) | 2  |             |
| 3  | Combine lines 1 and 2. Enter the result  | 3  |             |
| 4a | If line 3 is more than zero, multiply line 3 by .9235. Otherwise, enter the amount from line 3 here  | 4a |             |
| b  | If you elected one or both of the optional methods, enter the total of lines 12 and 14 here  | 4b |             |
| c  | Combine lines 4a and 4b. If less than \$400, do not file this schedule; you do not owe self-employment tax. (Exception: If less than \$400 and you had church employee income, enter -0- and continue.)  | 4c |             |
| 5  | Maximum amount of combined wages and self-employment earnings subject to social security or railroad retirement (tier 1) tax for 1990  | 5  | \$51,300 00 |
| 6a | Total social security wages and tips (from Form(s) W-2) and railroad retirement compensation (tier 1). Do not include Medicare qualified government wages or church employee income on this line   | 6a |             |
| b  | Unreported tips subject to social security tax (from Form 4137, line 9) or railroad retirement tax (tier 1)  | 6b |             |
| c  | Add lines 6a and 6b. Enter the total   | 6c |             |
| 7a | Subtract line 6c from line 5. If zero or less, do not file this schedule; you do not owe self-employment tax   | 7a |             |
| b  | Enter your church employee income from Form W-2 of \$100 or more   | 7b |             |
| c  | Multiply line 7b by .9235 (if the result is less than \$100, enter -0-)  | 7c |             |
| d  | Add lines 4c and 7c. Enter the total   | 7d |             |
| 8  | Enter the smaller of line 7a or line 7d  | 8  |             |
| 9  | Enter your Medicare qualified government wages. See Instructions to see if you must use the worksheet in the Instructions to figure your self-employment tax   | 9  |             |
| 10 | Self-employment tax. If line 8 is \$51,300, enter \$7,848.90. Otherwise, multiply line 8 by .153 and enter the result. Also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 48.<br><b>Note:</b> Also enter one-half of this amount on Form 1040, line 25.   | 10 |             |

**Part II Optional Method To Figure Net Earnings** (See "Who Can File Schedule SE" in the Instructions.)

See Instructions for limitations. Generally, you may use this part only if:

- A** Your gross farm income<sup>1</sup> was not more than \$2,400; or
- B** Your gross farm income<sup>1</sup> was more than \$2,400 and your net farm profits<sup>2</sup> were less than \$1,733; or
- C** Your net nonfarm profits<sup>3</sup> were less than \$1,733 and also less than two-thirds (2/3) of your gross nonfarm income.<sup>4</sup>

|    |  |    |            |
|----|--|----|------------|
| 11 | Maximum income for optional methods  | 11 | \$1,600 00 |
| 12 | Farm Optional Method—If you meet test A or B above, enter the smaller of: two-thirds (2/3) of gross farm income <sup>1</sup> or \$1,600. Also include this amount on line 4b above   | 12 |            |
| 13 | Subtract line 12 from line 11. Enter the result  | 13 |            |
| 14 | Nonfarm Optional Method—If you meet test C above, enter the smallest of: two-thirds (2/3) of gross nonfarm income <sup>3</sup> or \$1,600; or, if you elected the farm optional method, the amount on line 13. Also include this amount on line 4b above | 14 |            |

<sup>1</sup>From Schedule F (Form 1040), line 11, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15b.<sup>2</sup>From Schedule F (Form 1040), line 36, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a.<sup>3</sup>From Schedule C (Form 1040), line 29, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15a.<sup>4</sup>From Schedule C (Form 1040), line 7, and Schedule K-1 (Form 1065), line 15c.

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see Form 1040 Instructions.

Schedule SE (Form 1040) 1990

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 285-207

Form **2106**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (t)**Employee Business Expenses**▶ See separate Instructions.  
▶ Attach to Form 1040.

OMB No. 1545-0139

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. 54

Your name \_\_\_\_\_ Social security number \_\_\_\_\_ Occupation in which expenses were incurred \_\_\_\_\_

**Part I Employee Business Expenses and Reimbursements****STEP 1 Enter Your Expenses**

|   | Column A<br>Other Than Meals<br>and Entertainment | Column B<br>Meals and<br>Entertainment |
|---|---|--|
| 1 Vehicle expense from line 22 or line 29   | 1   |  |
| 2 Parking fees, tolls, and local transportation, including train, bus, etc.   | 2   |  |
| 3 Travel expense while away from home overnight, including lodging, airplane, car rental, etc. Do not include meals and entertainment | 3   |  |
| 4 Business expenses not included on lines 1 through 3. Do not include meals and entertainment   | 4   |  |
| 5 Meals and entertainment expenses. (See the separate Instructions.)  | 5   |  |
| 6 Add lines 1 through 5 and enter the total expenses here   | 6   |  |

Note: If you were not reimbursed for any expenses in Step 1, skip line 7 and enter the amount from line 6 on line 8.

**STEP 2 Enter Amounts Your Employer Gave You For Expenses Listed in STEP 1**

|  |   |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|
| 7 Enter amounts your employer gave you that were not reported to you in Box 10 of Form W-2. Include any amount reported under code "L" in Box 17 of your Form W-2. (See Instructions.) | 7 |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|

**STEP 3 Figure Expenses To Deduct on Schedule A (Form 1040)**

|   |    |  |  |
|---|----|--|--|
| 8 Subtract line 7 from line 6   | 8  |  |  |
| Note: If both columns of line 8 are zero, stop here. If column A is less than zero, report the amount as income and enter -0- on line 10, column A. See the separate instructions for how to report.  |    |  |  |
| 9 Enter 20% (.20) of line 8, Column B   | 9  |  |  |
| 10 Subtract line 9 from line 8  | 10 |  |  |
| 11 Add the amounts on line 10 of both columns and enter the total here. Also enter the total on Schedule A (Form 1040), line 20. (Qualified performing artists and individuals with disabilities, see the separate instructions for special rules on where to enter the total.) | 11 |  |  |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see the separate Instructions.

Form **2106** (1990)

Form 2106 (1990)

Page **2****Part II Vehicle Expenses (See Instructions to find out which sections to complete.)****Section A.—General Information**

|   | (a) Vehicle 1  | (b) Vehicle 2 |
|---|--|---------------|
| 12 Enter the date vehicle was placed in service   | 12 / /   | 12 / /        |
| 13 Total mileage vehicle was used during 1990   | 13 miles   | 13 miles      |
| 14 Miles included on line 13 that vehicle was used for business                                   | 14 miles   | 14 miles      |
| 15 Percent of business use (divide line 14 by line 13)  | 15 %   | 15 %          |
| 16 Average daily round trip commuting distance  | 16 miles   | 16 miles      |
| 17 Miles included on line 13 that vehicle was used for commuting                                  | 17 miles   | 17 miles      |
| 18 Other personal mileage (add lines 14 and 17 and subtract the total from line 13)               | 18 miles   | 18 miles      |
| 19 Do you (or your spouse) have another vehicle available for personal purposes?                  | <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No   |               |
| 20 If your employer provided you with a vehicle, is personal use during off duty hours permitted? | <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input type="checkbox"/> Not applicable |               |
| 21a Do you have evidence to support your deduction?   | <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No   |               |
| 21b If "Yes," is the evidence written?  | <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No   |               |

**Section B.—Standard Mileage Rate (Use this section only if you own the vehicle.)**

|  |    |  |
|--|----|--|
| 22 Multiply line 14 by 26¢ (.26). Enter the result here and on line 1. (Rural mail carriers, see the separate Instructions.) | 22 |  |
|--|----|--|

**Section C.—Actual Expenses**

|   | (a) Vehicle 1 | (b) Vehicle 2 |
|---|---------------|---------------|
| 23 Gasoline, oil, repairs, vehicle insurance, etc.  | 23            |               |
| 24a Vehicle rentals   | 24a           |               |
| b Inclusion amount  | 24b           |               |
| c Subtract line 24b from line 24a   | 24c           |               |
| 25 Value of employer-provided vehicle (applies only if 100% annual lease value was included on Form W-2. See Instructions.) | 25            |               |
| 26 Add lines 23, 24c, and 25  | 26            |               |
| 27 Multiply line 26 by the percentage on line 15  | 27            |               |
| 28 Enter amount from line 38 below  | 28            |               |
| 29 Add lines 27 and 28. Enter total here and on line 1  | 29            |               |

**Section D.—Depreciation of Vehicles (Use this section only if you own the vehicle.)**

|  | (a) Vehicle 1 | (b) Vehicle 2 |
|--|---------------|---------------|
| 30 Enter cost or other basis. (See Instructions.)  | 30            |               |
| 31 Enter amount of Section 179 deduction. (See Instructions.)                                | 31            |               |
| 32 Multiply line 30 by line 15. (See Instructions if you elected the Section 179 deduction.) | 32            |               |
| 33 Enter depreciation method and percentage. (See Instructions.)                             | 33            |               |
| 34 Multiply line 32 by the percentage on line 33. (See Instructions.)                        | 34            |               |
| 35 Add lines 31 and 34   | 35            |               |
| 36 Enter the limitation amount from the table in the line 36 instructions.                   | 36            |               |
| 37 Multiply line 36 by the percentage on line 15   | 37            |               |
| 38 Enter the smaller of line 35 or line 37. Also enter it on line 28 above.                  | 38            |               |

\*U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990-265-289

Form **2441**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service (OI)  
Name(s) shown on Form 1040**Child and Dependent Care Expenses**► Attach to Form 1040.  
► See separate instructions.

OMB No. 1545-0068

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **21**

Your social security number

- If you are claiming the child and dependent care credit, complete Parts I and II below. But if you received employer-provided dependent care benefits, first complete Part III on the back.
- If you are not claiming the credit but you received employer-provided dependent care benefits, only complete Part I, below, and Part III on the back.

**Part I Persons or Organizations Who Provided the Care—You must complete this part.** (See the instructions. If you need more space, attach a statement.)

| 1 | (a) Name | (b) Address<br>(number, street, city, state, and ZIP code) | (c) Identifying number<br>(SSN or EIN) | (d) Amount paid<br>(see instructions) |
|---|----------|--|--|---------------------------------------|
|   |          |  |  |                                       |
|   |          |  |  |                                       |
|   |          |  |  |                                       |
|   |          |  |  |                                       |

2 Add the amounts in column (d) of line 1 and enter the total.

Note: If you paid cash wages of \$50 or more in a calendar quarter to an individual for services performed in your home, you must file an employment tax return. Get Form 942 for details.

**Part II Credit for Child and Dependent Care Expenses**3 Enter the number of qualifying persons who were cared for in 1990. (See the instructions for the definition of qualifying persons.) **Caution:** To qualify, the person(s) must have shared the same home with you in 1990.4 Enter the amount of qualified expenses you incurred and actually paid in 1990. See the instructions to find out which expenses qualify. **Caution:** If you completed Part III on page 2, do not include on this line any excluded benefits shown on line 25.

5 Enter \$2,400 (\$4,800 if you paid for the care of two or more qualifying persons).

6 If you completed Part III on page 2, enter the excluded benefits, if any, from line 25.

7 Subtract line 6 from line 5 and enter the result. (If the result is zero or less, skip lines 8 through 13. Enter zero on line 14, and go to line 15.)

8 Compare the amounts on lines 4 and 7. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

9 You must enter your earned income. (See the instructions for the definition of earned income.)

10 If you are married filing a joint return, you must enter your spouse's earned income. (If your spouse was a full-time student or disabled, see the instructions for the amount to enter.)

11 If you are married filing a joint return, compare the amounts on lines 9 and 10. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

12 • If you are married filing a joint return, compare the amounts on lines 8 and 11. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

• All others, compare the amounts on lines 8 and 9. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

13 Enter the decimal amount from the table below that applies to the adjusted gross income on Form 1040, line 32.

| If line 32 is: |               | Decimal amount is: | If line 32 is: |               | Decimal amount is: |
|----------------|---------------|--------------------|----------------|---------------|--------------------|
| Over—          | But not over— |                    | Over—          | But not over— |                    |
| \$0—           | 10,000        | .30                | \$20,000—      | 22,000        | .24                |
| 10,000—        | 12,000        | .29                | 22,000—        | 24,000        | .23                |
| 12,000—        | 14,000        | .28                | 24,000—        | 26,000        | .22                |
| 14,000—        | 16,000        | .27                | 26,000—        | 28,000        | .21                |
| 16,000—        | 18,000        | .26                | 28,000         |               | .20                |
| 18,000—        | 20,000        | .25                |                |               |                    |

14 Multiply the amount on line 12 by the decimal amount on line 13 and enter the result.

15 Multiply any child and dependent care expenses for 1989 that you paid in 1990 by the decimal amount that applies to the adjusted gross income on your 1989 Form 1040, line 32, or Form 1040A, line 14. Enter the result. (You must complete Part I and attach a statement. See the instructions.)

16 Add the amounts on lines 14 and 15. See the instructions for the amount of credit you can claim.

Form 2441 (1990)

Page 2

**Part III Employer-Provided Dependent Care Benefits—Complete this part only if you received employer-provided dependent care benefits. Also, be sure to complete Part I.**

17 Enter the total amount of employer-provided dependent care benefits you received for 1990. (This amount should be shown in Box 15 of your W-2 form(s).) Do not include amounts that were reported to you as wages in Box 10 of Form(s) W-2.

18 Enter the amount forfeited, if any. **Caution:** See the instructions.

19 Subtract line 18 from line 17 and enter the result.

20 Enter the total amount of qualified expenses incurred in 1990 for the care of a qualifying person. (See the instructions.)

21 Compare the amounts on lines 19 and 20. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

22 You must enter your earned income. (See the instructions for lines 9 and 10 for the definition of earned income.)

23 If you were married at the end of 1990, you must enter your spouse's earned income. (If your spouse was a full-time student or disabled, see the instructions for lines 9 and 10 for the amount to enter.)

24 • If you were married at the end of 1990, compare the amounts on lines 22 and 23. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here.

• If you were unmarried, enter the amount from line 22 here.

25 Excluded benefits. Enter here the smallest of the following:

• The amount from line 21, or

• The amount from line 24, or

• \$5,000 (\$2,500 if married filing a separate return).

26 Taxable benefits. Subtract line 25 from line 19. Enter the result, but not less than zero. Also include this amount in the total on Form 1040, line 7. On the dotted line next to line 7, write "DCB".

Note: If you are also claiming the child and dependent care credit, fill in Form 1040 through line 40. Then complete Part II of this form.

U.S. Government Printing Office: 1990 — 295-309

Form **2441** (1990)

Form **3800**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service

Name(s) as shown on return

**General Business Credit**▶ Attach to your tax return.  
▶ See separate instructions.

OMB No. 1545-0895

**1990**Attachment  
Sequence No. 22

Identifying number

**Part I Tentative Credit**

|    |   |    |
|----|---|----|
| 1  | Current year investment credit (Form 3468, Part I)  | 1  |
| 2  | Current year jobs credit (Form 5884, Part I)  | 2  |
| 3  | Current year credit for alcohol used as fuel (Form 6478)                                      | 3  |
| 4  | Current year credit for increasing research activities (Form 6765, Part III)                  | 4  |
| 5  | Current year low-income housing credit (Form 8586, Part I)                                    | 5  |
| 6  | Current year disabled access credit (Form 8826, Part I)                                       | 6  |
| 7  | Current year general business credit—Add lines 1 through 6                                    | 7  |
| 8  | Passive activity credits included on lines 1 through 6 (see Instructions)                     | 8  |
| 9  | Subtract line 8 from line 7   | 9  |
| 10 | Passive activity credits allowed in 1990 (see Instructions)                                   | 10 |
| 11 | Carryforward of general business credit, WIN credit or ESOP credit to 1990 (see Instructions) | 11 |
| 12 | Carryback of general business credit to 1990  | 12 |
| 13 | Tentative general business credit—Add lines 9 through 12                                      | 13 |

**Part II General Business Credit Limitation Based on Amount of Tax**

|     |   |     |     |
|-----|---|-----|-----|
| 14a | Individuals—Enter amount from Form 1040, line 40  | 14  |     |
| b   | Corporations—Enter amount from Form 1120, Schedule J, line 3 (or Form 1120-A, Part I, line 1)   |     |     |
| c   | Other filers—Enter regular tax before credits from your return  |     |     |
| 15  | Credits that reduce regular tax before the general business credit—   |     |     |
| a   | Credit for child and dependent care expense (Form 2441)   |     | 15a |
| b   | Credit for the elderly or the disabled (Schedule R, Form 1040)  |     | 15b |
| c   | Foreign tax credit (Form 1116 or Form 1118)   |     | 15c |
| d   | Possessions tax credit (Form 5735)  |     | 15d |
| e   | Mortgage interest credit (Form 8396)  |     | 15e |
| f   | Credit for fuel from a nonconventional source   |     | 15f |
| g   | Orphan drug credit (Form 6765)  |     | 15g |
| h   | Total credits that reduce regular tax before the general business credit. Add lines 15a through 15g and enter here  | 15h |     |
| 16  | Net regular tax—Subtract line 15h from line 14  | 16  |     |
| 17  | Tentative minimum tax:  | 17  |     |
| a   | Individuals—Enter amount from Form 6251, line 17  |     |     |
| b   | Corporations—Enter amount from Form 4626, line 13   |     |     |
| c   | Estates and Trusts—Enter amount from Form 8656, line 37   |     |     |
| 18  | Net income tax:   | 18  |     |
| a   | Individuals—Add line 16 above and line 19 of Form 6251. Enter the total   |     |     |
| b   | Corporations—Add line 16 above and line 15 of Form 4626. Enter the total  |     |     |
| c   | Other filers—See Instructions   |     |     |
| 19  | If line 16 is more than \$25,000, enter 25% of the excess   | 19  |     |
| 20  | Subtract line 17 or line 19, whichever is greater, from line 18. Enter the result. If less than zero, enter zero  | 20  |     |
| 21  | General business credit—Enter the smaller of line 13 or line 20. Also enter this amount on Form 1040, line 44; Form 1120, Schedule J, line 4e; Form 1120-A, Part I, line 2a; or on the appropriate line of your return. (Individuals, estates, and trusts, see instructions for Schedule A if the investment credit is claimed or if the corporation has undergone a post-1986 "ownership change.") | 21  |     |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see page 1 of the separate instructions to this form.

Form 3800 (1990)

Form 3800 (1990)

Page 2

**Schedule A Additional General Business Credit Allowed By Section 38(c)(2)—Only Applicable to C Corporations**

|    |  |    |
|----|--|----|
| 1  | Enter the portion of the credit shown on line 13, page 1, that is attributable to the regular investment credit under section 46   | 1  |
| 2  | Tentative minimum tax (from line 17, page 1)   | 2  |
| 3  | Multiply line 2 by 25% (.25)   | 3  |
| 4  | Enter the amount from line 20, page 1  | 4  |
| 5  | Enter the portion of the credit shown on line 13, page 1, that is NOT attributable to the regular investment credit under section 46   | 5  |
| 6  | Subtract line 5 from line 4 (if less than zero, enter zero)  | 6  |
| 7  | Subtract line 6 from line 1 (if less than zero, enter zero)  | 7  |
| 8  | For purposes of this line only, recompute the amount on line 11, Form 4626, by using zero on line 7, Form 4626, and enter the result here  | 8  |
| 9  | Multiply line 8 by 10% (.10)   | 9  |
| 10 | Net income tax (from line 18, page 1)  | 10 |
| 11 | General business credit (from line 21, page 1)   | 11 |
| 12 | Subtract line 11 from line 10  | 12 |
| 13 | Subtract line 9 from line 12   | 13 |
| 14 | Enter the smallest of line 3, line 7, or line 13   | 14 |
| 15 | Subtract line 14 from line 2   | 15 |
| 16 | Enter the greater of line 15, above, or line 19, page 1  | 16 |
| 17 | Subtract line 16 from line 10. DO NOT enter more than the amount on line 13, page 1  | 17 |
| 18 | Enter the lesser of line 17, above, or line 16, page 1. Enter this amount also on line 21, page 1, instead of the amount previously computed on that line. Write "Sec. 38(c)(2)" in the margin next to your entry on line 21, page 1 | 18 |
| 19 | If line 17 is greater than line 18, enter the excess here (see Instructions)   | 19 |

© U.S.GPO: 1990-265-318 E.I. 43-1410168

Form **6251****Alternative Minimum Tax—Individuals**

OMB No. 1545-0227

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **32**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service▶ See separate instructions.  
▶ Attach to Form 1040 or Form 1040NR. Estates and trusts, use Form 8656.

Name(s) shown on Form 1040

Your social security number

|    |   |    |  |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1  | Taxable income from Form 1040, line 37. (If Form 1040, line 37 is zero, see Instructions.)  | 1  |  |
| 2  | Net operating loss deduction, if any, from Form 1040, line 22. (Enter as a positive amount.)  | 2  |  |
| 3  | Combine lines 1 and 2   | 3  |  |
| 4  | Adjustments: (See Instructions before completing.)  |    |  |
| a  | Standard deduction, if any, from Form 1040, line 34   | 4a |  |
| b  | Personal exemption amount from Form 1040, line 36   | 4b |  |
| c  | Medical and dental expenses   | 4c |  |
| d  | Miscellaneous itemized deductions from Schedule A (Form 1040), line 25  | 4d |  |
| e  | Taxes from Schedule A (Form 1040), line 8   | 4e |  |
| f  | Refund of taxes   | 4f |  |
| g  | Personal interest from Schedule A (Form 1040), line 12b   | 4g |  |
| h  | Other interest adjustments  | 4h |  |
| i  | Reserved  | 4i |  |
| j  | Depreciation of tangible property placed in service after 1986  | 4j |  |
| k  | Circulation and research and experimental expenditures paid or incurred after 1986  | 4k |  |
| l  | Mining exploration and development costs paid or incurred after 1986  | 4l |  |
| m  | Long-term contracts entered into after 2/28/86  | 4m |  |
| n  | Pollution control facilities placed in service after 1986   | 4n |  |
| o  | Installment sales of certain property   | 4o |  |
| p  | Adjusted gain or loss   | 4p |  |
| q  | Certain loss limitations  | 4q |  |
| r  | Tax shelter farm loss   | 4r |  |
| s  | Passive activity loss   | 4s |  |
| t  | Beneficiaries of estates and trusts   | 4t |  |
| u  | Combine lines 4a through 4t   | 4u |  |
| 5  | Tax preference items: (See Instructions before completing.)   |    |  |
| a  | Appreciated property charitable deduction   | 5a |  |
| b  | Tax-exempt interest from private activity bonds issued after 8/7/86   | 5b |  |
| c  | Depletion   | 5c |  |
| d  | Accelerated depreciation of real property placed in service before 1987   | 5d |  |
| e  | Accelerated depreciation of leased personal property placed in service before 1987  | 5e |  |
| f  | Amortization of certified pollution control facilities placed in service before 1987  | 5f |  |
| g  | Intangible drilling costs   | 5g |  |
| h  | Add lines 5a through 5g   | 5h |  |
| 6  | Combine lines 3, 4u, and 5h   | 6  |  |
| 7  | Alternative tax net operating loss deduction. (Do not enter more than 90% of line 6.) See Instructions  | 7  |  |
| 8  | Alternative minimum taxable income. Subtract line 7 from line 6. If married filing a separate return, see Instructions  | 8  |  |
| 9  | Enter: \$40,000 (\$20,000 if married filing separately; \$30,000 if single or head of household)  | 9  |  |
| 10 | Enter: \$150,000 (\$75,000 if married filing separately; \$112,500 if single or head of household)  | 10 |  |
| 11 | Subtract line 10 from line 8. If zero or less, enter -0- here and on line 12 and go to line 13  | 11 |  |
| 12 | Multiply line 11 by 25% (.25)   | 12 |  |
| 13 | Subtract line 12 from line 9. If zero or less, enter -0-. If completing this form for a child under age 14, see Instructions for amount to enter  | 13 |  |
| 14 | Subtract line 13 from line 8. If zero or less, enter -0- here and on line 19 and skip lines 15 through 18   | 14 |  |
| 15 | Multiply line 14 by 21% (.21)   | 15 |  |
| 16 | Alternative minimum tax foreign tax credit. See Instructions  | 16 |  |
| 17 | Tentative minimum tax. Subtract line 16 from line 15  | 17 |  |
| 18 | Enter your tax from Form 1040, line 38, minus any foreign tax credit on Form 1040, line 43. If an amount is entered on line 39 of Form 1040, see Instructions   | 18 |  |
| 19 | Alternative minimum tax. Subtract line 18 from line 17. If zero or less, enter -0-. Enter this amount on Form 1040, line 49. If completing this form for a child under age 14, see Instructions for amount to enter | 19 |  |

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see separate instructions.

U.S. GPO: 1990-0-285-372

Form **6251** (1990)Form **8582****Passive Activity Loss Limitations**

OMB No. 1545-1008

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **88**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service▶ See separate instructions.  
▶ Attach to Form 1040 or Form 1041.

Name(s) shown on return

Identifying number

**Part I Computation of 1990 Passive Activity Loss**

Caution: See the Instructions for Worksheets 1 and 2 on page 7 before completing Part I.

**Rental Real Estate Activities With Active Participation** (For the definition of active participation see Active Participation in a Rental Real Estate Activity in the Instructions.)**Activities acquired before 10-23-86 (Pre-enactment):**1a Activities with net income (from Worksheet 1, Part 1, column (a)) 1a |  |

1b Activities with net loss (from Worksheet 1, Part 1, column (b)) 1b |  |

1c Combine lines 1a and 1b 1c |  |

**Activities acquired after 10-22-86 (Post-enactment):**

1d Activities with net income (from Worksheet 1, Part 2, column (a)) 1d |  |

1e Activities with net loss (from Worksheet 1, Part 2, column (b)) 1e |  |

1f Combine lines 1d and 1e 1f |  |

1g Net income or (loss). Combine lines 1c and 1f 1g |  |

1h Prior year unallowed losses (from Worksheet 1, Parts 1 and 2, column (c)) 1h |  |

1i Combine lines 1g and 1h 1i |  |

**All Other Passive Activities**

**Activities acquired before 10-23-86 (Pre-enactment):**

2a Activities with net income (from Worksheet 2, Part 1, column (a)) 2a |  |

2b Activities with net loss (from Worksheet 2, Part 1, column (b)) 2b |  |

2c Combine lines 2a and 2b 2c |  |

**Activities acquired after 10-22-86 (Post-enactment):**

2d Activities with net income (from Worksheet 2, Part 2, column (a)) 2d |  |

2e Activities with net loss (from Worksheet 2, Part 2, column (b)) 2e |  |

2f Combine lines 2d and 2e 2f |  |

2g Net income or (loss). Combine lines 2c and 2f 2g |  |

2h Prior year unallowed losses (from Worksheet 2, Parts 1 and 2, column (c)) 2h |  |

2i Combine lines 2g and 2h 2i |  |

3 Combine lines 1i and 2i. If the result is net income or -0-, see the Instructions for line 3. If this line and line 1c or line 1i are losses, go to line 4. Otherwise, enter -0- on lines 8 and 9 and go to line 10 3 |  |

Note: Treat all numbers entered in Parts II and III as positive amounts. (See Instructions on page 8 for examples.)

**Part II Computation of the Special Allowance for Rental Real Estate With Active Participation**

4 Enter the smaller of the loss on line 1i or the loss on line 3. If line 1i is -0- or net income, enter -0- and complete lines 5 through 9 4 |  |

5 Enter \$150,000. If married filing separately, see the Instructions 5 |  |

6 Enter modified adjusted gross income, but not less than -0- (see Instructions).

Note: If line 6 is equal to or greater than line 5, skip line 7, enter -0- on lines 8 and 9, and then go to line 10. Otherwise, go to line 7.

7 Subtract line 6 from line 5 7 |  |

8 Multiply line 7 by 50% (.5). Do not enter more than \$25,000. If married filing separately, see Instructions 8 |  |

9 Enter the smaller of line 4 or line 8 9 |  |

**Part III Computation of Passive Activity Loss Allowed**

10 Combine lines 1c and 2c. If the result is net income or -0-, skip to line 16. (See Instructions.) 10 |  |

11 If line 1c shows income, has no entry, or shows -0-, enter -0-. Otherwise, enter the smaller of line 1c or line 8 11 |  |

12 Subtract line 11 from line 10. If line 11 is equal to or greater than line 10, enter -0- 12 |  |

13 Subtract line 9 from line 3 13 |  |

14 Enter the smaller of line 12 or line 13 14 |  |

15 Multiply line 14 by 10% (.1) and enter the result 15 |  |

16 Enter the amount from line 9 16 |  |

17 Passive activity loss allowed for 1990. Add lines 15 and 16 17 |  |

18 Add the income, if any, on lines 1a, 1d, 2a, and 2d and enter the total 18 |  |

19 Total losses allowed from all passive activities for 1990. Add lines 17 and 18. See the Instructions to find out how to report the losses on your tax return.

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see separate instructions.

Form **8582** (1990)

Form 8582 (1990) **Caution:** The worksheets are not required to be filed with your tax return and may be detached before filing Form 8582. Keep a copy of the worksheets for your records. Page 3

**Worksheet 1—For Form 8582, Lines 1a, 1b, 1d, 1e, and 1h (See Instructions on page 7.)**

| Part 1—Pre-enactment interests                         | Current year             |                        | Prior year                   | Overall gain or loss |          |
|--|--------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------|----------|
|  | (a) Net income (line 1a) | (b) Net loss (line 1b) | (c) Unallowed loss (line 1h) | (d) Gain             | (e) Loss |
| Name of activity                                       |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Total.</b> Enter on Form 8582, lines 1a and 1b      |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Part 2—Post-enactment interests</b>                 |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| Name of activity                                       | (a) Net income (line 1d) | (b) Net loss (line 1e) |                              | (d) Gain             | (e) Loss |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Total.</b> Enter on Form 8582, lines 1d, 1e, and 1h |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |

**Worksheet 2—For Form 8582, Lines 2a, 2b, 2d, 2e, and 2h (See Instructions on page 7.)**

| Part 1—Pre-enactment interests                         | Current year             |                        | Prior year                   | Overall gain or loss |          |
|--|--------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------|----------|
|  | (a) Net income (line 2a) | (b) Net loss (line 2b) | (c) Unallowed loss (line 2h) | (d) Gain             | (e) Loss |
| Name of activity                                       |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Total.</b> Enter on Form 8582, lines 2a and 2b      |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Part 2—Post-enactment interests</b>                 |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| Name of activity                                       | (a) Net income (line 2d) | (b) Net loss (line 2e) |                              | (d) Gain             | (e) Loss |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
|  |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |
| <b>Total.</b> Enter on Form 8582, lines 2d, 2e, and 2h |                          |                        |                              |                      |          |

**Worksheet 3—Use this worksheet if an amount is shown on Form 8582, line 9 (See Instructions on page 8.)**

| Name of activity | Form or schedule to be reported on | (a) Loss (See instructions.) | (b) Ratio (See instructions.) | (c) Special allowance (See instructions.) | (d) Subtract column (c) from column (a) (See instructions.) |
|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|---|---|
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |   |   |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |   |   |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |   |   |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |   |   |
| <b>Total</b>     |                                    |                              | 1.00                          |   |   |

Form 8582 (1990) Page 4

**Worksheet 4—Allocation of Unallowed Losses (See Instructions on page 8.)**

| Name of activity | Form or schedule to be reported on | (a) Loss (See instructions.) | (b) Ratio (See instructions.) | (c) Unallowed loss (See instructions.) |
|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|--|
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |  |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |  |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |  |
|                  |                                    |                              |                               |  |
| <b>Total</b>     |                                    |                              | 1.00                          |  |

**Worksheet 5—Allowed Losses (See Instructions on page 8.)**

| Name of activity | Form or schedule to be reported on | (a) Loss (See instructions.) | (b) Unallowed loss (See instructions.) | (c) Allowed loss (See instructions.) |
|------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------|--|--------------------------------------|
|                  |                                    |                              |  |                                      |
|                  |                                    |                              |  |                                      |
|                  |                                    |                              |  |                                      |
|                  |                                    |                              |  |                                      |
| <b>Total</b>     |                                    |                              |  |                                      |

**Worksheet 6—Activities With Losses Reported on 2 or More Different Forms or Schedules (See Instructions on page 9.)**

| Name of Activity:  | (a) (See Instr.) | (b) (See Instr.) | (c) Ratio (See Instr.) | (d) Unallowed loss (See Instr.) | (e) Allowed loss (See Instr.) |
|--|------------------|------------------|------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>Form or Schedule to be Reported on:</b>                       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| 1a Net loss plus prior year unallowed loss from form or schedule |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| b Net income from form or schedule                               |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| c Subtract line 1b from line 1a. If -0- or less, enter -0-       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| <b>Form or Schedule to be Reported on:</b>                       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| 1a Net loss plus prior year unallowed loss from form or schedule |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| b Net income from form or schedule                               |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| c Subtract line 1b from line 1a. If -0- or less, enter -0-       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| <b>Form or Schedule to be Reported on:</b>                       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| 1a Net loss plus prior year unallowed loss from form or schedule |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| b Net income from form or schedule                               |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| c Subtract line 1b from line 1a. If -0- or less, enter -0-       |                  |                  |                        |                                 |                               |
| <b>Total</b>   |                  |                  | 1.00                   |                                 |                               |

Form **8615**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service**Tax for Children Under Age 14  
Who Have Investment Income of More Than \$1,000**▶ See Instructions below and on back.  
▶ Attach ONLY to the Child's Form 1040, Form 1040A, or Form 1040NR.

OMB No. 1545-0998

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **33****General Instructions****Purpose of Form.** For children under age 14, investment income (such as taxable interest and dividends) over \$1,000 is taxed at the parent's rate if the parent's rate is higher than the child's rate.

Do not use this form if the child's investment income is \$1,000 or less. Instead, figure the tax in the normal manner on the child's income tax return. For example, if the child had \$900 of taxable interest income and \$200 of wages, Form 8615 is not required to be completed and the child's tax should be figured on Form 1040A using the Tax Table.

If the child's investment income is more than \$1,000, use this form to see if any of the child's investment income is taxed at the parent's rate and, if so, to figure the

child's tax. For example, if the child had \$1,100 of taxable interest income and \$200 of wages, complete Form 8615 and attach it to the child's Form 1040A.

**Investment Income.** As used on this form, "investment income" includes all taxable income other than earned income as defined on page 2. It includes income such as taxable interest, dividends, capital gains, rents, royalties, etc. It also includes pension and annuity income and income (other than earned income) received as the beneficiary of a trust.**Who Must File.** Generally, Form 8615 must be filed for any child who was under age 14 on January 1, 1991, and who had more than \$1,000 of investment income. If neither parent was alive on December 31,

1990, do not use Form 8615. Instead, figure the child's tax based on his or her own rate.

**Note:** The parent may be able to elect to report the child's investment income on his or her return. If the parent makes this election, the child will not have to file a return or Form 8615. For more details, see the Instructions for Form 1040 or Form 1040A, or get Form 8814, Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends.**Additional Information.** For more information about the tax on investment income of children, please get Pub. 929, Tax Rules for Children and Dependents.

(Instructions continue on back.)

Child's name shown on return

Child's social security number

A Parent's name (first, initial, and last). (Caution: See instructions on back before completing.)

B Parent's social security number

C Parent's filing status (check one):

☐ Single, ☐ Married filing jointly, ☐ Married filing separately, ☐ Head of household, or ☐ Qualifying widow(er)D Enter number of exemptions claimed on parent's return. (If the parent's filing status is married filing separately, see the instructions.) ▶ ☐**Step 1 Figure child's net investment income**

- 1 Enter the child's investment income, such as taxable interest and dividend income (see the instructions). (If this amount is \$1,000 or less, stop here; do not file this form.)
- 2 If the child DID NOT itemize deductions on Schedule A (Form 1040 or Form 1040NR), enter \$1,000. If the child ITEMIZED deductions, see the instructions
- 3 Subtract the amount on line 2 from the amount on line 1. Enter the result. (If zero or less, stop here; do not complete the rest of this form but ATTACH it to the child's return.)
- 4 Enter the child's taxable income (from Form 1040, line 37; Form 1040A, line 22; or Form 1040NR, line 35).
- 5 Compare the amounts on lines 3 and 4. Enter the smaller of the two amounts here ▶

**Step 2 Figure tentative tax based on the tax rate of the parent listed above**

- 6 Enter the parent's taxable income (from Form 1040, line 37; Form 1040A, line 22; Form 1040EZ, line 5; or Form 1040NR, line 35). But if the parent transferred property to a trust, see the instructions
- 7 Enter the total, if any, of the net investment income from Forms 8615, line 5, of ALL OTHER children of the parent. (Do not include the amount on line 5 above.)
- 8 Add the amounts on lines 5, 6, and 7. Enter the total
- 9 Tax on the amount on line 8 based on the parent's filing status
- 10 Enter the parent's tax (from Form 1040, line 38; Form 1040A, line 23; Form 1040EZ, line 7; or Form 1040NR, line 36)
- 11 Subtract the amount on line 10 from the amount on line 9. Enter the result. (If no amount is entered on line 7, enter the amount from line 11 on line 13; skip lines 12a and 12b.)
- 12a Add the amounts on lines 5 and 7. Enter the total
- 12b Divide the amount on line 5 by the amount on line 12a. Enter the result as a decimal (rounded to two places).
- 13 Multiply the amount on line 11 by the decimal amount on line 12b. Enter the result ▶

**Step 3 Figure child's tax**

- Note:** If the amounts on lines 4 and 5 are the same, skip to line 16.
- 14 Subtract the amount on line 5 from the amount on line 4. Enter the result
  - 15 Tax on the amount on line 14 based on the child's filing status
  - 16 Add the amounts on lines 13 and 15. Enter the total
  - 17 Tax on the amount on line 4 based on the child's filing status
  - 18 Compare the amounts on lines 16 and 17. Enter the larger of the two amounts here and on Form 1040, line 38; Form 1040A, line 23; or Form 1040NR, line 36. Be sure to check the box for "Form 8615" ▶

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see back of form.

Form **8615** (1990)Form **8801**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service  
Name(s) shown on return**Credit For Prior Year Minimum Tax**

▶ Attach to your tax return.

OMB No. 1545-1073

**1990**  
Attachment  
Sequence No. **74**

Identifying number

**Part I Net Minimum Tax on Exclusion Items**

- 1 Enter line 3 of 1989 Form 6251, or line 1 of 1989 Form 4626. Form 1041 filers, see Instructions.
- 2 Enter adjustments and tax preference items treated as exclusion items. See Instructions.
- 3 **Minimum tax credit net operating loss deduction.** See Instructions.
- 4 Combine lines 1, 2, and 3. If zero or less, enter -0- here and on line 15 and go to Part II. If more than \$155,000 and you are married filing separately, see Instructions
- 5 Enter line 9 of 1989 Form 6251, or line 9a of 1989 Form 4626. Form 8656 filers, enter \$20,000
- 6 Enter line 10 of 1989 Form 6251, or line 9b of 1989 Form 4626. Form 8656 filers, enter \$75,000
- 7 Subtract line 6 from line 4. If zero or less, enter -0- here and on line 8 and go to line 9
- 8 Multiply line 7 by 25% (.25) and enter the result
- 9 Subtract line 8 from line 5. If zero or less, enter -0-. If completing for a child under 14, see Instructions
- 10 Subtract line 9 from line 4. If zero or less, enter -0- here and on line 15, and go to Part II
- 11 Form 6251 and 8656 filers, multiply line 10 by 21% (.21). Form 4626 filers, multiply line 10 by 20% (.20)
- 12 **Minimum tax foreign tax credit on exclusion items.** See Instructions
- 13 **Tentative minimum tax on exclusion items.** Subtract line 12 from line 11
- 14 Enter line 18 of 1989 Form 6251, line 15 of 1989 Form 4626, or line 11c, Part III, of 1989 Form 8656.
- 15 **Net minimum tax on exclusion items.** Subtract line 14 from line 13. If zero or less, enter -0-

**Part II Minimum Tax Credit and Carryforward to 1991**

- 16 Enter line 19 of 1989 Form 6251, the sum of lines 14 and 16 of 1989 Form 4626, or line 12, Part III, of 1989 Form 8656.
- 17 Enter the amount from line 15 above
- 18 Subtract line 17 from line 16. If line 17 is greater than line 16, enter the result as a negative amount
- 19 **Carryforward of minimum tax credit from 1989.** Enter amount on line 28 of 1989 Form 8801
- 20 Enter your 1989 unallowed credit for fuel produced from a nonconventional source. Also include any unallowed orphan drug credit. See Instructions
- 21 Combine lines 18, 19, and 20. If zero or less, do not complete the rest of this form. See Instructions
- 22 Enter your 1990 regular income tax liability minus allowable tax credits. See Instructions
- 23 Enter line 17 of 1990 Form 6251, line 13 of 1990 Form 4626, or line 37 of 1990 Form 8656
- 24 Subtract line 23 from line 22. If zero or less, enter -0-
- 25 **Minimum tax credit.** Enter the smaller of line 21 or line 24. Also enter this amount on the appropriate line of your 1990 tax return. See Instructions.
- 26 **Minimum tax credit carryforward to 1991.** Subtract line 25 from line 21. See Instructions

**General Instructions**

(Section references are to the Internal Revenue code.)

**Paperwork Reduction Act Notice.**—We ask for the information on this form to carry out the Internal Revenue laws of the United States. You are required to give us the information. We need it to ensure that you are complying with these laws and to allow us to figure and collect the right amount of tax.

The time needed to complete and file this form will vary depending on individual circumstances. The estimated average time is:

- Recordkeeping** . . . . . 1 hr., 33 min.  
**Learning about the law or the form** . . . . . 1 hr., 3 min.  
**Preparing the form** . . . . . 1 hr.  
**Copying, assembling, and sending the form to IRS** . . . . . 17 min.

If you have comments concerning the accuracy of these time estimates or suggestions for making this form more simple, we would be happy to hear from you. You can write to both the IRS and the

Office of Management and Budget at the addresses listed in the instructions of the tax return with which this form is filed.

**Purpose of Form**

Form 8801 is used to compute the minimum tax credit, if any, for alternative minimum tax (AMT) incurred in prior tax years after 1986. The form is also used to figure any minimum tax credit carryforward that may be used in future years.

**Who Should File**

Form 8801 should be completed by individuals, corporations, trusts, and estates that had:

- an AMT liability in 1989 (or an amount on line 14 of Form 4626) and adjustments or tax preference items (other than exclusion items) in 1989;
- a minimum tax credit carryforward from 1989 to 1990; or
- a 1989 unallowed nonconventional source fuel credit or an unallowed orphan drug credit for any tax year after 1986 (see the instructions for line 20 of this form).

**Recordkeeping.**—Use Form 8801 each year to see if you have a minimum tax credit and to keep track of any credit carryforward. (See line 28 of your 1989 Form 8801.)**Specific Instructions**

The AMT is attributable to two types of adjustments and tax preference items—"exclusion items" and "deferral items." The minimum tax credit is allowed only on the AMT attributable to deferral items.

**Deferral items** are generally adjustments and tax preference items that do not cause a permanent difference in taxable income over a number of years. An example is depreciation. Exclusion items, on the other hand, cause a permanent difference in taxable income. An example is the personal exemption.**Line 1—Form 1041 filers.**—Skip lines 1 through 3 of Form 8801. Complete Parts I and II of another 1989 Form 8656. For Part I of Form 8656, take into account only exclusion items (the amount included on lines 4e and 6d of Part I of Form 8656). On line 9, Part I of Form 8656, use the minimum tax credit net operating loss



Form **8814**Department of the Treasury  
Internal Revenue Service**Parent's Election To Report Child's Interest and Dividends**

▶ See instructions below and on back.

▶ Attach to Parent's Form 1040 or Form 1040NR.

OMB No. 1545-1128

**1990**Attachment  
Sequence No. **40****General Instructions**

**Purpose of Form.**—Use this form if you are a parent and choose to report the income of your child on your return. If you do, the child will not have to file a return. You can file this form only if your child:

- Was under age 14 on January 1, 1991;
- Had income only from interest and dividends (including Alaska Permanent Fund dividends);
- Had gross income for 1990 that was more than \$500 but less than \$5,000;

- Had no estimated tax payments for 1990;
- Did not have any overpayment of tax shown on his or her 1989 return applied to the 1990 return; AND
- Had no Federal income tax withheld from his or her income (backup withholding).

The parent(s) must also qualify as explained on page 2 of these instructions.

Step 1 is used to figure the amount of the child's income to report on the parent's return. Step 2 is used to figure an additional tax that must be added to the parent's tax.

A separate Form 8814 must be filed for each child whose income the parent chooses to report.

**Caution:** The Federal income tax on your child's income may be less if you file a tax return for the child instead of making this election. This is because you cannot take certain deductions that your child would be entitled to on his or her own return. For details, see **Deductions You May Not Take** on page 2.

(Instructions continue on back.)

Name(s) shown on parent's return

Your social security number

Child's name (first, initial, and last)

Child's social security number

**Caution:** If more than one Form 8814 is attached, check here ☐**Step 1** Figure amount of child's interest and dividend income to report on your return

**1a** Enter your child's **taxable** interest income. If this amount is different than the amounts shown on the child's Forms 1099-INT and 1099-OID, see the instructions.

**1a**

**b** Enter your child's **tax-exempt** interest income. Do **NOT** include this amount on line 1a.

**1b**

**2a** Enter your child's gross dividends (including any Alaska Permanent Fund dividends). If none, enter zero on line 2c and go to line 3. If your child received any capital gain distributions or dividends as a nominee, see the instructions.

**2a**

**b** Enter your child's nontaxable distributions (from Form 1099-DIV, Box 1d) included on line 2a.

**2b**

**c** Subtract line 2b from line 2a. Enter the result.

**2c**

**3** Add lines 1a and 2c. Enter the total. If the total is \$1,000 or less, skip lines 4 and 5 and go to line 6. If the total is \$5,000 or more, do not file this form. Your child must file his or her own return to report the income.

**3**

**4** Base amount.

**4**

1,000 00

**5** Subtract line 4 from line 3. Enter the result. (If filing more than one Form 8814, see the instructions.) Also include this amount in the total on Form 1040, line 22, or Form 1040NR, line 22. In the space next to line 22, write "Form 8814" and show the amount. Go on to line 6.

**5****Step 2** Figure your tax on the first \$1,000 of child's interest and dividend income

**6** Amount not taxed.

**6**

500 00

**7** Subtract line 6 from line 3. Enter the result. If the result is zero or less, enter zero.

**7**

**8 Tax.** • If the amount on line 7 is \$500 or more, enter \$75 here. (Also, see the **Note** below for where to enter it on your tax return.)

- If the amount on line 7 is less than \$500, multiply the amount on line 7 by 15% (.15). Enter the result here. (Also, see the **Note** below for where to enter it on your tax return.)

**8**

**Note:** Include the amount from line 8 in the tax you enter on Form 1040, line 38, or Form 1040NR, line 36. On Form 1040, also enter the amount from line 8 in the space provided next to line 38. On Form 1040NR, enter the amount from line 8 and "Form 8814" next to line 36. (If filing more than one Form 8814, see the instructions.)

For Paperwork Reduction Act Notice, see back of form.

Form **8814** (1990)

# Section 6

# Index

References in the index are either to table or page numbers. Table references appear in the form "X.X" (for example 1.1, 3.2, etc.) or a capital letter (for example A, B, etc.), and page numbers are preceded by the letters *pg*.

## A

### Additional standard deduction

(See also Basic and standard deductions)

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Marital status.....                 | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4   |
| Description.....                    | pg 73 |
| Reported on Form 1040A returns..... | 1.6   |

### Adjusted gross income less deficit

|   |          |
|---|----------|
| Classified by:                                |          |
| Marital status.....                           | 1.2, 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....           | 1.2, 1.4 |
| Size of cumulated adjusted gross income ..... | 1.1      |
| Type and number of exemptions .....           | 2.3      |
| Definition.....                               | pg 59    |
| Reported on:                                  |          |
| Form 1040A returns.....                       | 1.6      |
| Form 1040EZ returns.....                      | 1.5      |
| Returns with modified taxable income.....     | 3.1      |
| Classified by marginal tax rate .....         | 3.4      |
| Returns with itemized deductions .....        | 2.1      |
| Classified by marital status.....             | 2.2      |
| Returns with total income tax.....            | 3.2      |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....                   | A        |

### Adjustments

(See Statutory adjustments)

### Advance earned income credit payments

|                 |       |
|-----------------|-------|
| Definition..... | pg 60 |
|-----------------|-------|

### Alimony paid

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Marital status.....                 | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                     | pg 60 |

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions classified by marital status ..... | 2.2 |
|---|-----|

### Alimony received

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 60 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....    | 2.2   |

### All other taxes

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 3.3   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 60 |

### All other tax payments

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 60 |

### Alternative minimum tax

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:                            |       |
| Marital status.....                       | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....        | 3.3   |
| Definition.....                           | pg 60 |
| Reported on:                              |       |
| Returns with modified taxable income..... | 3.1   |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....     | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....        | 2.2   |

### Alternative minimum taxable income

(See Alternative minimum tax)

## B

### Basic standard deduction

(See also Additional and standard deductions)

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Marital status.....                 | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....  | 1.4   |
| Description.....                    | pg 73 |
| Reported on Form 1040A returns..... | 1.6   |

**Business or profession net income or loss**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept.....              | B     |
| Definition.....                       | pg 63 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |

**C****Capital assets**

(See Sales of capital assets reported on Schedule D)

**Capital gains and losses**

(See also Sales of capital assets reported on Schedule D)

**Capital gain distribution reported on Form 1040**

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 61 |

**Cash contributions deduction**

(See Contributions deduction)

**Casualty or theft loss deduction**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by marital status.....     | 1.3   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 61 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |

**Child care credit**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Marital status.....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....                                    | 3.3   |
| Definition.....   | pg 61 |
| Reported on:  |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....   | 1.6   |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....   | A     |

**Children at home exemption**

(See Exemptions)

**Children away from home exemption**

(See Exemptions)

**Contributions carryover**

(See Contributions deduction)

**Contributions deduction**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by marital status.....     | 1.3   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 62 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |

|                             |     |
|-----------------------------|-----|
| Time series, 1980-1990..... | A   |
| Type of contribution.....   | 2.1 |

**Credit for federal tax on gasoline and special fuels**

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 3.3   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 62 |

**Credit for the elderly or disabled**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Marital status.....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....  | 3.3   |
| Definition.....   | pg 62 |
| Reported on returns with itemized<br>deductions classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....   | A     |

**Credit from regulated investment companies**

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 3.3   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 62 |

**Credit to 1991 estimated tax**

(See also Overpayment refunded)

|                 |       |
|-----------------|-------|
| Definition..... | pg 63 |
|-----------------|-------|

**D****Deductible points**

(See also Interest paid deductions)

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1 |
|---|-----|

**Dependent exemptions**

(See Exemptions)

**Description of the sample**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Method of estimation.....                       | pg 12 |
| Processing and management<br>of the sample..... | pg 12 |
| Sample design and selection criteria.....       | pg 13 |
| Sample redesign.....                            | pg 14 |
| Sample selection.....                           | pg 11 |
| Table presentation.....                         | pg 12 |

**Dividends**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept.....              | B     |
| Definition.....                       | pg 63 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....               | 1.6   |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |

**E****Earned income credit**

|                    |       |
|--------------------|-------|
| Change in law..... | pg 4  |
| Definition.....    | pg 63 |

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Refundable portion classified by size<br>of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3 |
| Used to offset income tax before credits:                               |     |
| Classified by:  |     |
| Marital status .....  | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                     | 3.3 |
| Reported on:  |     |
| Form 1040A returns .....  | 1.6 |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status .....  | 2.2 |
| Used to offset other taxes .....  | 3.3 |

**Employee business expense**

(See also Unreimbursed employee business expenses)

**Estate or trust net income or loss**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept .....              | B     |
| Definition .....                       | pg 63 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |

**Estimated tax payments**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status .....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....  | 3.3   |
| Definition .....   | pg 64 |
| Reported on returns with itemized<br>deductions classified by marital status ..... | 2.2   |

**Excess social security taxes withheld**

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 64 |

**Exemptions**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Change in law .....                    | pg 4  |
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 2.4   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Type of exemption .....                | 2.3   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 64 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....              | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |

**F****Farm net income or loss**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                           |       |
| Marital status .....                     | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....      | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                         | pg 64 |
| Reported on: returns with itemized ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....       | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....             | A     |

**Farm rental income or loss**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 64 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |

**Filing requirements**

|   |      |
|---|------|
| For children and other dependents ..... | pg 3 |
| For most people .....                   | pg 3 |
| Description .....                       | pg 1 |

**Filing status**

(See Marital filing status)

**Foreign earned income exclusion**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                   | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                                      | pg 65 |
| Reported on returns with itemized<br>deductions ..... | 2.1   |

**Foreign tax credit**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status .....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                    | 3.3   |
| Definition .....   | pg 67 |
| Reported on:   |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status ..... | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....   | A     |

**Forfeited interest penalty**

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 65 |

**Form 1040 returns**

|                              |       |
|------------------------------|-------|
| Filing requirements .....    | pg 84 |
| Time series, 1980-1990 ..... | A     |

**Form 1040A returns**

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.6   |
| Filing requirements .....           | pg 84 |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....        | A     |

**Form 1040EZ returns**

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.5   |
| Filing requirements .....           | pg 84 |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....        | A     |

**Forms and instructions**

|                   |        |
|-------------------|--------|
| Form 1040 .....   | pg 80  |
| Form 1040A .....  | pg 113 |
| Form 1040EZ ..... | pg 117 |
| Form 2106 .....   | pg 125 |
| Form 2441 .....   | pg 126 |
| Form 3800 .....   | pg 127 |
| Form 6251 .....   | pg 128 |

|                      |        |
|----------------------|--------|
| Form 8582.....       | pg 128 |
| Form 8615.....       | pg 130 |
| Form 8801.....       | pg 130 |
| Form 8814.....       | pg 131 |
| Schedules A & B..... | pg 118 |
| Schedule C.....      | pg 119 |
| Schedule D.....      | pg 120 |
| Schedule E.....      | pg 121 |
| Schedule F.....      | pg 122 |
| Schedule R.....      | pg 123 |
| Schedule SE.....     | pg 124 |

## G

### General business credit

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status.....  | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....   | 3.3   |
| Definition.....  | pg 65 |
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |

## H

### Heads of households, returns of

(See also Marital filing status)

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income..... | 1.2 |
|--|-----|

### Home mortgage interest deduction

(See Interest paid deduction)

## I

### Income subject to tax

(See Modified taxable income)

### Income tax after credits

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                               |       |
| Marginal tax rate.....                       | 3.4   |
| Marital status.....                          | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....           | 3.3   |
| Size of cumulated adjusted gross income..... | 1.1   |
| Definition.....                              | pg 65 |
| Reported on:                                 |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....                      | 1.6   |
| Returns with modified taxable income.....    | 3.1   |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....        | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....            | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....                  |       |

### Income tax before credits

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:                            |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....        | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                           | pg 66 |
| Reported on:                              |       |
| Returns with modified taxable income..... | 3.1   |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....     | 2.1   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....               | A     |

### Income tax withheld

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status.....  | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....                                 | 3.3   |
| Definition.....  | pg 66 |
| Reported on:   |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....  | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns.....   | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |

### Individual retirement arrangement (IRA) deductible payments, adjustment

(See also Primary and secondary IRA payments)

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                     |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                    | pg 66 |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....        | A     |

### Individual retirement arrangement (IRA) taxable distributions

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 66 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |

### Interest paid deduction

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Change in law.....                    | pg 5  |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 1.3   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 66 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |
| Type of interest paid deduction.....  | 2.1   |

### Interest received

(See Taxable interest received)

### Interest, tax-exempt

(See Tax-exempt interest)

### Investment interest paid

(See Interest paid deduction)

### Itemized deductions

(See Total itemized deductions and also specific type)

## J

### Joint returns of married persons

(See also Marital filing status)

|                                    |     |
|------------------------------------|-----|
| Classified by:                     |     |
| Size of adjusted gross income..... | 1.2 |
| Sources of income.....             | 1.3 |
| Returns with total income tax..... | 3.2 |

**M****Marginal tax rates**

(See also Tax generated)

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Definition .....                                       | pg 67 |
| Reported on returns with modified taxable income ..... | 3.4   |

**Marital filing status**

Classified by:

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Marginal tax rate .....             | 3.4 |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.2 |
| Sources of income .....             | 1.3 |
| Tax generated at each rate .....    | 3.6 |

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 67 |
|------------------|-------|

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.2 |
| Type of exemption .....                            | 2.4 |

**Medical and dental expense deduction**

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by marital status ..... | 1.3   |
| Definition .....                   | pg 67 |

Reported on:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1 |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2 |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A   |

**Method of estimation**

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| Description ..... | pg 12 |
|-------------------|-------|

**Minimum tax credit**

Classified by:

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Marital status .....                | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3 |

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 67 |
|------------------|-------|

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.2 |
|--|-----|

**Miscellaneous itemized deductions**

|                                    |       |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by marital status ..... | 1.3   |
| Definition .....                   | pg 68 |

Reported on:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1 |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2 |

**Miscellaneous medical expenses**

(See Medical and dental expense deduction)

**Modified taxable income**

Classified by:

|                                      |     |
|--------------------------------------|-----|
| Marginal tax rate .....              | 3.4 |
| Tax generated at each rate .....     | 3.6 |
| Tax generated at specific rate ..... | 3.5 |

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 68 |
|------------------|-------|

**Moving expense deduction**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by marital status .....                 | 1.3   |
| Definition .....                                   | pg 68 |
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |

**N****Nondeductible passive losses**

(See also Rent and royalty net income or loss)

|   |      |
|---|------|
| Change in law .....                     | pg 5 |
| Classified by 1979 income concept ..... | B    |

**Nonjoint returns**

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Returns with total income tax ..... | 3.2 |
|-------------------------------------|-----|

**Nontaxable returns**

(See also Taxable and nontaxable returns)

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 75 |
|------------------|-------|

Reported on:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6 |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....              | 1.5 |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1 |

**O****Other adjustments**

(See also Statutory adjustments)

Classified by:

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4 |
|-------------------------------------|-----|

**Other contributions**

(See Contributions deduction)

**Other dependents**

(See Exemptions)

**Other income or loss**

Classified by:

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Marital status .....                | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4 |

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 68 |
|------------------|-------|

Reported on:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1 |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2 |

**Other tax credits**

Classified by:

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 69 |

**Other taxes deduction**

(See Taxes paid deduction)

**Other than cash contributions deduction**

(See Contributions deduction)

**Overpayment**

Classified by:

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4 |
| Credited to 1991 estimated tax:     |     |

Classified by:

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 69 |

Refunded:

Classified by:

|                      |     |
|----------------------|-----|
| Marital status ..... | 1.3 |
|----------------------|-----|

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                    | 3.3 |
| Reported on:   |     |
| Form 1040A returns .....   | 1.6 |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....  | 1.5 |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status ..... | 2.2 |

## P

### Parent exemptions

(See Exemptions)

### Parent's election to report child's interest and dividends

|   |          |
|---|----------|
| Definition .....  | pg 69    |
| Reported on returns with modified<br>taxable income ..... | 3.4, 3.5 |
| Classified by:  |          |
| Marginal tax rate .....                                   | 3.4      |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                       | 3.5      |

### Partnership and S Corporation net income or loss

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept .....              | B     |
| Definition .....                       | pg 69 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |
| Passive losses                         |       |
| Change in law .....                    | pg 5  |

### Payment with request for extension of filing time

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 69 |

### Payments to a Keogh plan

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status .....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....   | pg 69 |
| Reported on:   |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status ..... | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....   | A     |

### Penalty tax on qualified retirement plans

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 70 |

### Pensions and annuities

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Classified by:                      |     |
| Marital status .....                | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4 |
| 1979 income concept .....           | B   |

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Definition .....                       | pg 70 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |

### Personal exemption

(See Exemptions)

### Personal interest deduction

(See Interest paid deduction)

### Personal interest paid

(See Interest paid deduction)

### Personal property taxes deduction

(See Taxes paid deduction)

### Population and sample

|   |   |
|---|---|
| Reported on Forms 1040, 1040A and<br>1040EZ ..... | C |
|---|---|

### Predetermined estimated tax penalty

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 70 |

### Prescription medicine and drug expense

(See Medical and dental expense deduction)

### Primary IRA payments

(See also Individual retirement arrangement adjustment, deductible payments)

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classified by marital status .....     | 1.3 |
| Reported on:                           |     |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6 |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.2 |

### Processing and management of the sample

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| Description ..... | pg 12 |
|-------------------|-------|

### Real estate taxes

(See Taxes paid deduction)

### Refund

(See also Overpayment refunded)

|                  |       |
|------------------|-------|
| Definition ..... | pg 70 |
|------------------|-------|

### Regular tax computation

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.1   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 70 |

### Rent and royalty net income or loss

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 71 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |

### Rent net income or loss

|                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| Classified by:                      |     |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4 |

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Definition .....  | pg 71 |
| <b>Requirements for filing</b>  |       |
| Description .....   | pg 1  |
| <b>Retrospective income concept</b>                                       |       |
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income and 1979 income concept ..... | B     |
| Description .....   | pg 5  |
| <b>Royalty net income or loss</b>   |       |
| Classified by:  |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                       | 1.4   |
| Definition .....  | pg 71 |

## S

### S Corporations

(See Partnership and S Corporation net income or loss)

### Salaries and wages

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept .....              | B     |
| Definition .....                       | pg 71 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....              | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |

### Sales of capital assets net gain or loss

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept .....              | B     |
| Definition .....                       | pg 71 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |

### Sales of property other than capital assets, net gain or loss

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 72 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |

### Sample design and selection criteria

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| Description ..... | pg 12 |
|-------------------|-------|

### Secondary IRA payments

(See also Individual retirement arrangement adjustment deductible payments)

|                                    |     |
|------------------------------------|-----|
| Classified by marital status ..... | 1.3 |
|------------------------------------|-----|

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Reported on:                           |     |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6 |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.2 |

### Self-employed health insurance adjustment

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                                  | pg 72 |

### Self-employment tax

(See also Deduction of self-employment tax)

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Change in law .....                 | pg 5  |
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 72 |

### Separate returns of married persons

(See also Marital filing status)

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Classified by:                            |     |
| Each rate at which tax was computed ..... | 3.6 |
| Marginal tax rate .....                   | 3.4 |
| Sources of income .....                   | 1.3 |

### Single persons, returns of

(See also Marital filing status)

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Classified by:                            |     |
| Each rate at which tax was computed ..... | 3.6 |
| Marginal tax rate .....                   | 3.4 |
| Sources of income .....                   | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....       | 1.2 |

### Size of adjusted gross income

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                             |       |
| Marital status .....                       | 1.2   |
| Selected income and tax items .....        | 1.1   |
| Sources of income .....                    | 1.4   |
| Type of tax computation .....              | 3.1   |
| Definition .....                           | pg 73 |
| Reported on:                               |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....                   | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....                  | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions .....     | 2.1   |
| Returns with modified taxable income ..... | 3.1   |
| Tax generated by rate .....                | 3.5   |
| Returns with total income tax .....        | 3.2   |
| Type of exemption .....                    | 2.3   |

### Size of income

|  |   |
|--|---|
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income and by 1979 income concept ..... | B |
|--|---|

### Social security benefits

Benefits in adjusted gross income:

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 2.2   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 73 |



**Social security tax on tip income**

|                                     |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                      |       |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                    | pg 73 |

**Sources of income**

(See also specific type)

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classified by:   |     |
| Marital status .....   | 1.3 |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                    | 1.4 |
| Reported on:   |     |
| Form 1040A returns .....   | 1.6 |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....  | 1.5 |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status ..... | 2.2 |

**Sources of the data**

(See Description of the sample)

**Standard deduction**

(See also Basic and additional standard deductions)

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Change in law .....                   | pg 5  |
| Classified by marital status .....    | 1.2   |
| Definition .....                      | pg 74 |
| Reported on Form 1040EZ returns ..... | 1.5   |

**State income tax refund**

(See Taxes paid deduction)

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 74 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |

**Statutory adjustments**

(See also specific type)

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept .....              | B     |
| Definition .....                       | pg 74 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6   |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....           | A     |
| Type of adjustment .....               | 1.4   |

**Surviving spouses, returns of**

(See also Marital filing status)

|                                       |     |
|---------------------------------------|-----|
| Classified by sources of income ..... | 1.3 |
|---------------------------------------|-----|

**T****Tax credits**

(See also specific type)

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                             |       |
| Marital status .....                       | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....        | 3.3   |
| 1979 income concept .....                  | B     |
| Definition, Total .....                    | pg 77 |
| Reported on:                               |       |
| Returns with modified taxable income ..... | 3.1   |
| Returns with itemized deductions .....     | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....         | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....               | A     |
| Type of credit .....                       | 3.3   |

**Tax due at time of filing**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:   |       |
| Marital status .....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....                                    | 3.3   |
| Definition .....   | pg 74 |
| Reported on:   |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....   | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....  | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status ..... | 2.2   |

**Tax from recomputing prior-year investment**

credit

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.3   |
| Definition .....                                  | pg 74 |

**Tax generated**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Each rate at which tax was computed .....                 | 3.6   |
| Marginal tax rate .....                                   | 3.4   |
| Tax generated at specified rate .....                     | 3.5   |
| Definition .....  | pg 74 |
| Reported on returns with modified<br>taxable income ..... | 3.1   |

**Tax items**

(See also specific type)

|                                     |          |
|-------------------------------------|----------|
| Classified by:                      |          |
| Marital status .....                | 1.3      |
| Size of adjusted gross income ..... | 1.4, 3.3 |

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Reported on:                              |     |
| Form 1040A returns.....                   | 1.6 |
| Form 1040EZ returns.....                  | 1.5 |
| Returns with modified taxable income..... | 3.1 |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....     | 2.1 |
| Classified by marital status.....         | 2.2 |

**Tax liability**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Marital status.....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....                                    | 3.3   |
| Definition, Total.....  | pg 77 |
| Reported on:  |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions<br>classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |

**Tax payments**

(See also specific type)

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by:  |       |
| Marital status.....   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....  | 3.3   |
| Definition.....   | pg 75 |
| Reported on returns with itemized<br>deductions classified by marital status..... | 2.2   |

**Tax preparation fee**

(See Miscellaneous itemized deductions)

**Tax rates**

(See Tax generated)

**Tax-exempt interest**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 75 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....               | 1.6   |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |

**Taxable income**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                               |       |
| Marital status.....                          | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....           | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept.....                     | B     |
| Marital status.....                          | 1.2   |
| Size of cumulated adjusted gross income..... | 1.1   |
| Tax generated at specified rate.....         | 3.5   |
| Definition.....                              | pg 76 |
| Reported on:                                 |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....                      | 1.6   |

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Form 1040EZ returns.....                  | 1.5 |
| Returns with modified taxable income..... | 3.1 |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....     | 2.1 |
| Classified by marital status.....         | 2.2 |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....               | A   |

**Taxable interest received**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by:                        |       |
| Marital status.....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....    | 1.4   |
| 1979 income concept.....              | B     |
| Definition.....                       | pg 76 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....               | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns.....              | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |

**Taxable returns**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by size of cumulated adjusted<br>gross income..... | 1.1   |
| Definition.....   | pg 75 |
| Reported on:  |       |
| Form 1040A returns.....                                       | 1.6   |
| Form 1040EZ returns.....                                      | 1.5   |
| Returns with itemized deductions.....                         | 2.1   |

**Taxes paid deduction**

|                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Classified by marital status.....     | 1.3   |
| Definition.....                       | pg 76 |
| Reported on:                          |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status.....     | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990.....           | A     |
| Type of taxes paid deduction.....     | 2.1   |

**Total deductions**

|                             |   |
|-----------------------------|---|
| Time series, 1980-1990..... | A |
|-----------------------------|---|

**Total income tax**

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| As percent of adjusted gross income..... | 3.2 |
| Type of tax computation.....             | 3.1 |
| Average.....                             | 1.1 |
| Type of tax computation.....             | 3.1 |
| Classified by:                           |     |
| Marital status.....                      | 1.3 |
| Number of exemptions.....                | 2.4 |
| Size of adjusted gross income.....       | 1.4 |
| 1979 income concept.....                 | B   |
| Marital status.....                      | 2.1 |

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Number of exemptions .....                    | 2.3   |
| Size of cumulated adjusted gross income ..... | 1.1   |
| Definition .....                              | pg 76 |
| Reported on:                                  |       |
| Form 1040EZ returns .....                     | 1.5   |
| Returns with modified taxable income .....    | 3.1   |
| Returns with itemized deductions .....        | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....            | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....                  | A     |
| <b>Total itemized deductions</b>              |       |
| Classified by:                                |       |
| Marital status .....                          | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....           | 1.4   |
| Marital status .....                          | 1.2   |
| 1979 income concept .....                     | B     |
| Definition .....                              | pg 76 |
| Reported on:                                  |       |
| Returns with itemized deductions .....        | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....            | 2.2   |
| Time series, 1980-1990 .....                  | A     |
| Type of deduction .....                       | 2.1   |

**Type of tax computation**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Classified by size of adjusted gross income ..... | 3.1   |
| Definition .....                                  | pg 77 |

**U****Unemployment compensation**

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Classified by:                         |       |
| Marital status .....                   | 1.3   |
| Size of adjusted gross income .....    | 1.4   |
| Definition .....                       | pg 77 |
| Reported on:                           |       |
| Form 1040A returns .....               | 1.6   |
| Returns with itemized deductions ..... | 2.1   |
| Classified by marital status .....     | 2.2   |

**Unreimbursed employee business expense**

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| (See also Miscellaneous itemized deductions<br>and employee business expense) |       |
| Definition .....  | pg 77 |
| Reported on returns with itemized deductions .....                            | 2.1   |